

INDEX BY ARTICLE

Note: bold numbers indicate the Articles where the issue is discussed; lean numbers indicate the paragraphs.

Preamble

as aid to interpretation of “investment” **25.121**
 conciliation
 obligations: due consideration to
 recommendation of conciliators **34.27**;
 procedural cooperation **34.23**
 conciliation/arbitration, choice **Preamble 23**
 consent of parties to dispute, need for, and
 25.374
 diplomatic protection, proposed reference to
 27.13
 drafting history of Convention **Preamble**
 1–9
 Executive Directors’ Report **Preamble 5**
 Legal Committee meetings **Preamble**
 6–7
 Preliminary Drafts **Preamble 3–4**
 Revised Draft **Preamble 8–9**
 Working Paper **Preamble 3**
 World Bank’s agreement to fulfil functions
 under Convention **Preamble 9**:
 Directors’ signature of Convention as
 indication **Preamble 9**
 inappropriateness of traditional methods of
 dispute settlement **Preamble 17–21**
 exclusion of private investors from
 international dispute settlement methods
Preamble 20
 Executive Directors’ Report **Preamble 20**
 irrevocability of consent **25.597**
 object and purpose of Convention
 facilitation of private international
 investment **Preamble 11**
 mutual benefit of investor and host State
 Preamble 27–8: Amco I Preamble 13
 positive impact of investment on
 development **Preamble 14, 25.121,**
 25.153

promotion of economic investment
Preamble 11, 48.80, 48.87
 settlement agreement/discontinuance of
 proceedings and **48.80, 48.87**
 strengthening of partnership between
 countries in the case of economic
 development **25.121, 25.173**: Executive
 Directors’ Report **Preamble 12**
 possibility of investment disputes arising
Preamble 15–16
 eligible disputes **Preamble 16**
 World Bank role **Preamble 31–2**
Article 1(1) (establishment and name of
Centre), 1.2, 25.14
 decision to omit “the” **1.2**
 spelling of “Centre” **1.2**
Article 1(2) (provision of facilities for
conciliation and arbitration of
investment disputes) Preamble 25
 advice on drafting of arbitration and
 investment laws **1.6**
 collection and dissemination of information
1.5, 11.14
 communication of documents and information
 to parties **1.4**
 conferences **1.6**
 constitution of commissions and tribunals,
 assistance **1.4**
 deletion of reference to additional activities
1.3
 model contract clauses **1.4**
 panel of arbitrators **1.4**
 panel of conciliators **1.4**
 publications **1.5**
 research **1.4, 1.5**
 rules and regulations, adoption of **1.4**
 screening and facilitation of requests **1.4**
 services and facilities, provision
1.4

Article 2 (seat)

- place of conciliation/arbitration distinguished 2.3
- regional centres 2.1
- World Bank Headquarters 2.1–5, 36.12, 62.13
- relocation, possibility of 2.1, 2.2, 6.2

Article 3 (administrative structure)

- Administrative Council 3.1, 3.3
- arbitration and conciliation panels 3.3
- Executive Committee 3.1
- Secretariat 3.3
- simplicity and economy 3.2

Article 4(1) (composition of administrative council/alternates) 4.1**Article 4(2) (ex officio membership of World Bank governors) 2.5, 4.2–4**

- alternative designation by Contracting State 4.2, 4.3
- non-Members of World Bank, designation by 4.2–4

Article 5 (President of Bank as Chairman of Administrative Council) 2.5, 5.1–4

- absence or inability of President to act 5.3
- ICSID President distinguished 5.1
- vacancy in Presidency 5.3
- voting rights 5.2
- Working Paper 5.1

Article 6(1) (powers and functions of Administrative Council: enumeration) 6.1–21

- non-exhaustive nature 6.2

Article 6(1)(a) (adoption of administrative and financial regulations) 6.4–6**Article 6(1)(b) (Institution Rules) 6.7–9****Article 6(1)(c) (Conciliation and Arbitration Rules), Administrative Council's role 6.10–13****Article 6(1)(d) (arrangements with World Bank) 6.14–16, 11.3**

- Executive Directors' Report 6.15
- Memorandum of Administrative Arrangements (1967) 2.5, 6.16, 17.5–6, 62.14, 64.19

Article 6(1)(e) (conditions of service of Secretary-General and Deputy Secretary-General) 6.17**Article 6(1)(f) (annual budget) 6.18–19****Article 6(1)(g) (annual report) 6.20****Article 6(2) (appointment of committees) 6.22****Article 6(3) (powers and functions “necessary for the implementation of this Convention”) 6.1, 6.2, 6.23–6**

- Additional Facility and “other powers . . . and functions” 6.25–6, 11.15
- “other powers . . . and functions” 6.24
- powers and functions in addition to those covered by Convention 6.24
- “useful for . . . the achievement of the purposes of the Convention” (Working Paper) and 6.3, 6.26

Article 7 (meetings of Administrative Council)

- Administrative and Financial Regulations and 7.1, 7.2, 7.5
- drafting history 7.2–3, 7.6, 7.10

Article 7(1) (Administrative Council meetings)

- additional meetings 7.3
- at request of Secretary-General 7.3, 11.4
- convening by Chairman 7.3
- decision by Administrative Council 7.3
- coincidence of annual meetings of Administrative Council and World Bank's Board of Governors 7.2, 7.4

Article 7(2) (Administrative Council: voting) 6.21

- capital importing/capital exporting countries, group voting 7.6
- Chairman's rights (Article 5) 5.2
- matters requiring two-thirds majority 7.6, 7.8
- one vote per member 7.6
- required majority
- simple majority of votes cast 7.6, 7.7, 7.8
- two-thirds of members 7.6, 7.8
- unanimity 7.6

Article 7(3) (Administrative Council: quorum) 7.9**Article 7(4) (Administrative Council: simplified voting/vote without meeting) 6.2, 7.10–12**

- Administrative and Financial Regulation 7(3) 7.11
- Administrative and Financial Regulation 7(4) 7.12
- agreement to by two-thirds majority 7.10
- applicability to all matters 7.10
- Article 7(4) (procedure for vote without meeting), solicitation of votes of absent members 7.12
- drafting history 7.10
- non-obstat*, rejection 7.10
- quorum 7.10
- required majority 7.10, 7.11
- time limit 7.10
- 21 days 7.11

- Article 8 (remuneration of members and Chairman)** 8.1–2
 expenses 8.2
 tax privileges 8.2, 24.3
- Article 9 (Secretariat)**
 Administrative and Financial Regulation 13
 9.6, 40.26
 concern about proliferation of high officials
 9.1–2
 Executive Directors' Report 9.1–2
- Article 10(1) (election of Secretary-General/Deputies Secretary-General)**
 Administrative Council's role 6.2, 10.1
 Chairman's role
 Administrative Council's freedom of action
 and 10.1
 Administrative and Financial Regulation 8
 10.2
 nomination of candidates 5.4, 6.2, 10.1,
 10.2–3: "after consulting the members of
 the Administrative Council" 10.1,
 10.3
 Secretary-General's independence and
 10.1
 dismissal, absence from Convention of
 grounds for 10.1
 number of candidates 10.1, 10.3
 period of service 10.1, 10.2, 10.3
 qualifications, absence from Convention
 10.1
 transition arrangements, Executive Directors'
 Report 10.1
- Article 10(2) (incompatibility of office)** 10.2,
 10.4–6
 Administrative and Financial Regulation 8(b)
 10.6
 employment with
 Permanent Court of Arbitration 10.4
 World Bank 10.4
 political function 10.5
 waiver of restriction, exclusion 10.5
 waiver of restriction 10.4
 Chairman's concurrence, need for
 10.4
- Article 10(3) (acting Secretary-General)**
 in case of vacancy, absence or inability to act
 of Secretary-General and any
 Deputy-Secretary-General 10.9
 a Deputy Secretary-General 10.7–8
 determination of order: by Administrative
 Council in advance 10.7–8; by
 Secretary-General 10.7; by seniority
 10.8; Financial Regulation, 9(1)
 10.8; on proposal of Chairman 10.8
- Article 11 (powers and functions of Secretary-General)**
 administrative and advisory 11.1, 11.10–13
 alternative sources 11.2
 Executive Directors' Report 11.1
 legal representative 11.1
 limited discussion of overall powers and
 functions 11.1
 principal officer 11.1
 registrar 11.1, 11.9, 54.98–9
 representation of Centre 11.1, 11.3
- Articles 12–16 (Panels)**
see also Article 31 (commission: appointment
 from outside Panel); Article 40
 (appointment of arbitrator from outside
 Panel)
 Article 44 of Hague Convention for the
 Peaceful Settlement of Disputes (1907) as
 model 12.2
 Executive Directors' Report 12.3
- Article 12 (Panels)**
 periodic publication of list
 availability on ICSID website 12.6
 new designations in Annual Report
 12.6
 periodic publication of list (10) 12.6
 "qualified persons". *See* Article 14 (Panels:
 qualifications)
 remuneration 12.7
 separate Panels
 consolidated list 12.6, 16.2
 overlapping membership 12.6, 13.3
 willingness to serve
 confirmation of, AFR 21(3) 12.5, 16.4
 on Panel/appointment as conciliator or
 arbitrator distinguished 12.5: Panel
 member's refusal of appointment 12.5
- Article 13 (Panels: designation)**, "national",
 natural persons 13.11
- Article 13(1) (Panels: designation by Contracting States)**
 alternatives to designation 13.1
 designation as right of States 13.3
 failure to exercise 13.3, 13.5, 14.5
 importance of exercise 13.3
 four per State 13.1, 40.4
 nationals, appointment of nationals to tribunals
 distinguished 13.9
 non-nationals
 indication of nationality in list 13.8
 limited use of provision 13.8
 nationals of non-member States of the
 World Bank 13.7
 "nationals of other States with . . . some
 affinity" 13.7

- Article 13(1) (Panels: designation by Contracting States) (*cont.*)**
 notification by Secretariat when designation due 13.3
 notification to Secretary-General 13.2
 procedure, AFR 21 16.4
- Article 13(2) (Panels: designation by Chairman)** 5.4, 12.4, 13.4–6, 40.4, 40.11
 nationality of designees 13.10
 number of designees
 actual (September 1999) 13.6
 desirability of shortfall 13.6
 potential 12.4, 13.4, 40.4, 40.11
 purpose of provision 13.5
 Secretary-General's role 11.4, 13.5
- Article 14(1) (Panels: qualities)** 40.1, 40.4, 40.14
 annulment of award on grounds of absence 14.8, 40.15, 52.123
 discretion of States 14.6
 high moral character 52.123, 52.276, 57.18
 ICJ Statute origin 14.2
 impartiality 52.14.5, 52.276, 52.295
 legal qualifications for Panel of Arbitrators 14.3, 16.2
 non-lawyers, eligibility 14.3
 presumption of 57.109
 burden of proof 52.134–54, 57.19
 qualifications, unspecified 14.2
 screening process 14.2
 scrutiny, absence 14.6
 appointment to commission or tribunal distinguished 14.7
 statement of qualifications, need for (AFR 21(2)) 14.4
 States' obligation to seek advice 14.2
 "who may be relied upon to exercise independent judgement" 14.5
 importance in context of particular party or dispute 14.5
- Article 14(2) (Panels: representation of principal legal systems and main forms of economic activity)** 13.9, 14.9
 Chairman's 2008 list 14.12
 "fair representation on the Panels of qualified persons from both investing and receiving countries" 14.11
 ICJ Statute as origin 14.10
 importance in view of applicability of principles of law common to a group of countries 14.10
 "in addition" 14.9
 "main forms of economic activity," sectors covered 14.11
- Article 14 qualities, need for**
 Article 31 (commission: appointment from outside Panel) 12.4, 31.5002
 drafting history 31.2
- Article 15(1) (Panels: period of service (six years))**
 alternative suggestions 15.2
 Chairman's right of designation and continuation of service beyond six years 15.5
 designation for less than six years 15.3
 expiry, effect 15.4, 15.5, 56.1, 56.31–4
 service on commission or tribunal and "subject to the pleasure" 15.4
 termination by designating authority 15.3
- Article 15(2) (Panels: replacement in case of death or resignation)** 15.4, 15.6
 drafting history 26.2–3, 26.5–6
 effective date 15.6, 16.6
 period of service 15.6
- Article 15(3) (Panels: continuance in office until designation of successor)** 13.6
- Article 16(1) (Panels: designation to both), similarity of required qualifications** 16.2
- Article 16(2) (Panels: multiple designations)**
 likelihood 16.3
 primacy
 designation by State of nationality 16.3
 earlier designation 16.3
- Article 16(3) (Panels: notification of designations to Secretary-General)**
 AFR 21 11.8, 14.4, 16.4
 effective date
 date of notification 16.6
 expiry of previous Panel member's term of office 16.6
 Secretary-General's duty to keep States parties informed of status of list (AFR 21(4)) 16.5
- Article 17 (financing the Centre)**
 Administrative Council's role 6.2
 apportionment of costs 6.2
 Secretary-General's role 11.6
 States parties, responsibility for AFR 18 17.9
 members of World Bank 17.2, 17.9
 non-Members of World Bank 17.2, 17.9
 World Bank role 2.5, 6.16, 17.2–9
 Executive Directors' Report 17.4
- Article 18–24, sole treaty provisions covering status, immunities and privileges of Centre** 18.1
- Article 18 (status of centre)**
 autonomous 18.4

- Conventions on the Privileges and Immunities of the UN and Specialized Agencies compared 18.3
- Executive Directors' Report 18.4
- international and domestic legal personalities distinguished 18.2
- need to distinguish from World Bank as reason for inclusion 18.2
- World Bank Articles of Agreement compared 18.3
- Article 18(a) (capacity to contract)**, publishing contracts 18.5
- Article 18(b) (capacity to acquire and dispose of property)**, non-exercise 18.4
- Article 18(c) (capacity to institute legal proceedings)**, non-exercise 18.4
- Article 19 (immunities and privileges)**
- international legal personality status and 19.1
- capacities distinguished 19.1
- legal relevance of Article 19.1–2
- territorial application 19.3
- “to fulfil its functions” 19.2
- immunities and privileges not serving Centre's functions, interpretation 19.2
- Article 20 (immunity of Centre from legal process)** 18.6–7
- comparison with Conventions on the Privileges and Immunities of the UN and Specialized Agencies 20.4
- waiver 20.3
- by Secretary-General or Administrative Council (AFR 32(1)(a)) 20.5
- in case of counterclaims connected with principle claim in proceedings instituted by Centre 20.3
- World Bank position distinguished 20.1–2
- Article 21 (personal immunities and privileges of individuals associated with Centre's work)**
- absence of proceedings involving 21.9
- persons covered 21.1
- arbitrators on site visits 43.124
- place of proceedings, relevance 21.4
- World Bank Articles of Agreement compared 21.2
- Article 21(a) (personal immunity from legal process)** 21.3–9
- administrative proceedings 21.3
- conciliators and arbitrators, application to 21.4
- corruption of arbitrator, potential for conflict in concurrent proceedings 21.8
- criminal prosecution 21.3
- diplomatic immunity, rejection of proposal for 21.4
- functional immunity 21.3
- immunity of UN and Specialized Agencies compared 21.3, 21.7
- members of *ad hoc* committees, application to 21.4
- waiver
- any person listed in AFR 32(1) and 32(2), by Council (AFR 32(3)) 21.6
- in case of counterclaims directly connected with principal claim in proceedings instituted by persons with immunity 21.5
- Chairman and members of Council, by Council (AFR 32(3)) 21.6
- circumstances for: “in interests of Centre” 21.7; unspecified 21.7; where an immunity would impede course of justice 21.7
- late addition of provision 21.5
- members of commission, tribunal or *ad hoc* committee, by Chairman (AFR 32(2)) 21.6
- Secretary-General or Deputy-Secretary General, by Chairman (AFR 32(2)) 21.6
- staff of Centre, waiver by Secretary-General (AFR 32(1)) 21.6
- Article 21(b) (immunities as accorded to representatives, officials and employees of comparable rank)**
- difficulty of application 21.10
- high officials and other officials, uniformity of treatment 21.10
- surveillance 22.10
- travel certificates (AFR 31) 21.11, 22.4
- travel to and from place of proceedings and stay there, limitation to 22.4
- waiver by Administrative Council without recommendation (AFR 32(3)(b)) 22.9
- waiver by Chairman on recommendation by relevant commission, tribunal of *ad hoc* committee (AFR 32(2)(c)) 22.9
- Article 22 (extension of Article 21 immunities and privileges to participants in proceedings)**
- “immunities and facilities . . . necessary for independent exercise of their functions,” rejection of formulation 22.3

- Article 22 (extension of Article 21 immunities and privileges to participants in proceedings) (cont.)**
 jurisprudence
Funnekotter 22.7
Libanaco 22.10
Tradex 22.6
 persons covered
 experts 22.1, 22.2, 43.124
 parties 22.1, 22.2
 representatives of parties 22.1, 22.2
 witnesses 22.1, 22.2, 43.124
 place of proceedings, relevance 62.4
 proper functioning of proceedings and 22.2
 travel difficulties and 22.5–8
- Article 23(1) (inviolability of archives)**
 comparison with Conventions on Privileges and Immunities of the Specialized Agencies 23.2
 UN 23.2
 information and publication distinguished 23.1, 23.3
 waiver, absence of provision for 23.3
- Article 23(2) (communications: “not less favourable” treatment)**
 comparison with Conventions on the Privileges of the UN and Specialized Agencies 23.5
 contemporary relevance of provision 23.6
 documents in transit 23.5
 persons appearing in Centre proceedings 22.3
 treatment accorded to other Contracting States, rejection 23.5
- Article 24(1) (tax privileges: Centre)**
 comparison with Articles of Agreement of World Bank and IMF 24.2
 local taxes and rates for actual services 24.2
 “operations and transactions” 24.2
 tax exemption, reason for inclusion 24.2
 UN and Specialized Agencies distinguished 23.2
- Article 24(2) (tax privileges: persons permanently associated with Centre’s work)**
 application to Secretary-General and Deputy Secretary-General 24.4
 Chairman and members of Administrative Council, restriction to expense allowances 24.3
 in country of nationality, World Bank and IMF Articles of Agreement as model 24.3
- Article 24(3) (tax privileges: conciliators, arbitrators and members of *ad hoc* committees)**
 fees and expense allowances under Article 60, limitation to 24.6
 parties to proceedings, exclusion 24.6
 tax exemption distinguished 24.5, 24.6
 tax liability in country of
 fiscal domicile 24.5
 nationality 24.3
 residence 24.6
- Article 25 (jurisdiction)**
 objective requirements 25.5–7, 41.50
 consent, relevance 25.6
 Executive Directors’ Report 25.6
 existence of dispute 48.75
 nationality 25.638–9
 purpose, to close procedural gap 25.4
ratione materiae, dispute between State and foreign national, limitation to 25.4
 restriction of jurisdiction, desirability 25.5
 scope of Article 25.1, 25.2
 conciliation, applicability to 25.1
- Article 25 (jurisdiction), critical dates for determination of**
see also Article 25(1), “consent,” critical date; Article 25(1), “Contracting State,” critical date; Article 25(2)(a) (nationality: natural persons), critical date; Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons), “. . . because of foreign control . . .”, critical date
 Contracting State status 25.35
 date of consent 25.35
 institution of proceedings as 25.36–40
Arrest Warrant Case 25.37
Bayindir 25.38
CSOB 25.39
Goetz 25.38
Vivendi II 25.40
Zhimvali 25.38
- Article 25(1), “. . . another Contracting State”**
 Additional Facility
 host State not a Contracting Party 25.300: BITs 25.301; legislative provision 25.301
 State of nationality not a Contracting State 25.300: BITs 25.301
 critical date
 institution of proceedings 25.35, 25.287:
 date for possession of nationality distinguished 25.287

- future ratification, contingent submission
BITs 25.299
investment agreement 25.299
- identification as such a national, need for
25.289–98, 25.658
- in arbitration agreement 25.296
- on institution of proceedings 25.290,
25.294–6: Article 25(2)(b) “agreement to
treat as” and 25.296; consequences
attached to nationality 25.295; IR
2(1)(d) 25.294–6; refusal of request,
possibility 25.294
- at time of consent 25.290–3: careful
drafting, need for 25.291; diplomatic
protection and 25.292; Model Clauses
(1993) 25.293
- nationals of non-Contracting State, exclusion
25.285, 25.636, 25.660
- juridical persons 25.285, 25.894
- reasons: difficulties of enforcement of
award 25.285; diplomatic protection
and 25.285; reciprocity of obligations
between host State and home State
25.285
- non-compliance
ad hoc arbitration 25.302
Additional Facility: *see* Additional Facility
above
- possibility of various nationalities all of
Contracting States 25.289
- stateless persons, exclusion 25.660
- status as
corporations having seat or registration in
territories covered by Article 70
25.286
List of Contracting States 25.286
validity of consent to jurisdiction prior to
home State’s ratification 25.287–8
Holiday Inns 25.288
- Article 25(1), “arising directly”** 25.83–112
- activities linked to investment, sufficiency
25.101–3
Duke Energy 25.102
Enron 25.102
Joy Mining 25.102–3
Mitchell 25.102
PSEG 25.102
Saipem 25.102
Tokios Tokelès 25.101
- ancillary transactions 25.84, 25.93–105
counterclaims 25.84
- “arising out of or in connection with any
investment,” rejection of formula 25.83
- “direct” undefined in Convention negotiations
25.83
- disputes not arising directly, settlement
procedures
ad hoc arbitration incorporating ICSID
Rules/Secretary-General as appointing
authority 25.87
Additional Facility 25.11, 25.87,
25.202–9: *see also* Index by Subject
- drafting history 25.83
- “fundamental to the investment itself”
25.105
- general measures affecting investments
25.106–11
AES 25.109
Camuzzi 25.111
CMS 25.107–8
Continental Casualty 25.110, 25.112
El Paso 25.111
Gas Natural 25.111
LG&E 25.111
Pan American 25.111
Sempra 25.111
Suez et al. 25.111
- inclusion of information in request for
proceedings (IR 2(1)(e)) 25.86
- indirect investment 25.88–92
ADC 25.89
CMS 25.89, 25.91
Continental Casualty 25.90
CSOB 25.89
Enron 25.90
Fedax 25.88–9
Siemens 25.92
- multiple contracts/varying parties 25.94–6,
25.100–4
Amco I 25.324–6, 25.389
CSOB 25.100
Holiday Inns 25.95, 25.552
SOABI 25.96
- multiple instruments/varying parties: *see*
Article 25(1), “consent”, multiple
instruments/varying parties
- parties’ consent, relevance 25.84,
41.50
stipulation of “directness” in case of
existing dispute/future dispute
25.85
- “relating to” (NAFTA) distinguished
25.112
Methanex 25.112
- rights and obligations of general
application/arising out of investment
agreement distinguished 25.97–8
- tax disputes
Amco II 25.97–8
Kaiser Bauxite 25.99

Article 25(1), “consent”

as acceptance of Convention and Centre rules
25.378

binding nature of offer 25.395–408

irrevocability: *see* Article 25(1), “consent”,
withdrawal

jurisdiction of Centre, dependence on 25.5,
26.6

method of establishing, developments

Preamble 36

notification to Centre, relevance 25.379

objective requirements and 25.6

relevance 25.6

requirements: *see* Article 25(1), “consent”,
writing, need for

severability of arbitration provision
25.622–4

Additional Facility Rules 25.623

provision for within consent clause
25.624

unilateral offer by host State accepted by
investor 25.378, 25.392–408

see also Article 25(1), “consent”, BITs as
State’s offer; Article 25(1), “consent”,
method, multilateral treaties; Article
25(1), “consent”, national legislation as
consent or offer

coincidence of offer and acceptance, need
for 25.514

offer/acceptance principle 25.392

revocability of offer 25.392

State practice 25.394–415

“unity of investment” approach 25.93–105,
25.561–5

**Article 25(1), “consent”, applicable law for
interpretation of 25.578–85**

see also Article 42 (applicable law)

agreement between the parties 25.578–82

general principles of international law
25.580, 25.582–5

general principles of statutory interpretation
25.580, 25.583

general rules of municipal law, ICSID

jurisdiction as derogation from 25.580,
25.583

host State law/applicable rules of international
law 25.579–85

jurisprudence

Amco I 25.581–2

CMS 25.578, 42.7, 52.187–90

CSOB 25.582, 42.5

Siemens 42.6

SPP II 25.583, 42.4

Zhimvali 25.584

law applicable to merits (Article 42)

distinguished 25.578

treaty interpretation rules 25.579

**Article 25(1), “consent”, BITs as State’s offer
25.427–55**

acceptance

diplomatic protection, denial in case of
refusal 25.455

institution of proceedings as 25.417,
25.448–9

as part of licensing process 25.455

specific provision for 25.454

acceptance, need for 25.447–55

examples of BITs ignoring requirement
25.451–3

explicit consent 25.455

in case of, choice of method by agreement
25.446

consent to alternative methods of settlement,
relevance 25.441–6

contract claims, applicability to 25.531

examples 25.431–4

incorporation of ICSID clause into investment
agreement 25.390

jurisprudence

AAPL 25.432

AMT 25.452

CSOB 25.390, 25.429, 25.435

El Paso 25.449

Generation Ukraine 25.448

Joy Mining 26.41–2

Tradex 25.429

normal method 25.428

reference to future agreement, effect 25.439

requirements

binding offer 25.430–5

BIT between host State and State of

investor’s nationality 25.447

entry into force of treaty 25.429

right to submit disputes provision, effect
25.435

“shall be submitted” undertaking and 25.434

“shall give consent in future” undertaking
25.436–7

“shall give sympathetic consideration”
undertaking 25.438

specific exclusion of ICSID reference as
25.440

termination as withdrawal of consent 25.619

variety of provisions 25.428

withdrawal of offer

as breach of BIT 25.450

withdrawal of consent distinguished
25.450

Article 25(1), “consent”, concurrent arbitration provisions

- 1993 Model Clauses and 26.18
- adoption of findings of another forum 26.40
- denunciation and 25.211
- effect on exclusive remedy rule 26.17, 26.31
- validity of alternative consent and 26.33
- estoppel and 26.37
- in
 - BITs 25.446, 26.20–1
 - Cartagena Free Trade Agreement (1994) 25.463
 - consecutive documents spread over time 26.24–31: effect of later ICC clause on existing ICSID clause 26.30
 - Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.460–1, 26.22
 - investor/host State agreements 26.24
 - MERCOSUR Protocols 25.462, 26.22
 - NAFTA (1992) 25.458, 26.22, 26.112–13
 - national legislation 25.398–408, 26.23, 26.40: consecutive provisions 26.43
 - jurisprudence
 - Joy Mining* 26.41–2
 - Klöckner I* 26.25–31
 - SPP* 25.400–4, 26.34–40, 41.19
 - Tradex* 26.43
 - ne bis in idem* principle 26.31, 26.114
 - precedence 25.400–4, 26.40
 - res judicata* principle 26.31
 - stay of proceedings by one tribunal while other decides its jurisdiction 26.38
 - tribunal’s role and 26.40
 - validity
 - right of resort to ICSID arbitration and 26.34–42
 - “unless otherwise stated” provision and 26.33
- Article 25(1), “consent”, conditions**
 - see also* Article 25(1), “consent”, consultation or negotiations obligation; Article 25(1), “consent”, limitations
 - admissibility 25.422–5, 25.540
 - after consent given 25.606
 - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies: *see* Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies
 - investment authorization 25.422–5
 - revocation as indirect withdrawal of consent 25.614–17
 - prior attempt at conciliation 25.386, 25.387
 - time limits for request 36.17

written consent in addition to investment authorization process 25.424

Article 25(1), “consent”, consultation or negotiations obligation 25.541–7

- see also* Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies; Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies as condition of consent (BITs provisions)
- Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.542
- jurisprudence
 - Enron* 25.546
 - Military and Paramilitary Activities* 25.543
 - SGS v. Pakistan* 25.545
 - Western NIS* 25.547
- NAFTA (1992) 25.542
- non-compliance, effect 25.543–7
- time limits 25.542

Article 25(1), “consent”, critical date

- contingent submissions 25.470
- continuing breach and 25.511–12
- date of acceptance 25.469
- date of fulfilment of all conditions for consent 25.470, 25.471, 25.682, 25.754, 44.43–6
- designation of subdivision or agency 25.35, 25.471, 25.913–15
- ECT provisions 25.510
- entry into force of Convention 25.471
- institution of proceedings 25.472–4, 25.479–98
 - Executive Directors’ Report 25.479
 - IR 2(1)(c) and 2(2) 25.479
 - IR 2 25.35, 25.468, 25.479, 36.31
- jurisprudence
 - Amco I* 25.468
 - Autopista* 25.474
 - Generation Ukraine* 25.473, 25.507
 - Helnan* 25.505
 - Holiday Inns* 25.472
 - Impregilo* 25.506
 - Jan de Nul* 25.504
 - Kardassopoulos* 25.507
 - Lucchetti* 25.502–3
 - Maffezini* 25.500–1
 - Romp petrol* 25.754
 - Salini v. Jordan* 25.507
 - SGS v. Pakistan* 25.499
 - SGS v. Philippines* 25.507, 25.511
 - Siag* 25.754
 - SPP* 25.491
 - Tecmed* 25.512
 - Tradex* 25.480, 25.508–9

- Article 25(1), “consent”, critical date (*cont.*)**
 legal consequences of consent and 25.469,
 25.475–8, 44.46
 denunciation of Convention and 25.477
 determination of applicable Conciliation
 and Arbitration Rules 25.478, 44.17
 diplomatic protection, loss of right to
 25.476, 27.30–7
 exclusion of other remedies 25.476
 exclusion of territories and 25.477, 70.4
 freezing of rights and duties under
 Convention 25.477
 irrevocability of consent 25.475,
 25.599–602
 nationality requirements 25.35, 25.475,
 25.679–87, 25.752–9
 loss of right to relief in non-ICSID forum and
 26.2, 26.6
 NAFTA provisions 25.510
 parties acting on different dates 25.468
 request for arbitration 25.480, 25.754
 unspecified in Convention 25.35, 25.479
- Article 25(1), “consent”, *forum prorogatum***
 in case of doubt as to consent 25.481–98
 confirmation or extension of consent
 25.485
 Court’s right/duty to raise of own accord
 25.485, 25.498
 cure of defect after institution of
 proceedings 25.488–98
 failure to appear 25.483, 45.13
 failure to challenge 25.485–6, 41.49
 drafting history 25.481
 ICJ practice 25.481, 36.30
 jurisprudence
Amco I 25.490
Klöckner I 25.492–7
SPP 25.491
 manifest absence of consent and 25.482
- Article 25(1), “consent”, interpretation**
 effectiveness principle 25.593
 jurisprudence
Amco I 25.587
Holiday Inns 25.586
Mondev 25.591
SOABI 25.589
SPP II 25.590
Tradex 25.593
 restrictive/extensive approach 25.586–95
- Article 25(1), “consent”, limitations**
see also Article 25(1), “consent”, conditions
 admissibility 25.513
 after consent given 25.606
 consistency with Convention 25.513
 BITs 25.516–39
 “disputes or claims originating before entry
 into force” 25.49–56
 limitation to some of the treaty rights
 25.538–9
 US Model Agreement 25.532
 broad limitation clauses, preference for
 25.516
 coincidence of offer and acceptance, need for
 25.514
 in direct agreements 25.515–17
 drafting history 25.513
 exclusion of classes of disputes (Article 25(4))
 distinguished 25.515
 jurisprudence
ADC 25.539
AGIP 25.517
Inceysa 25.521–2, 25.534
Kardassopoulos 25.536
Saipem 25.539
SGS v. Pakistan 25.529
SGS v. Philippines 25.530
Siemens 25.530
SPP 25.519
Telenor 25.539
Tokios Tokelès 25.530
Tradex 25.525
Vivendi I 25.528
Zhinvali 25.520
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.515, 46.10
 national legislation 25.518–25
 umbrella clauses 25.537, 26.94,
 26.108
- Article 25(1), “consent”, method**
 investor/host State agreements 25.378
 existing disputes 25.382–7: *compromis*
 25.382, 25.384; Model Clauses (1993)
 25.387; rarity 25.384
 future disputes 25.382–7: careful drafting,
 need for 25.385–7; compromissory
 clause in investment agreement 25.382,
 25.384; drafting history 25.382–3;
 Executive Directors’ Report 25.384;
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.385–7;
 objections to 25.383; practice 25.384
 invalidity or termination: good faith
 principle 25.628–30; investor’s lack of
 authority 25.632; State’s incapacity to
 give consent 25.625–31; as withdrawal
 of consent 25.620–4
 multilateral treaties
 Cartagena Free Trade Agreement 25.463:
 investor’s consent, need for 25.463
 Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.460–1
 NAFTA (1992): investor’s consent, need for
 25.459; time limits for request 36.17

- non-binding references 25.464–7: Asean Agreement for the Promotion and Protection of Investments (1987) 25.465; EC Statement on Investment Protection Principles (1992) 25.467; World Bank Guidelines on the Treatment of Foreign Direct Investment (1992) 25.466
- termination of offer as withdrawal of consent 25.619
- request for arbitration as acceptance 36.29
- submissions before tribunal 26.28, 26.30
- Article 25(1), “consent”, MFN clauses, applicability** 25.567–8
- jurisprudence
- Gas Natural* 25.570
 - Maffezini* 25.568–9
 - Plama* 25.573
 - RosInvest* 25.575
 - Salini v. Jordan* 25.572
 - Telenor* 25.574
- Article 25(1), “consent”, multiple instruments/varying parties** 25.324–6, 25.389, 25.551–66, 25.599
- see also Article 25(1), “arising directly”, multiple contracts/varying parties
- jurisprudence
- AGIP* 25.328
 - Amco I* 25.324–6, 25.389
 - CSOB* 25.100, 25.390, 25.562–3
 - Duke Energy* 25.561, 25.564
 - Fedax* 25.100
 - Holiday Inns* 25.95, 25.552
 - Klöckner I* 25.327, 25.553–7, 46.77
 - SOABI* 25.96, 25.558–9
 - Tesoro* 25.560
- unity of investment approach 25.561–5
- Article 25(1), “consent”, national legislation as consent or offer** 25.392–426
- acceptance of offer, need for 25.416–26, 26.21
- by time of institution of proceedings 25.417
 - early acceptance, desirability 25.419
 - extent of acceptance 25.420
 - methods of acceptance 25.417–26
 - request for conciliation or arbitration as 25.417–18
- Additional Facility, reference to 25.301, 25.409
- concurrent arbitration provisions: see Article 25(1), “consent”, concurrent arbitration provisions
- conditions: see Article 25(1), “consent”, conditions
- effective date of consent and 25.392
- Executive Directors’ Report 25.393
- further action by host State, need for 25.410–15
- jurisprudence
- Amco I* 25.414
 - Inceysa* 25.391, 25.396–7, 25.415
 - Manufacturers Hannover Trust* 25.405
 - SPP* 25.400–4, 25.421, 26.34, 41.19
 - Tradex* 25.395, 25.417
 - Zhinvali* 25.406–8, 25.418
- notification to Centre, value 25.393
- restrictions on offer 25.392
- revocability 25.392
- as withdrawal of consent 25.618
 - subsequent BIT, relevance 25.403
- Article 25(1), “consent”, validity**
- determination by commission or tribunal 25.479, 25.621
- determination by non-ICSID forum where ICSID proceedings not instituted 26.6
- non-appearance of respondent in non-ICSID forum 26.8, 26.9
- exclusion of diplomatic protection and 27.31–7
- failure to file or submit formal request for arbitration 26.9–13
- failure to waive other remedies, effect 26.37
- MINE* 26.9–14
- poor drafting and 26.8, 26.19
- validity of investment agreement and severability of arbitration provision: see Article 25(1), “consent”, severability of arbitration provision
- State’s incapacity to give consent 25.625–31, 42.154–6
- Article 25(1), “consent”, voluntary nature**
- Preamble** 33, 25.5, 25.374–7, 25.596, 69.2
- developing countries’ concern “adverse inferences” 25.375
 - pressure to consent 25.375
- Executive Directors’ Report 25.376
- participation in Convention, implications 25.377
- Preamble and 25.374
- Article 25(1), “consent”, withdrawal**
- indirect withdrawal
- acquisition of host State nationality 25.633
 - denunciation of Convention 25.211, 25.215, 25.477, 25.609–11, 66.7, 71.4, 72.1–11
 - exclusion of territories and 25.611

- Article 25(1), “consent”, withdrawal (*cont.*)**
 indirect withdrawal (*cont.*)
 expropriation leading to deprivation of foreign control 25.634, 25.895
 good faith principle 25.628–30
 invalidity or termination of direct investment agreement 25.620–4
 investor’s lack of authority 25.632
 jurisprudence, *CSOB* 25.619
 national legislation, changes to 25.618
 notification of excluded classes of disputes (Article 25(4)) 25.607–8, 45.49
 State’s incapacity to give consent 25.625–31
 termination of treaty offer 25.619
 withdrawal of designation or approval in respect of constituent subdivision or agency as 25.267, 25.612–13, 25.908
 withdrawal of investment authorization 25.614–17
 withholding of agreement on procedure, exclusion 44.18
 irrevocability of consent **Preamble** 33, 25.267, 25.419, 25.475, 25.596–606, 26.193
 critical date 25.475, 25.599–602
 decision to include specific statement of principle 25.596
 Executive Directors’ Report 25.597
 new limitations and conditions 25.606
pacta sunt servanda principle 25.599
 Preamble 25.597
 refusal of party to cooperate 25.605, 45.5
 jurisprudence
Alcoa 25.607
CSOB 25.619
Gruslin 25.604
Holiday Inns 25.601
SPP 25.615–16
 withdrawal of BIT offer distinguished 25.450
 withdrawal by agreement (AR 43 and 44) 25.603
- Article 25(1), “consent”, writing, need for**
Preamble 35, 25.379–81
 assignment/succession and 25.380
 explicit consent, need for, *Cable TV* 25.381
Holiday Inns 25.380
 possibility of multiple documents 25.388–90, 25.393
Amco I 25.389
CSOB 25.390
 incorporation of BIT clause into investment agreement 25.390
 proof at time of request for proceedings, need for (IR2(2)) 25.379
- Article 25(1), “constituent subdivision or agency . . . designated to Centre”**
see also Article 25(3) (constituent subdivision or agency: approval of consent)
 Article 25(3) provisions distinguished 25.230
 changes to administrative structure 25.313–18
 as indirect withdrawal of consent 25.613
 changes to administrative structure, extension of consent to host State
 justification: situation caused by State’s own act 25.315; State’s act as indirect unilateral withdrawal of consent 25.315
Klöckner I 25.317
 separate consent of host State, need for 25.312–16, 25.920: agreement of subdivision or agency to assume responsibility as alternative 25.312
 designation
 application to both constituent subdivisions and agencies 25.247
 Article 70 notification of excluded territories distinguished 25.254
 confirmation from State of status, desirability 25.257: Model Clauses (1993) 25.257
 drafting history 25.247
 evidence of, need for 25.259, 25.266
 general or specific 25.247: *ad hoc* designation 25.255
 jurisdiction, dependence on 25.257, 25.260–1: *Amco I* 25.264; *Klöckner I* 25.260–1, 25.317; *LETCO* 25.265
 jurisprudence: *Cable TV* 25.249, 36.39–40; *East Kalimantan* 25.249; *Manufacturers Hanover Trust* 25.266; *Noble Energy* 25.251; *Occidental II* 25.251; *Repsol* 25.250
 limitations 25.256: conditions 25.256; time limits 25.256
 notification to Centre: BITs provision 25.252; choice of method 25.252; legislation as 25.252; need for 25.252, 25.255, 25.257
 origin of idea 25.247
 reason for provision: assurance of authority to commit State 25.248; preservation of State’s control over dealings with foreign investors 25.248
 specificity, need for 25.252

- State responsibility for acts of distinguished
25.233–7: *Autopista* 25.234;
Generation Ukraine 25.234; *Genin*
25.234; *Helnan* 25.234; *Impregilo*
25.234; *Jan de Nul* 25.234;
Kardassopoulos 25.234; *Maffezini*
25.234; *Saipem* 25.234; *Tanzania*
Electric 25.234; *Vivendi I* 25.234,
25.236; *Wena Hotels* 25.234
- State succession and 25.308
- timing: date of request for conciliation or
arbitration as critical date (IR 2)
25.258, 25.915; flexibility 25.258;
jurisprudence; *Amco I* 25.264; *Klöckner*
I 25.260–1; *Noble Energy* 25.263;
Tanzania Electric 25.262
- undertaking to make 25.257
- withdrawal 25.267: unilateral withdrawal
of consent to jurisdiction and 25.267,
25.908
- entities covered 25.240–6
- Australia, problems relating to
25.242
- change of status, possibility of 25.260–1,
25.317
- designation requirement and 25.244
- determination by commission or tribunal
25.244
- drafting difficulties 25.238–43
- jurisprudence: *Burlington Resources*
25.246; *Cable TV* 25.246; *City Oriente*
25.246; *East Kalimantan* 25.246;
Klöckner I 25.246; *Manufacturers*
Hanover Trust v. Egypt 25.246; *Noble*
Energy 25.244, 25.246; *Perenco*
Ecuador 25.246; *Repsol* 25.246;
Scimitar 25.246; *Tanzania Electric*
25.246
- open issues 25.243
- public functions on behalf of Contracting
State or constituent subdivision, defining
requirement 25.243
- extension of consent to host State,
changes to administrative structure,
determination by domestic law, exclusion
25.314
- justification for provision 25.230
- register 25.253
- Secretary-General's role 11.7
- separate consent of host State, need for
Benvenuti & Bonfant (French proceedings)
55.117
- changes to administrative structure: *see*
above
- possible formulae 25.316
- as protection against host State interference
25.312, 25.920
- State control, need for 55.117
- Article 25(1), “Contracting State”**
- absolute nature of requirement 25.3, 25.213
- ad hoc* arbitration incorporating ICSID
Rules/Secretary-General as appointing
authority 25.227, 25.229
- Additional Facility, availability where
requirement not fulfilled 25.224–6,
25.300–1, 67.2
- see also* Index by Subject
- Convention provisions 25.211
- critical date
- institution of proceedings 25.35,
25.214–20
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 25.217; *Cable TV*
25.219; *Generation Ukraine* 25.220;
Holiday Inns 25.216; *LETCO* 25.218
- Secretary-General's consideration of request
25.214
- future ratification, contingent submission
BITs 25.221, 25.222: Additional Facility
as fall-back 25.222
- investment agreement 25.221
- Model Clauses (1968) 25.221:
undertaking to ratify speedily 25.221
- Model Clauses (1981) 25.221
- Model Clauses (1993) 25.221: Additional
Facility as fall-back 25.221
- national legislation, Yemen 25.223
- identification of party, need for
Articles 28(3) and 36(2) 25.214
- IR 2(1)(a) 25.214
- List of Contracting States and Other
Signatories 25.213
- non-compliance, *ad hoc* arbitration 25.302
- non-Contracting State, possibility of access to
Centre machinery 25.212, 25.213
- ratification, need for 25.213
- during 30 day period following deposit of
ratification 25.214
- reciprocity principle and 25.212
- Secretary-General's role 25.214
- refusal to register request 25.214,
25.259
- Article 25(1), “dispute”, existence of**
- critical date 25.48–56
- terms of consent, dependence on 25.48
- definition and requirements
- actual dispute of immediate interest to
parties 25.44–6: jurisprudence
25.45–7
- clearly identified issues 25.44
- contact between parties 25.43

Article 25(1), “dispute”, existence of (cont.)

- definition and requirements (*cont.*)
 - definition (ICJ) 25.42
 - divergence distinguished 25.56
 - exhaustion of other remedies, relevance 25.43
 - “legal” nature: *see* Article 25(1), “legal dispute”
 - measures to remedy, relevance: *AGIP* 25.47, 25.75; *Santa Elena* 25.75
 - uncertainty as to measure of damages, relevance 25.46
- events giving rise to dispute and “dispute” distinguished 25.50–2
- existence of dispute, determination 25.41–56
- jurisprudence
 - Impregilo* 25.49
 - Lucchetti* 25.53
 - Maffezini* 25.51–2
 - Salini v. Jordan* 25.49
 - Salini v. Morocco* 25.127
- limitation of consent to disputes or claims arising before entry into force of BIT and 25.49–56
- as objective requirement, settlement agreement prior to institution of proceedings and 48.75

Article 25(1), “investment”

- criteria 25.152–74
 - contribution to economic development
 - Preamble** 14, 25.158, 25.160, 25.163–74
 - duration 25.153, 25.154
 - jurisprudence 25.159–71
 - mandatory, whether 25.159, 25.167–74
 - regularity of profit and return 25.153, 25.157
 - risk 25.153, 25.154–5
 - substantial financial commitment 25.153, 25.154–5, 25.158, 25.161, 25.204
- definition
 - absence in Convention 25.113, 25.115, 25.121, 25.153
 - arguments in favour of 25.113
 - Executive Directors’ Report (“no attempt to define”) 25.119–20
 - object and purpose of Convention as guide 25.121
 - suggestions for 25.114
- definition by consent
 - general/specific provision distinguished 25.123
 - limitations on 25.122–8
- definition by consent (BITs) 25.139–45
 - ad hoc* nature 25.144

- inclusion of non-exhaustive list of typical rights 25.140
- relevance of provision 25.139
- UK Model Agreement 25.141
- US Model BIT 25.142
- definition by consent (contractual agreement) 25.129–33
 - advisability of specific statement 25.130
 - ICSID clause as evidence of 25.129–31
 - Model Clauses (1981) 25.129
 - Model Clauses (1993) 25.129
 - practice 25.131
 - reference in contract to BIT ICSID clause 25.131
- definition by consent (multilateral treaty)
 - Cartagena Freed Trade Agreement (1994) 25.147
 - Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.147
 - MERCOSUR Protocol (1994) 25.147
 - NAFTA (1992) 25.146
- definition (national legislation)
 - divergence from ICSID usage 25.138:
 - relevance to consent 25.138
 - examples 25.134–8
- double keyhole/double-barreled test 25.123–7
 - examples 25.148–51
 - bonds, debentures and debt instruments 25.142
 - civil engineering and construction contracts 25.151
 - concessions including turnkey projects 25.140, 25.141, 25.142
 - construction contracts 25.118
 - contractual rights 25.149
 - economic transactions 25.148, 25.202–4
 - enterprise 25.142
 - intellectual or industrial property rights 25.140, 25.141, 25.142
 - jurisprudence: *Generation Ukraine* 25.180; *Mihaly* 25.176–7; *PSEG* 25.179; *Zhinvali* 25.178
- licences, authorizations and permits 25.142
- loans 25.118, 25.142, 25.149
- money claims 25.140, 25.141, 25.149
- movable and immovable property rights including leases, mortgages, liens and pledges 25.14, 25.141, 25.148
- NGO charitable activities 25.157
- outstanding payments 25.118
- pre-investment activities including negotiations, exclusion 25.175–81:
 - pre-investment treaty rights, relevance 25.181

Index by Article

1341

- services provision 25.151
share ownership 25.118
shares or stock or other interests in company 25.140, 25.141, 25.142, 25.150
suppliers' credits 25.118
foreign source, relevance 25.182–7
drafting history 25.182
host State requirement for 25.183
jurisprudence: *Amco I* 25.183; *Olguín* 25.184; *SOABI* 25.184; *Tokios Tokelès* 25.185; *Tradex* 25.184; *Wena Hotels* 25.184
“in accordance with host State law” provision, relevance 25.199–201
Aguas del Tunari 25.201
Bayindir 25.201
Fraport 25.201
Gas Natural 25.201
Gruslin 25.201
Inceysa 25.201
Kardassopoulos 25.201
LESI-DIPENTA 25.201
Plama 25.201
PSEG 25.201
Saipem 25.201
Salini v. Morocco 25.200
Saluka 25.201
Tokios Tokelès 25.201
World Duty Free 25.201
“in the territory” requirement 25.188–98
absence of provision in Convention 25.188, 25.197
BIT provision for 25.189, 25.194
Executive Directors' Report 25.188
jurisprudence: *Bayview* 25.196; *CSOB* 25.192; *Fedax* 25.191; *Gruslin* 25.195; *LESI* cases 25.195; *SGS* cases 25.192–3; *Zhinvali* 25.195
type of investment, relevance 25.197–8
inclusion of information in request for proceedings (IR 2(1)(e)) 25.123
investments arising prior to Convention's entry into force, rejection of proposal to exclude 25.117
jurisprudence
CSOB Preamble 14, 25.121, 25.149, 25.164
Fedax 25.149, 25.154
Joy Mining 25.126, 25.160
Kaiser Bauxite 25.132
LESI cases 25.165
LETCO 25.133
Malaysian Historical Salvors 25.124, 25.157, 25.167–70
Mitchell 25.166, 52.160
Salini v. Morocco 25.154–6, 25.171
Semptra 25.149
Tradex 25.135–6
minimum financial limit, suggestions for 25.116
procedure in case of doubt
ad hoc arbitration 25.209, 25.227–9
reference to Additional Facility 25.209
specific statement in contract 25.209
Article 25(1), “jurisdiction”
Additional Facility: see *Index by Subject*
“admissibility” and 25.18
appropriateness of term 25.15–17
use in Hague Convention for the Pacific Settlement of Disputes (1907) as justification 25.15
claim for damages or other legal remedy, sufficiency 25.75
commission/tribunal's right to consider on own initiative 25.7
“competence” as alternative 25.15, 25.17, 41.56–7
terminology in Spanish and French texts 25.17, 41.56
tribunal usage 25.17
conciliation/arbitration
equivalence under Convention 25.19–27, 25.560, 34.6, 36.6, 36.13
separate treatment, suggestions for 25.19
conciliation/arbitration, choice
BITs provisions 25.23–4
clarity, need for 25.20, 25.21, 25.27, 25.28
investor/host State agreements 25.22
IR 1 25.20
jurisprudence: *AAPL* 25.24; *MINE* 25.22
method 25.20
Model Clauses (1993) 25.21
national legislation 25.25–7
subsequent change 25.28
timing 25.20, 36.13
Executive Directors' Report 25.16
fact-finding
Additional Facility provision for as pre-dispute process 25.11, 25.29–34, 25.210; Model Clauses (1993) formula 25.34
establishment of facts as independent issue, risk 25.29
facts incidental to legal dispute, eligibility for clarification 25.29; Article 43 provisions and 25.74; drafting history 25.74; practical need for 25.74

Article 25(1), “jurisdiction” (cont.)

- fact-finding (*cont.*)
 - questions of fact as legal dispute 25.75
 - suggestions for including specific reference to 25.29
- parties’ right to determine, limitation son 25.730–40

Article 25(1), justiciability

- capital importing countries’ wish to exclude certain political issues 25.68
- expropriation and other governmental actions 25.68–71
 - AAPL 25.70
 - Amco I* 25.71
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* 25.70
 - CSOB* 25.72
- parties’ right to exclude classes of disputes 25.69, 25.73
- notification procedure: *see* Article 25(4) (notification of excluded classes of disputes)

Article 25(1), “legal dispute”

- availability of non-judicial means of settlement, relevance
 - application of principles of equity and 25.81
 - conciliation 25.76–82
 - justiciability: *see* Article 25(1), justiciability
 - parties’ request for arbitral decision *ex aequo et bono* 25.76–82
 - settlement of dispute by parties (AR 43) 25.82
- claimant’s responsibility for presentation as 25.60–3, 25.81
 - documents, relevance, IR 2(2) 25.61
 - examples of 25.60
 - IR 2(1)(e) 25.61
- criteria 25.57–67
 - legal remedies based on legal rights 25.60, 25.64
 - legal rights and obligations based on agreement 25.60, 25.64–6
- definition
 - by parties in advance 25.62–3: Model Clauses (1968) 25.63; Model Clauses (1981) 25.62, 25.85; Model Clauses (1993) 25.63; value 25.63
 - proposal for 25.57–8
 - “dispute of a legal character”, significance of change from 25.58
- jurisprudence
 - AAPL 25.43
 - Adriano Gardella* 25.80
 - Alcoa* 25.64

Continental Casualty 25.65*Suez et al.* 25.66

proposal for deletion 25.57

questions of fact 25.75

reason for inclusion

- developing countries’ concerns 25.77

- exclusion of: conflicts of interest 25.59, 25.77; political or commercial disputes 25.57

Executive Directors’ Report 25.59

renegotiation of long-standing agreement as bar to 25.78–81

- adjustment provision in agreement 25.78, 25.80

- in case of disagreement between parties 25.80

- legal basis for demand and 25.79:
 - fundamental change of circumstances 25.79; permanent sovereignty over natural resources 25.79; validity of claim, relevance 25.79

requirement for 25.3

Article 25(1), “national of . . .”

- direct access of non-State party to international forum
 - advantages 25.269
 - objections 25.269
 - purpose of Convention 25.268–9
 - multipartite proceedings
 - multiple host States 25.282
 - multiple investors 25.277–81: *Goetz* 25.280; *Klöckner I* 25.279; number of co-claimants, relevance 25.281
 - single proceedings 25.279
 - private investor, government-controlled entity as 25.271–6
 - Comment to the Preliminary Draft 25.270
 - criteria 25.271–6
 - functional test 25.271–6
 - jurisprudence: *CDC* 25.273; *CSOB* 25.272; *Rumeli Telekom* 25.275; *Telenor* 25.274
 - private status of investor, need for 25.270
 - international organisations, exclusion 25.270
 - investor States, exclusion 25.270
- Article 25(1), “. . . which the parties to the dispute”**
- assignment/succession and, renewed consent in writing, need for 25.380
 - assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.336–63

- in absence of direct contractual arrangements 25.344
- consent based on legislation or treaty and 25.345–8, 25.349
- consent clause provision for 25.363
- as device to attract ICSID jurisdiction 25.350–5
- host State agreement to 25.362
- jurisprudence: *Aguas del Tunari* 25.350; *Amco I* 25.339–41; *Amco II* 52.671; *Banro* 25.351, 25.355; *El Paso* 25.358; *Enron* 25.359; *Fedax* 25.349; *Holiday Inns* 25.337–8; *LESI & Astaldi* 25.343; *LETCO* 25.342; *Mihaly* 25.352–5, 25.361, 25.749; *Noble Energy* 25.343; *SPP* 25.345–8; *Vivendi II* 25.357
- tribunals' realistic approach 25.361
- complexities in corporation structure and 25.304, 25.319–35
- “group enterprise theory” 25.329
- joint claimants 25.793
- jurisprudence: *AGIP* 25.328; *Amco I* 25.324–6; *Cable TV* 25.329; *CMS* 25.792, 42.11; *Holiday Inns* 25.320–3; *Impregilo* 25.334; *Klöckner I* 25.327; *Lucchetti* 25.793; *MTD* 25.793; *Pan American* 42.11; *Sempra* 25.792; *Vivendi I* 25.793; *Zhivali* 25.330–2
- provision for in consent clauses, importance 25.335
- treatment of local subsidiaries as foreign national (Article 25(2)(b)) and 25.791–4
- tribunals' diversity of approach 25.329–35
- unnamed parent companies 25.323–35
- consent by parties to dispute, need for 25.303
- parties not named in original consent agreement 25.303
- assignment/succession of investor's rights and responsibilities: *see above*
- complexities in corporation structure and: *see above*
- proceedings against State where consent given by subdivision or agency 25.304, 25.311–18, 25.920: *see also* Article 25(3) (constituent subdivision or agency: approval of consent)
- State succession and: *see* State succession and *below*
- subrogation in case of insurance indemnity: *see below*
- State succession and 25.304, 25.306–10
- in case of ratification subsequent to independence/merger 25.310: critical date for consent, relevance 25.310; severability of consent clause and 25.310; territorial nexus, relevance. 25.310
- in case of selective succession 25.309
- in case of universal succession 25.309: continuing participation in the Convention and 25.309; in respect of territories outside area of investment 25.309
- former constituent subdivisions designated under Article 25(1) 25.308
- formerly dependent States notified under Article 70 25.308
- ICSID practice 25.307
- subrogation in case of insurance indemnity 25.305, 25.364–73
- insurer's succession to rights: BITs provision for 25.364; host State's agreement to, need for 25.364, 25.366; subrogation distinguished 25.365
- inter-State arbitration and 27.22
- private insurer's right of subrogation: agreement of host State, need for 25.367; functional criteria for determining status 25.367
- procedural problems, possible solutions: BITs provisions 25.371–2; *CSOB* 25.373; Model Clauses (1993) 25.370–1
- State, State agency or international organisation, denial of party status 25.365–6: negotiating history 25.366
- Article 25(2), “national of . . . another Contracting State” 25.3**
- see also* Article 25(1), “. . . another Contracting State”
- clarification of nationality requirements, limitation to 25.635
- consensual element in determining 25.638, 25.762
- critical date for determination 25.35, 25.679–87
- exclusion
- nationals of host State 25.633, 25.636, 25.679, 25.893: constituent subdivision/agency as party and 25.767
- nationals of non-Contracting State 25.285, 25.636, 25.660, 25.894

Article 25(2), “national of . . . another Contracting State” (cont.)

natural and juridical persons distinguished
13.11, 25.637, 25.688, 25.752–3,
25.873–4

as objective requirement 25.638–9, 41.50

tribunal’s obligation to examine 52.183–4

Article 25(2)(a) (nationality: natural persons)

absence of problems 25.640

agreement between investor and host State
25.657–8

estoppel and 25.658

applicable law

BITs provisions 25.659

diplomatic protection rules distinguished
25.646–7

law applicable to merits (Article 42)

distinguished 25.642, 42.9

law of State of claimed nationality

25.642–5, 42.9–12, 52.184: exceptions
25.642, 25.644, 42.9

continuity of nationality 25.684–7

IR (1984) 2 25.686

critical date 25.35

double consent/registration of request test

25.679–87, 25.873, 36.62: application to
non-possession of host State nationality
25.681, 25.683; change from date of
institution 25.681; change of nationality
between request and registration
25.687

status as Contracting parties distinguished
25.682

drafting history 25.640, 25.641, 25.648–9,
25.665–7, 25.680–1

dual/multiple nationals 25.661–3

dominant or effective nationality, relevance
25.662, 25.668, 25.670–4

jurisprudence: *Champion Trading*
25.669–71; *Siag* 25.672–4

nationality of host State, exclusive effect

25.664–78: agreement to contrary,
ineffectiveness 25.668; concurrent
possession, possibility of 25.665;
Executive Directors’ Report 25.667;
involuntary acquisition after consent
25.678; relinquishment of nationality
before consent 25.676–7; subdivision or
agency as party to dispute 25.675

nationality of non-Contracting State,
relevance 25.662–3: diplomatic
protection and 25.663; drafting history
25.661; estoppel and 25.662

evidence of

certificate of nationality, conclusiveness
25.648–56

documentary, need for 25.686

jurisprudence

Micula 25.645

Olguín 25.645, 25.646–7

Pey Casado 25.656, 25.677

Siag 25.683

Soufraki 25.643, 25.644, 25.650–5, 42.9,
52.183–4, 52.224

Vacuum Salt 25.684

nationality of host State, exclusive effect
25.641, 25.678

permanent residents

Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.659

exclusion, MERCOSUR Protocols
25.659

stateless persons 25.660

Tribunal’s right to determine own competence
(Article 41) and 25.643, 25.644

Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons)

agreement between investor and host State
25.696, 25.708–17

absence of challenge 25.713–14

CDC 25.715

conditions for effectiveness 25.710,

25.716: deception/misrepresentation and

25.716; host State’s specific consent

25.716; parties’ awareness of

circumstances 25.716, 25.717

control test 25.710

desirability 25.709

freedom to determine (First Draft) 25.708

“have agreed should be treated” provision
distinguished 25.709

MINE 25.711–14

Model Clauses (1993) 25.709

reasonable connection, sufficiency 25.717

Soufraki 25.715

applicable law 25.689, 25.693, 42.10–12

diplomatic protection compared 25.694,

25.698: treatment of enemy aliens in time
of war compared 25.694

BITs provisions 25.717, 25.718–40

determinant nature 25.723

variety of criteria 25.719–21

commission/tribunal’s right to raise of own
initiative (AR 41(2)) 25.714

comparability with Article 25(2)(a) provisions
25.688

date of registration requirement, omission
25.688, 25.755–8

foreign control provision: *see* Article

25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons),

“ . . . because of foreign control . . . ”

control test (“piercing the corporate veil”)
25.694–7

Index by Article

1345

- agreement between parties and 25.710
agreement to “treat as” provision distinguished 25.697
difficulties in application 25.695
non-Contracting State nationals and 25.695
critical date 25.35
consent, change of nationality following 25.755–8: diplomatic protection and 25.755–8; enforcement of award and 25.755–8
consent to jurisdiction 25.475, 25.752–9, 25.871
double time test, rejection 25.753
drafting history 25.753
drafting history 25.689, 25.695–6, 25.741
dual/multiple nationals 25.742–51
all of Contracting States 25.743
dominant or effective nationality, relevance 25.745
nationality of host State, exclusive effect, subdivision or agency as party to dispute 25.675
nationality of host State, non-exclusive effect: *see also* Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons), “. . . have agreed should be treated as . . . national of another Contracting State . . .”; mixed control 25.745; need to establish nationality of another Contracting State 25.744
nationality of non-Contracting State, non-exclusive effect 25.744: diplomatic protection and 25.746–9; universality of Convention and 25.750
reasonable degree of control test 25.745
specific nationality, need to state (IR 2(1)(d)) 25.743
evidence of
host State’s right to 25.717
IR 2(2) 25.759
expropriation and 25.634
flexibility, need for 25.698
foreign control, change of nationality following consent, *Amco I* 25.875
host State/non-host State, possibility of different treatment 25.697
incorporation/seat test 25.694–707, 25.718–22, 42.10
as “domestic law of Contracting State” 25.695
Kaiser Bauxite 25.699
SOABI 25.700, 25.703
SPP II 25.699
Tokios Tokelés 25.701–2
legal personality, need for 25.689–93
BITs provisions 25.693
Impregilo 25.692
LESA-DIPENTI 25.691
as objective requirement 25.693
legal status and capacity and 42.10–12, 42.157–9
Amco II 25.341
multilateral treaty provisions 25.722
national legislation provisions 25.717, 25.718–40
determinant nature 25.723
variety of criteria 25.718
nationality of non-Contracting State, exclusive effect 25.285, 25.741, 25.894
Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons), “. . . because of foreign control . . .”
agreement on nationality and 25.815, 25.818–21, 25.825
agreement raising presumption of, rebuttal 25.821
applicability
exclusion of foreign control and 25.839
juridical persons controlled by local nationals 25.826–7, 25.894
nationals of non-Contracting State 25.828–30
nationals of States not parties to investment protection treaty 25.831–2, 25.835–7
shareholders of multiple nationality: all Contracting States 25.833–4, 25.892; inclusion of nationals of non-Contracting State, effect 25.834, 25.838
“because”, significance 25.829
change of nationality following consent 25.876
“control” for purposes of establishing nationality in other contexts distinguished 25.703–7
critical dates 25.871–95
agreement between parties 25.811, 25.891–2: foreign control immediately before dispute, desirability 25.891
BITs provisions 25.888, 25.890
consent to jurisdiction 25.821, 25.871–86: change of control following 25.873–87, 25.892–4, 25.901
drafting history 25.872
jurisdiction linked to period during which control existed 25.887: relevance if unnamed parent companies accepted as parties 25.887
multilateral treaty provisions 25.889–90
“on that date” 25.872
registration of request 25.895

Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons), “. . . because of foreign control . . .” (cont.)

- diminishing significance of provision 25.791, 25.887
- effective nationality considerations 25.729
- entities not all having nationality of same State party to BIT 25.297–8
- explicit agreement, need for 25.825
- expropriation affecting, effect 25.634, 25.895
- foreign control element, desirability of reference to/ICSID practice 25.785
- form and extent of control 25.850–70
 - adequate control 25.838
 - complexity of factors determining 25.850, 25.864
 - drafting history 25.814, 25.851
 - effective control 25.824, 25.838
 - flexible concept 25.865
 - ICSID clause, relevance 25.820–1, 25.856
 - majority shareholding 25.851:
 - subsequently lost (*Klöckner*) 25.853
 - nationals of Contracting States/non-Contracting State, appropriate balance 25.838, 25.865
 - power of control and exercise distinguished 25.859–63
 - provisions in: BITs 25.867–8; multilateral treaties 25.869–70; national legislation 25.866
 - reasonable control 25.865
 - sole or main shareholding 25.852: at one remove (*SOABI*) 25.854
- indirect control 25.840–9, 25.901
 - chain including nationals of Contracting and non-Contracting State 25.842–9:
 - effectiveness of ICSID jurisdiction and 25.844, 25.848–9
 - need for host State to know nationality 25.842
- joint venture corporations 25.839
- jurisprudence
 - ADC* 25.736
 - Aguas del Tunari* 25.831–2, 25.847, 25.859–63
 - Amco I* 25.816, 25.833, 25.841–2, 25.852, 25.875
 - Autopista* 25.824, 25.845–6, 25.848, 25.881
 - Cable TV* 25.822, 25.858
 - Camuzzi I* 25.297, 25.706, 25.835–7
 - CMS* 25.704, 25.706, 25.792
 - Enron* 25.706

- Klöckner I* 25.783, 25.817, 25.853, 25.884–7
- LETCO* 25.819, 25.855, 25.876
- Rompétrol* 25.737–9
- Sempre* 25.297, 25.706, 25.792, 25.835–7
- SOABI* 25.818, 25.830, 25.843, 25.854, 25.877
- Tanzania Electric* 25.823
- Tokios Tokelès* 25.701–2, 25.723, 25.725–35
- Vacuum Salt* 25.820–1, 25.825, 25.827, 25.838, 25.856–7, 25.878–80, 25.890
- Vivendi I* 25.882
- Vivendi II* 25.882
- Wena Hotels* 25.704
- objective requirement/evidence of 25.813–25
 - examination of as tribunal practice/obligation 25.815–24

Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons), “. . . for the purposes of this Convention . . .”

- ad hoc* committee membership and 25.902
- applicability to all nationality provisions 25.897–902, 27.24–9
- constitution of tribunal and 25.897–902
 - difficulties 25.900–1
 - SOABI* 25.898–9
- diplomatic protection in case of non-compliance with award and 27.29
- drafting history 25.896
- Article 25(2)(b) (nationality: juridical persons), “. . . have agreed should be treated as . . . national of another Contracting State . . .”**
- documentation, at time of request (IR 2(2)) 25.774, 25.776
 - defective documentation, effect 25.774
 - evidence of nationality distinguished 25.774
- drafting history 25.761–3
- dual/multiple nationality and 25.766
- exceptional nature of provision 25.777
- Executive Directors’ Report 25.763
- form of agreement 25.768–74
 - BITs offer 25.773, 25.807–9
 - compromis* 25.772
 - joint request (IR 1(2)) 25.772
 - legislation/treaty offer: additional direct agreement, desirability 25.812; need for acceptance 25.811
- Model Clauses (1968–93) 25.769, 25.787
- multilateral treaties, offer: Cartagena Free Trade Agreement (1994) 25.810; Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.810;

- MERCOSUR Protocols 25.810;
NAFTA (1992) 25.810
national legislation offer 25.773, 25.806
subsidiary agreement, preference for 25.779
unambiguous statement, desirability 25.787
- formalities
agreement between parties to dispute 25.811
documentation showing agreement 25.774, 25.776
identification of controlling nationality, relevance (IR 2(1)(d)) 25.296, 25.795–805, 25.892, 25.900: imprecision, effect 25.797–805; Model Clauses (1993) 25.796; multiple nationalities 25.796
implicit agreement, possibility of 25.775–94
consent to jurisdiction as 25.776, 25.788–90: limitation to cases of direct agreement between investor and host State 25.790
incorporation/seat or control as test 25.700–7, 25.764
jurisprudence 25.764–5
Aguas del Tunari 25.765, 25.773
Amco I 25.703, 25.765, 25.780–1, 25.799–800, 25.805
Autopista 25.765, 25.771, 25.804, 25.805
Cable TV 25.765, 25.774, 25.786
Genin 25.773
Holiday Inns 25.778–9, 25.798
Klöckner I 25.765, 25.783
LETCO 25.765, 25.784
Lucchetti 25.773, 25.793
MTD 25.773, 25.793
SOABI 25.700, 25.703, 25.765, 25.801–2, 25.805
Tanzania Electric 25.770, 25.803, 25.805
Vacuum Salt 25.765, 25.785
Vivendi I 25.765, 25.773, 25.793
party status of parent companies and 25.791–4
purpose of provision 25.760
foreign investor corporation established under host State 25.764
specific provision, desirability 25.775, 25.777
test, controlling interest 25.761–3, 25.764
- Article 25(3) (constituent subdivision or agency: approval of consent)**
see also Article 25(1), “constituent subdivision or agency . . . designated to Centre”
communication to investor 25.909
subdivision or agency 25.909
consent by host State, whether 25.919–20
critical date 25.913–15
institution of proceedings 25.915
designation requirement, relevance 25.230, 25.256, 25.315, 25.904–5
drafting history 25.904
form of approval 25.909–12
Model Clauses (1993) 25.910–11
jurisprudence
Cable TV 25.906
Noble Energy 25.907, 25.912, 25.914
need for 25.903–8
Secretary-General’s role 11.7, 25.259
unilateral nature 25.909
validity of consent and 25.913
waiver of need for by host State 25.903, 25.916–18
drafting history 25.916
equivalence with approval 25.917
form 25.917
list showing 25.918
withdrawal following 25.267, 25.612–13, 25.908
- Article 25(4) (notification of excluded classes of disputes)**
categories of exclusion/limitation
exhaustion of local remedies rule and 25.927
limitation to compensation disputes 25.926
limitation to disputes “fundamental to the investment itself” 25.105, 25.926
“minerals or other natural resources,” 25.25.607
“property and real rights upon real estates” 25.926
consent to jurisdiction distinguished 25.515, 25.928–41
effect of notification on prior consent 25.938
interpretation of consent clause and 25.934
possible extension of consent to “excluded classes” 25.930
specific consent, primacy 25.931
drafting history 25.921–3, 25.931
Executive Directors’ Report 25.923, 25.924
“investment”, effect on definition of 25.120, 25.925, 25.935–7

Article 25(4) (notification of excluded classes of disputes) (cont.)

jurisprudence

Alcoa 25.938*CSOB* 25.936*Fedax* 25.935*Kaiser Bauxite* 25.938*Mitchell* 25.937*PSEG* 25.932–3*Reynolds* 25.938*SPP II* 25.929

legal effect 25.925, 25.932–4

“questions pertaining to oil and acts of sovereignty” 25.926

reason for provision 25.922, 68.3

reservations distinguished 25.924, 68.3

Secretary-General’s role 11.7, 25.922

States making

China 25.926

Costa Rica 25.927

Ecuador 25.926, 25.939–40

Guatemala 25.926, 25.927

Guyana 25.927

Israel 25.927

Jamaica 25.607

Papua New Guinea 25.105, 25.926, 46.11

Saudi Arabia 25.926

Turkey 25.926

timing of notification 25.924

as withdrawal of consent 25.607–8,
25.938–41, 45.49, 45.80

withdrawal of notification 25.927

Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule) Preamble

22, 26.2, 26.6

applicability

ancillary claims 46.8

annulled award 52.663, 53.62, 54.35

annulment proceedings 52.4, 52.545,
53.32

arbitration 26.1

attachment proceedings, *MINE*

26.149–53

conciliation 26.1

institution of ICSID proceedings, relevance
26.6

settlement and 53.62

submission to new tribunal (Article 52(6))
52.663, 53.62, 54.35

autonomy of ICSID arbitral process and

26.1, 26.3

provisional measures, power of domestic
courts and 26.175

concurrent reference to domestic courts

26.44–84

see also domestic courts *below*as alternative or preliminary to ICSID
arbitration **Preamble** 22, 26.44BITs provisions 26.45: offering choice
26.45in consecutive documents spread over time
26.48–54jurisprudence: *Holiday Inns* 26.49–52;*SOABI* 26.53; *Zhinvali* 26.47

national investment laws and 26.46

precedence 25.400–4, 26.40, 26.50–1

subsequent resort to/review by ICSID
tribunal 26.44, 26.45, 26.46

consent to ICSID arbitration and

claim to lack of consent, compatibility with
rule 26.15–16*Duke Energy* 26.15–16

need for 26.6

as trigger 25.476, 26.6–7, 26.34

consolidation of proceedings and 26.124–7

BITs provisions 26.125

concerns relating to 26.126

confidentiality of information and 26.126

jurisprudence: *Archer Daniels* 26.126;*Corn Products* 26.126; *Pan American*
26.127

NAFTA and 26.125, 26.126

critical date 25.476, 26.2, 26.21, 26.34

diplomatic protection (Article 27) and 27.5

investor’s right to seek 26.186

domestic courts

see also concurrent reference to domestic
courts *above*

autonomy of ICSID proceedings and 26.3

decisions: binding on ICSID, whether

26.138, 26.140; reliance on 26.140

enforcement role 26.3

role, intervention in ICSID proceedings

26.111

drafting history 26.111, 52.4

enforcement measures and 26.149–53,

26.174, 54.10

MINE 26.149–53

failure to protest improper pursuit of remedies

in non-ICSID forum 26.114–15, 26.153

finding that Centre has no jurisdiction, effect
26.6

fork in the road clauses 26.55–72

effect on ICSID jurisdiction 26.72

jurisprudence: *Azurix* 26.69; *Champion**Trading* 26.68; *CMS* 26.65–6;*Continental Casualty* 26.70; *Enron*26.70; *Genin* 26.59–60; *LG&E* 26.70;*Middle East Cement* 26.61; *Pan**American* 26.70; *Sempra* 26.70; *SGS**v. Pakistan* 26.67; *Vivendi I* 26.62–4

- parallel treaty and contract claims and 26.62–6
- same/identical dispute requirement 26.57–72
- identical tribunals 26.128–31, 37.35
 - jurisprudence: *Camuzzi I* 26.129, 37.35; *Pan American* 37.35; *RFCC* 26.128; *Salini v. Morocco* 26.128; *Sempra* 26.129, 37.35; *Suez and AGW* 26.130, 26.205, 37.35
- interim measures 26.174
- interpretation
 - drafting history 26.191
 - “or” 26.191
- municipal–international law relationship 26.13
- newspaper article as breach 47.140
- non-ICSID arbitration proceedings and 25.228, 26.111, 26.114–23
 - jurisprudence: *Fraport* 26.122–3; *Lucchetti* 26.118; *MINE* 26.115, 26.153; *Saipem* 26.121; *SGS v. Pakistan* 26.116–17
- non-judicial remedies
 - “administrative or judicial remedies” provision and 26.185
 - diplomatic protection 26.186
- obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.132–48
 - bankruptcy proceedings 26.141, 47.111–14
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 26.136–9; *Autopista* 26.142–3; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 26.133; *CSOB* 26.141; *Fraport* 26.148; *Holiday Inns* 26.135; *LETCO* 26.134; *Tanzania Electric* 26.144; *Wena Hotels* 26.145–7
 - legislation implementing Convention and 69.7
 - lis pendens* 26.133
 - penalties for failure 26.134
 - res judicata* effect of award and 26.145
 - “unity of investment” and 26.135
- obligation of non-ICSID forum to decline jurisdiction 26.110, 26.114
- parallel treaty and contract claims 25.54–5, 26.73–113
 - BIT jurisdiction clauses, relevance of distinction 25.531
 - breach of treaty and breach of contract claims distinguished 26.83–109
 - jurisprudence: *AES* 26.101; *Azurix* 26.89–90; *Bayindir* 26.104–6, 26.119; *CMS* 26.86; *Enron* 26.91; *Impregilo* 26.102–3; *Jan de Nul* 25.54–5; *Lanco* 26.75; *Salini v. Morocco* 26.76–7; *SGS v. Pakistan* 26.87–8, 26.116–17; *SGS v. Philippines* 26.93–9; *Vivendi I* 26.78–85
- presumption of parties’ intention to exclude non-ICSID dispute settlement measures 26.110
 - Executive Directors’ Report 26.110
- provisional measures and: *see* provisional measures, exclusive right of tribunal, whether *below*
- provisional measures, exclusive right of tribunal, whether 26.162–83
 - see also* Article 47 (provisional measures) Additional Facility Rule, 46, relevance 26.179–80
 - agreement to confer jurisdiction on domestic courts 26.181–3, 55.95; AR 39(5) 55.95; Model Clauses 55.95; NAFTA formula 26.183; procedure 26.183; requirements 26.181; State immunity and 26.182
 - AR 39(6) [39(5)] 26.176–8, 44.34, 55.95, 55.97
 - jurisprudence: *Atlantic Triton* 26.169–72; *Cable TV* 26.173; *Holiday Inns* 26.166; *MINE* 26.167–8
 - measures to preserve evidence (Article 43) 26.164, 43.52
 - scholarly debate 26.174–5
- reasons for 26.4
 - ne bis in idem* principle and 53.32
- as rule of interpretation 26.17
- State immunity and 26.4, 26.9–12, 26.150
- stay of proceedings (domestic courts) 26.154–61
- stay of proceedings (ICSID) and
 - applicable law, relevance 26.157
 - domestic court intervention 26.154–61: as breach of Convention obligations 26.157; national legislation, relevance 26.157; tribunal’s right to determine own competence and 26.154
 - jurisprudence: *Bayindir* 26.119–20; *Mobil Oil NZ* 69.7; *Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 26.154–61, 41.17; *SGS v. Pakistan* 26.158–61
 - nationality of ICSID chairman, relevance 26.157
- traditional exhaustion of local remedies rule and 26.187, 26.191

- Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule) (cont.)**
 “unless otherwise stated” 26.2, 26.17–29, 26.37
 concurrent arbitration provisions, effect: *see* Article 25(1), “consent”, concurrent arbitration provisions; concurrent reference to domestic courts *above*
 waiver
Amco I 26.136–7
 cooperation in domestic proceedings as 26.136–40
 effect on ICSID jurisdiction 26.140
- Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies** 26.187–91
 “administrative” and “judicial”, mutual exclusiveness 26.191
 Contracting States’ concerns in respect of 26.5, 26.189–90
 proposal to reverse presumption of arbitration as first resort 26.189
 disadvantage 25.550
 drafting history 26.5, 26.188–91
 examples 25.548–9
 Executive Directors’ Report 26.188
 host State’s right to insist on **Preamble** 22, 26.5, 26.44, 26.188–231, 27.10
 consent to arbitration as cut-off date 26.193
 tautologous nature of provision 26.190
 wisdom of so doing 26.229–30
 as substantive requirement for establishing breach of international obligation 26.218–28, 26.231
 denial of justice and 26.138, 26.218, 26.219, 26.227
 jurisprudence: *Feldman* 26.221; *Generation Ukraine* 26.223–4; *Jan de Nul* 26.226; *Loewen* 26.222; *Parkerings* 26.228; *Saipem* 26.227; *Vivendi I* 26.219–20; *Waste Management II* 26.222, 26.225
 waiver of Contracting State’s right 26.5, 26.187, 26.188–91
- Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies as condition of consent (BITs provisions)** 25.540, 25.548–50, 26.45, 26.192–205
see also Article 25(1), “consent”, consultation or negotiations obligation; Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies
 Costa Rica 26.197
 general notification to Centre 26.194–8
 Guatemala 26.198
 host State/investor agreement with ICSID arbitration clause 26.192, 26.205
 host State’s right to insist on **Preamble** 22, 26.45, 26.188–231
 Israel 26.196
 jurisprudence
AES 26.217
Amco I 26.209
Benvenuti & Bonfant 26.208
Generation Ukraine 26.214–15
IBM 26.216
Lanco 26.192, 26.210
Maffezini 26.211–13
 MFN clause, effect 25.550
 national legislation consenting to ICSID arbitration 25.540, 26.92, 26.206
 period of time for 26.202–5
 as restatement of Article 26 rule 26.199
 withdrawal of condition 26.193
- Article 27 (diplomatic protection, exclusion) Preamble** 21, 26.114, 26.186
 absence of practice relating to 27.7
 applicability
 arbitration 27.5
 conciliation 27.5
 denunciation and 72.11
 limitation to specific dispute 27.17
 settlement award and 48.79
 autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 26.3
 Calvo Doctrine 27.3
Camuzzi I 27.9
 customary international law and 27.1–3
 denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
 disadvantages of system 27.2–3
 drafting history 27.13–17, 27.30, 27.38–43, 27.44, 53.42
 exclusive remedy rule and 27.5, 54.11
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies and **Preamble** 21, 26.187, 27.4, 27.10, 27.33
 forum selection clause as means of avoidance 27.4
 jurisprudence
AES 27.3 n.2
Aguas del Tunari 27.47–8
Autopista 25.747, 27.8, 27.45
Banro 25.748, 27.7, 27.12
Santa Elena 27.46
SGS v. Pakistan 27.49
 mandatory nature of provision 27.5
 non-ICSID arbitration and 25.228

- reasons for provision 27.13–14
Executive Directors' Report 27.13
objection to mention in Convention 27.15
proposed reference to in Preamble 27.16
resort to diplomatic protection
effect 27.6, 27.9, 27.11
measures falling short of 27.7–8
- Article 27(1) (diplomatic protection, exclusion)**
choice between ICSID arbitration and diplomatic protection
BITs provisions 27.36–7
exclusion of possibility, Model Clauses (1969) 27.34–5
whether 27.33
consent to ICSID jurisdiction and
disputed consent 27.42
as trigger 25.292, 25.476
unaccepted offer 27.33
effective date
date of consent to ICSID jurisdiction 27.30
proposal to allow diplomatic protection until institution of proceedings 27.30
enforcement measures and 54.11
ILC Draft Articles on Diplomatic Protection (2006) 27.1
inter-State arbitration and 27.18–22
availability, host State's failure to abide by ICSID award 27.22
barring clause 27.21
BITs provisions 27.18–22
conflicting decisions, risk 27.21
Model Clauses (1993) 27.21
obligation to decline jurisdiction 27.22
proposed Convention clause to protect 27.19–20
subrogation 27.22
“international claim” distinguished 27.18
international law, applicability to investment disputes and 42.114, 42.193, 42.194
nationality
Article 25(2)(b), applicability 27.24–9: in case of revival of right to diplomatic protection 27.26, 53.46;
non-compliance with award and 27.29
non-Contracting State's right to pursue (“No Contracting State”) 25.663, 26.186, 27.10–12
dual or doubtful nationality 27.10
exhaustion of local remedies and 27.10
as obligation of State 26.186
corresponding obligation of individual 26.186
“or bring an international claim” 27.17
reference to ICJ and 27.23, 27.38
revival of right in case of non-compliance with award 27.38–43, 53.26, 53.41–4, 54.102, 54.115, 55.7
as alternative to judicial enforcement 27.38–9: counterbalance to State immunity 27.39, 55.7
BITs provision for 27.42
countermeasures and 53.43
limitation to cases of non-compliance 27.40
limitation to implementation of award 27.43
nationality and 27.26, 53.46
proposed exclusion of provision 27.41
reference to ICJ 27.38, 53.44, 54.115, 64.14
- Article 27(2) (diplomatic protection, exclusion: informal diplomatic exchanges)** 27.44–50
BITs provision for 27.50
interpretative function 27.44
- Article 28 (conciliation: request)**
Article 36 (arbitration) compared 28.2–4
documentation, relevance 25.61
drafting history 28.3
Institution Rules and 6.9, 28.4
rarity of use 28.6, 34.5
Secretary-General's screening role 11.8, 11.9
- Article 29 (commission: constitution)**
Article 37 compared 29.2–3
Conciliation/Arbitration Rules compared 29.4–6
jurisprudence
SEDITEX I 29.7
SEDITEX II 29.9
Tesoro 29.8
Togo Electricité 29.10
nationals or co-nationals of parties, non-exclusion 13.9, 29.5
sole conciliator 29.8
- Article 30 (commission: appointment by Chairman)** 5.4
absence of practice 30.6
Article 38(Tribunal) compared 30.1–5
drafting history 30.2
nationals or co-nationals of parties, non-exclusion 30.4
powers of Secretary-General 11.4
proposal to omit provision 30.2

- Article 31 (commission: appointment from outside Panel)** 12.4
 Article 14 qualities, need for 12.4, 31.2
 Article 40 compared 31.1–3
 Chairman's appointments 12.4, 13.5
 expiry of panel membership and 56.31–4
- Article 32 (commission: determination of jurisdiction)**
 Article 41 (tribunal) compared 32.1–5
 binding nature of decision 32.3
 “competence”/“jurisdiction”, distinction 25.17
 Conciliation Rules 32.4
Tesoro 32.6–7
- Article 33 (Conciliation Rules)**
 Administrative Council role 6.11, 6.12, 6.13
 Article 44 compared 33.1–6
 Conciliation and Arbitration Rules distinguished 33.6
 conciliation/arbitration procedures distinguished 33.5
 critical date 25.478
 drafting history, proposal for limitation of parties' power to determine procedural rules 33.2
- Article 34 (conciliation)**
 Additional Facility 34.7
 advantages of conciliation 34.2–4
 drafting history 28.3, 34.17, 34.23, 34.26, 34.28, 34.29, 34.33
 rarity of practice 34.5
- Article 34(1) (conciliation: commission's duty to clarify issues . . . and bring about agreement . . . upon mutually acceptable terms)**
 arbitrators' duty distinguished 25.76
 CR 22 34.11
 good faith and Preamble 33
 procedure 34.12–16
SEDITEX II 34.16
Tesoro 34.14–15
 proposal to delete “mutually agreed terms” 34.8
 purpose of conciliation and 34.8–10
 Executive Directors' Report 34.9
Tesoro 34.10
- Article 34(1) (conciliation: parties' duty to cooperate in good faith)** 34.23–5
 absence of sanction for noncooperation 34.25
 CR 23 34.24
 legally binding obligation 34.23
 limitation to procedural cooperation 34.23, 34.25
- Article 34(1) (conciliation: recommendation of terms of settlement)** 34.17–25
 CR 22(2) 34.18
 “from time to time”/“at any stage of the proceedings” 34.17, 34.20
 oral, acceptability 34.20
SEDITEX II 34.21
Tesoro 34.21
 provisional measures 34.19
 statement of reasons, need for 34.17
- Article 34(1) (conciliation: “serious consideration to recommendations”)** 34.26–8
 binding nature of recommendations
 parties' prior agreement 34.28: status of recommendations and 34.28
 rejection of proposal to include in Convention 34.28
 enforceability of recommendations 34.28
 Preamble provision for “due consideration” 34.27
- Article 34(2) (conciliation: agreement between parties)**
 binding nature of agreement 34.31
 status of agreement and 34.31
 enforcement 34.31
 publication of report
 parties' consent, need for (CR 33(3)) 34.32: release by one party 34.32; Secretary-General's role 34.32
 terms of settlement
 arbitration clause, desirability 34.31
 inclusion of terms at request of parties (CR 30(1)) 34.30
 publication, noting of issues as avoidance of 34.29
- Article 34(2) (failure of party to appear)** 34.36–8
 Article 45 distinguished 45.7
ex parte proceedings, exclusion 34.38
 sanction 34.36–7
- Article 34(2) (failure to reach agreement)** 34.33–5
SEDITEX II 34.35
- Article 35 (conciliation: non-invocation of positions taken during)**
 drafting history 35.1
 “except as parties may agree otherwise” 35.4
 advance agreement 35.4
 as compromise 35.1
 as part of settlement agreement 35.4
 inclusion in commission's report 35.5

- increased costs in case of subsequent arbitration proceedings 35.3
 reason for provision 35.3
 settlement agreement distinguished 35.1
- Article 36 (arbitration: request) 6.9**
 Additional Facility and 36.7
 Article 28 (conciliation) compared 36.6
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 36.4–5
 discontinuance of request 36.70
 drafting history 36.5, 36.19, 36.23
 drafting, importance 36.34
 Secretary-General's screening role
 requests for annulment, revision, resubmission or interpretation distinguished 36.8
 summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and 41.94
 withdrawal of request 36.64–70, 46.64–70
 effect on consent 36.70
 IR 8 36.64
 lodging fee, non-refundable 36.68
 registration, effect 36.20, 36.64
 settlement as basis 36.65
 Tokios Tokelès 36.66–7
 unilateral 36.68: in case of joint application 36.68
 withdrawal of consent to jurisdiction distinguished 36.70
- Article 36(1) (arbitration: request)**
 copies
 requisite 36.15
 transmission to respondent (IR 5) 36.18–20: as opportunity to settle 36.20; respondent's right to choose whether to respond 36.20
 initiative 36.9–10
 constituent subdivision or agency 25.231, 36.9
 investor's right of without authorization from home State 36.9
 joint request (IR 1) 36.10
 Institution Rules and 36.3
 language 36.14
 effect of choice on language of proceedings 36.14, 44.62
 procedure
 IR 1 36.11
 Secretary-General's role 36.16, 36.18, 36.19
 registration, effect 36.20
 requirements
 see also Article 36(2) (arbitration: request: required information)
 lodging fee 36.16, 59.8–9: non-payment, effect 36.16
 NAFTA provisions 36.21
 parties' agreement to modification 36.21
 time limits 36.17
 NAFTA provisions 36.17
 parties' agreement 36.17
- Article 36(2) (arbitration: request: required information) 36.22–31, 44.85**
see also Article 36(1) (arbitration: request), requirements
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction, documentation, need for 36.28
 correction 36.37
 identity of parties 25.215, 25.258, 36.26
 intervention/addition after registration of request 36.26
 informal consultation with Centre 36.35–7, 36.65–7
 IR 2 36.24–43
 jurisprudence
 Cable Television 36.39–40
 CMS 36.27
 Impregilo 36.27, 36.41–3
 Scimitar 36.27
 SPP 36.26
 Vacuum Salt 36.27
 Vivendi II (jurisdiction) 36.27, 36.54
 non-compliance, effect 36.39–40
 optional information 36.32–4
 representation of parties 36.33, 44.74
 procedural arrangements agreed by the parties 44.85
 procedural nature 36.38–43
 proof distinguished 36.27, 36.51
 purpose of provision 36.36
 scope of provision 36.22
 variety of proposals 36.23
 prima facie proof requirement 36.23
 waiver, exclusion 36.25
- Article 36(3) (request for arbitration: Secretary-General's role) 11.8, 11.9, 36.44–79**
 dependence on provision of all required information 36.25
 documentation, relevance 25.61, 36.28, 36.52
 drafting history 36.44–5, 36.48
 finding of conformity, rejection of proposal for 36.48
 jurisprudence
 Holiday Inns 41.13
 Mihaly 41.14
 Plama 41.14
 SPP 36.53
 presumption of accuracy of information 36.51

Article 36(3) (request for arbitration: Secretary-General's role) (cont.)

- provisional measures and 47.48
- purpose of provision 36.45–6
 - Executive Directors' Report 36.45
- registration
 - basis of decision, IR 6 36.49
 - consequences 36.62
 - determination of jurisdiction distinguished 36.40, 36.59
 - finality of decision 36.57–9
 - grounds for refusal 36.54–5: "manifestly outside jurisdiction" 25.259, 25.479, 36.2, 52.141, 52.172
 - notification 36.60: parties' representatives and 44.74
 - obligation 36.56, 52.95
 - respondent's right to challenge proposal for 36.50
 - renewal of request 36.58
 - as replacement for *prima facie* proof requirement 36.23, 36.44
 - translation of supporting documentation and 36.52–3
 - tribunal's exclusive right to determine own competence and 36.59, 41.9–15
 - Executive Directors' Report 41.12
 - preliminary nature of Secretary-General's role 41.11–15, 47.48, 52.141, 52.172

Article 37 (constitution of tribunal)

- autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 26.3
- drafting history 37.12–13, 37.15
- principles underlying
 - Executive Directors' Report 37.4
 - non-frustration of Convention 37.2, 37.3
 - parties' freedom of choice 37.2, 40.5:
 - appointment of arbitrators from outside Panel and 40.5
- proper constitution, importance 37.5
- replacement of arbitrator
 - see also* Article 56 (replacement following death, incapacity or resignation: general)
 - AR 7 37.42–3
 - by agreement of parties 37.52–3, 56.5
 - in case of non-acceptance 37.51
 - prior to completion of constitution process 37.52–4, 56.5
 - Secretary-General's role 11.16
 - veto, right of 37.42

Article 37 (constitution of tribunal), jurisprudence

- Fedax* 37.33
- Joy Mining* 37.22
- MINE* 37.32
- SOABI* 37.34

Article 37(1) (constitution of tribunal)

- completion of process (AR 6) 37.10, 37.52
- time limits 37.6–9
 - "as early as possible" 36.33: AR 1 37.6
 - date of registration as trigger 36.62, 37.88
 - usual timescale 37.9, 38.8

Article 37(2)(a) (constitution of tribunal: number and appointment of arbitrators)

- acceptance of appointment, need for 37.47–51, 38.18
 - form 37.50
 - "appointed as the parties shall agree" 37.7, 37.15–35
 - ad hoc* agreement (AR 2) 37.25–35
 - appointment of third member by two party-appointed members 37.20
 - Article 39 "agreement" distinguished 37.31
 - binding nature 37.28
 - BITs provisions 37.24
 - communication of agreement to Secretary-General 37.29
 - Model Clauses (1993) 37.17–18
 - NAFTA provisions 37.24
 - nationality of arbitrators (Article 39) and 37.31, 39.23
 - neutral official as appointing authority 37.18: third member of tribunal of three 37.19
 - prior agreement 37.17–24
 - neutral appointing officer
 - ex officio* designation 37.23
 - possibilities 37.22–3
 - risk of refusal 37.23
 - roster 37.24
 - Secretary-General as 37.24
 - number
 - absence of ceiling 37.14
 - new tribunal to interpret award and sole arbitrator 37.11–13, 37.18
 - uneven 37.11–14
 - usual practice 37.14
 - president, clear designation, need for 37.21
 - refusal, right of 12.5, 37.49, 60.10
 - fees, relevance 37.49
- Article 37(2)(b) (absence of agreement)** 37.27–8, 37.36
 - disqualification of arbitrator 37.42
 - drafting history 37.42
 - frequency of use of provision 37.46
 - procedure (AR 3) 37.39–45, 39.17
 - expedition 37.41
 - modification by parties 37.42
 - time limits 37.40
 - Secretary-General's role 37.45

- third arbitrator
 agreement of parties, need for 37.42
 as president 37.38: obligatory requirement 37.38
 timing of resort to 37.36–7, 37.46, 38.11
 UNCITRAL/ICC provisions compared 37.37
- Article 38 (appointment of arbitrator by Chairman) Preamble** 34, 5.4, 37.3
 90 day time limit for constitution of tribunal and 38.5–8
 difficulty of meeting 37.9, 38.8: in absence of prior agreement on numbers and appointment 38.8
 extension or reduction by agreement 38.5
 acceptance by appointee, need for 38.18
 application
 frequency 38.4, 38.22
 parties' behaviour, relevance 38.4, 38.7: *SOABI* 38.7
 trigger 38.4: *see also* request by one or both of parties *below*
 where parties have agreed under Article 37(2) 37.30
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 38.3
 consultation by Chairman with both parties, need for 38.12–14, 40.10
 in case of uncooperative party 38.14
 party-appointed arbitrators and 38.13
 procedure 38.14
 drafting history 38.2, 38.24
Fedax 37.33
 general acceptability 38.2
 importance of provision 38.1
 limitations on choice 38.21
 appointments under Article 37(2)(a)
 distinguished 38.26, 38.27, 40.8
 membership of Panel of Arbitrators, need for 38.21, 38.25: *see also* Article 40 (appointment of arbitrator from outside Panel)
 nationals/co-nationals, exclusion 38.21, 38.24–7, 40.10: applicability to all members of tribunal 38.25; Article 30 (conciliation commission) distinguished 38.24; NAFTA provisions distinguished 38.27; purpose of provision 38.24
 non-frustration principle and 38.1
 obligation to appoint 38.15–18
 designation of president 38.20
 range of possibilities 38.19–21
 request by one or both of parties 37.88
 AR 4 38.10
 need for 38.9–11
 requirements 38.11
 Secretary-General's role 11.4, 38.11, 38.16, 38.18
 time limits 38.17, 40.10
- Article 39 (nationality of arbitrators)** 13.9
 absence of diversity requirement 39.11
 ICJ compared 39.11
 agreement of parties to sole or each arbitrator 39.23–7
 all arbitrators having nationality of respondent State 39.31
 appointment by Chairman under Article 38, exclusion 39.26: *SOABI* 39.27–30
 appointment by neutral official, exclusion 39.26
 Article 37 agreement on constitution of tribunal distinguished 37.31, 39.23
 NAFTA provisions and 39.25
 alternative proposals 39.1
 appointment of president and appointment neutral official 39.18
 in case of parties' agreement 39.18
 comparison with
ad hoc committee provisions 39.4
 conciliation provisions 39.4
 UNCITRAL/ICC 39.5, 39.7
 compromise nature of provision 39.3
 determination of nationality 39.8
 Article 25(2)(b) agreement to treat as 39.8
 IR 2(1)(d) 39.8
 drafting history 39.1–2
 dual/multiple nationality and 39.10
 jurisprudence
Astaldi 39.31
IBM 39.31
Mobil Oil (NZ proceedings) 39.18
 justification for 39.7
 "majority" provision 39.12–22
 AR 1(3) 39.13–22
 in case of, 3-person tribunal 39.12–15:
 order of appointment, relevance 39.12–15
 non-compliance, effect 39.9
 obligatory nature of provision 39.19
 modification of Arbitration Rules and 39.18–22: 3-person tribunal 39.12–15;
Olguin 39.21–2; order of appointment, relevance 39.12–15; *SPP* 39.20
 purpose of provision 39.2
 Executive Directors' Report 39.6

- Article 40 (appointment of arbitrator from outside Panel)**
 exclusion of conciliator in same dispute (AR 1(4)) 35.2, 40.25
 Executive Directors' Report 40.3
 possibility of 12.4, 40.1–3
- Article 40(1) (appointment of arbitrator from outside Panel)**
 appointment by Chairman 12.4, 13.5, 38.21, 38.25, 40.1, 40.2, 40.8–13
 Article 37 and Article 38 appointments distinguished 40.8
 designation to Panel and 40.11
 expiry of term of office on Panel, effect 15.4, 40.12, 56.1, 56.31–4
Kaiser Bauxite 40.9
MINE 40.9
 appointment by neutral official chosen by parties as appointing authority 40.7
 appointment by parties, parties' freedom of choice and 40.4–7
 drafting history 40.2
- Article 40(2) (appointment of arbitrator from outside Panel: qualities)**
 definition by reference to Article 14(1) 12.4, 40.1, 40.2, 40.14–15, 52.123
 independence of arbitrator
 jurisprudence: *Canfor* 40.24; *Myers* 40.24; *Tecmed* 40.24
 potential conflicts of interest in particular dispute 40.17–24; AR 6 (including, 2006 amendments) 40.18–20; declaration of professional, business or other relationships with party 40.18–20; as objective criterion 40.21; situations possibly giving rise to 40.22–3
 right to hold particular political or philosophical views 40.24
 UNCITRAL/ICC provisions compared 40.16
- Article 41(1) (tribunal's right to determine own competence) Preamble 34**
 acceptance of principle 41.5
ad hoc committees and 41.4
 annulment and 52.131, 52.554
 Article 32 compared 41.4
 comparable provisions
 ICC Rules of Arbitration (1998) 41.1
 ICJ Statute 41.1
 ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 41.1
 Institute of International Law Articles on Arbitration between States, State Enterprises or State Entities and Foreign Enterprises (1989) 41.1
 UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules (1976) 41.1
 UNCITRAL Model Law on International Commercial Arbitration (1985) 41.1
 “competence”/“jurisdiction,” distinction 25.15, 25.17, 41.56–7
 as corollary to Article 25(1) (withdrawal of consent) 41.5
 decision on as award 41.73, 48.22, 48.26, 48.40
 in case of default 45.70
 individual opinions and 48.104
 “no jurisdiction” finding 41.74, 54.31, 54.45
 recognition/enforcement 54.30–1
 review of decisions and 41.23, 41.70
 writing, need for 48.40
 drafting history 41.10
 exclusive nature of tribunal's power
see also Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule)
 exclusive remedy rule (Article 26) and 26.154, 41.9, 41.16–20, 47.121
 ICJ (Article 64) and 41.9, 41.10, 64.7–11, 64.12
Mobil Oil (NZ proceedings) 41.17
 non-ICSID forum's obligation to stay proceedings pending tribunal's decision 26.6, 26.10, 41.16–20; *SGS v. Pakistan* 41.18; *SPP* 41.19
 Secretary-General's screening role and (Article 36(3)) 36.59, 41.9, 41.11–15, 47.48, 52.141, 52.172
 general principle of international adjudication 41.1–3
 Executive Directors' Report 41.2
 independent legal basis of tribunal and 41.6–8, 45.46
 jurisprudence
Inceysa 41.7
SPP II 41.5
Zhinvali 41.8
 national legislation, interpretation and 41.5
 nationality (natural personality) and 25.643, 25.652
 non-ICSID forum's obligation to stay proceedings pending tribunal's decision 26.6, 26.10
 publication of decisions 48.121
 review of tribunal's decisions
 annulment of award on jurisdictional grounds 41.25–9, 41.68
 by domestic courts 41.22
 by ICJ 41.21

- by ICSID *see also* Article 49(2)
(supplementation and rectification of award); Article 50(1) (interpretation of award); Article 51 (revision of award); Article 52 (annulment of award: general)
Executive Directors' Report 41.21
finality of decision 41.21, 41.73
status as award and 41.23, 41.70
supplementation, rectification, interpretation or revision of decision on jurisdiction while case pending 41.24
tribunal's right to raise objections to jurisdiction on own initiative and 41.44
- Article 41(2) (jurisdictional objections)**
41.30–55
annulment proceedings and 52.62
counterclaims and 41.31, 41.36–7
Atlantic Triton 41.37
separate treatment 41.72
suspension of proceedings and 41.63
discussion in award, need for 41.51
examination of jurisdictional issues on tribunal's own initiative 41.43–55, 52.173
contested proceedings 41.45–51, 52.173:
AR 41(2) 41.43, 45.13; non-exercise of right 41.46–51; in respect of objective requirements 41.50
as corollary to tribunal's right to determine own competence 41.44
drafting history 41.43
jurisprudence: *Goetz* 41.55, 45.16; *Kaiser Bauxite* 41.53, 45.14; *LETCO* 41.54, 45.15; *MINE* 41.46; *Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 41.47
uncontested proceedings 41.52–5, 50.5154: as duty 41.52, 41.67
exhaustiveness of reasons, need for 48.45
failure of party to raise as consent to jurisdiction 41.49, 52.60, 52.174
finding against jurisdiction
AR 41(6) 41.73
costs 41.73
post-award remedies 41.73
joinder to merits
decision forming part of final award 41.25, 41.72, 41.79–84
grounds 41.80–5
jurisprudence: *Bayindir* 41.89, 43.118; *Fraport* 41.85; *Impregilo* 41.88; *Kardassopoulos* 41.83; *Klöckner I* 41.84; *Oil Platforms* 41.86, 43.117–18; *Pan American* 41.90; *Saipem* 41.91; *Siemens* 41.87; *SOABI* 41.82; *Telenor* 41.92; *Tradex* 41.81
objection relating to ancillary claim and 41.58–9, 41.84
prima facie test 41.86–92, 43.117–18:
applicability following summary procedure rejection of objection 41.101; treaty violation as basis of claim and 41.86–92
possible issues 41.58–9
as preliminary question 41.32, 41.70–3, 41.77–8
AR 41 41.32
drafting history 41.75
incorporation into final award 41.24, 41.78, 48.26, 48.121, 51.4, 52.62
terminology and 41.71: avoidance of “award” 41.71
time limits 41.32
treatment in early part of award and 41.72
tribunal's right to decide whether 41.75–6: procedural economy and 41.76
procedure 41.60–4
in case of counterclaim 41.63
form of decision 41.69–74, 45.70
summary procedure (AR 41(5)): *see* summary procedure (AR 41(5)) *below*
suspension of proceedings (AR 41) 41.60–4: 2006 revision 41.62; discretionary nature 41.62; objection relating to primary dispute and 41.63
written/oral submissions 41.64
summary procedure (AR 41(5)) 41.93–102, 44.36
advantages/disadvantages 41.102
in case of joinder of jurisdiction and merits 41.96
dismissal of objection: *prima facie* test, applicability following 41.101; right of objection at jurisdictional stage, effect on 41.101
lack of legal merit test 41.98–9
partial upholding of objections 41.99
reasons, need for 41.100
reasons for provision 41.94
Secretary General's screening role and 41.94
time scale 41.95
Trans-Global 41.102
time limits 41.32–42
counter-memorial, due date for and 25.489, 41.32, 41.35–7, 52.174
facts arising after expiry 41.38–9

Article 41(2) (jurisdictional objections)
(*cont.*)time limits (*cont.*)jurisprudence: *AIG* 41.41; *Atlantic Triton* 41.37; *Autopista* 52.174; *CSOB* 41.35; *Desert Line* 41.33; *Gruslin* 25.487, 25.604; *Holiday Inns* 41.40; *Tokios Tokelès* 41.39; *Vacuum Salt* 41.34; *Zhinvali* 52.174

tribunal's right to decide jurisdiction at any time and 41.42, 52.173

tribunal's obligation to consider/decide distinction 41.65: *SPP* 41.66**Article 42 (applicable law)***see also* Article 25(1), "consent", applicable law for interpretation of

applicability

annulment proceedings 52.555

apportionment of costs 61.18

jurisdictional issues 42.4, 52.187–90

jurisprudence: *AES* 42.10; *CMS* 42.7, 42.12; *Pan American* 42.11; *Siemens* 42.6; *Soufraki* 42.9nationality: *see also* Article 25(2)(a)

(nationality: natural persons), applicable law; juridical persons 42.10–12; natural persons 42.9

procedure 42.3

substance 42.3

autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and

Preamble 26, 26.3, 42.2, 42.3, 42.275, 44.3

drafting history 42.1

error in application as ground for annulment:

see Article 52(1)(b) (annulment of award: manifest excess of powers)ICSID Convention as *lex fori* 42.13, 42.49

ICSID's reliance on decisions of domestic courts and 26.140

place of proceedings, relevance 42.62

purpose 42.1–2

ex aequo et bono jurisdiction and 42.249

as mechanism for determining appropriate rules of law in particular dispute 42.2

subrogation and 25.369

Article 42(1) (applicable law: in absence of agreement)

Additional Facility AR 55 distinguished 42.142

choice of law leaving lacunae 42.135

compromise nature of provision 42.142

drafting history 42.138–40, 42.198, 42.204, 52.100

finding of absence, need for 42.133–7

international arbitral practice distinguished 42.142

jurisprudence

Adriano Gardella 42.207*Amco I* 42.144, 42.152, 42.163, 42.210, 42.212, 52.267–9*Amco II* 52.201, 52.270*Autopista* 42.134*Benvenuti & Bonfant* 42.133, 42.143, 42.149, 42.208*Genin* 42.147*Klöckner I* 42.150–1, 42.165–6, 42.168, 42.2209, 52.266*LETCO* 42.134*MCI* 42.148*Mobil Oil* 42.212*SOABI* 42.145–6, 42.149, 42.213*SPP* 42.134, 42.135*Wena Hotels* 42.136

purpose of provision

certainty in absence of choice by parties 42.2, 42.142

flexibility 42.2, 42.142, 42.164

Article 42(1) (applicable law: in absence of agreement: applicable rules of international law) 42.32, 42.167–244, 52.192, 52.260

applicability of international law to investment disputes 42.190–8

contract as sole source of investor's remedies 42.192–7

enforcement of award and 42.193–4
exclusion of diplomatic protection and 42.193, 42.194

ICJ Statute, 38(1), Executive Directors' Report qualification of 42.192

jurisprudence: *Amco I* 42.194; *Azurix* 42.196; *CMS* 42.197, 42.240–1; *Enron* 42.197; *LG&E* 42.197, 42.203; *Sempre* 42.197

proposed exclusion 42.198

proposed limitation to filling gaps in host State law 42.198, 42.204

State responsibility and 42.195–7

"as may be applicable" 42.192–244

English and French texts compared 42.202–3

explanation for inclusion 42.201

incorporation into host State's law, relevance 42.200

private parties' right to rely on international law 42.192–7: exclusion of diplomatic protection and 42.193, 42.194

in case of violation of international law 42.204, 42.205

- drafting history 42.169, 42.183,
42.190, 42.192–3, 42.198, 42.200–3,
42.294
- international and domestic law, relationship
42.96–115, 42.204–48, 52.265
- autonomous application 42.236–44
- parallel application 42.206–13, 42.239–44
- disadvantages 42.211–13
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 42.210, 42.212;
Azurix 42.242; *Benvenuti & Bonfant*
42.208; *CMS* 42.240–1; *Klöckner I*
42.209; *Mobil Oil* 42.212; *Sempra*
42.243; *Tokios Tokelés* 42.242; *Wena*
Hotels 42.241
- “principles” distinguished 42.167–8
- English/Spanish and French texts compared
42.167–8
- inconsistency in usage 42.167
- sources
- BITS 42.171–2
- customary international law 42.175–7:
State responsibility and 42.197
- Executive Directors’ Report 42.169
- general principles of law 42.178–82:
definition 42.179; *ex aequo et bono*
distinguished 42.182, 42.248; examples
42.180; proof of, need for 42.181,
42.248
- ICJ Statute, 38(1) and 42.169–70, 42.190
- judicial decisions: ICSID decisions
42.184; non-ICSID tribunals 42.183
- jurisprudence: *AAPL* 42.172; *ADC*
42.186; *AES* 42.184; *Gas Natural*
42.185; *Inceysa* 42.179; *Klöckner I*
42.181; *Saipem* 42.187; *SGS v.*
Philippines 42.184; *SPP* 42.174
- multilateral treaties 42.171: UNESCO
Convention for the Protection of the
World Cultural and Natural Heritage
(1972) 42.174
- need for incorporation through choice of
law agreement 42.191
- resolutions and guidelines: General
Assembly resolutions 42.189, 42.191;
World Bank Guidelines 42.190
- writings 42.188
- supplemental/corrective function 42.110–11,
42.214–35
- filling of gaps in host State law 42.204,
42.205
- ICISD practice reviewed 42.229–35
- jurisprudence: *AGIP* 42.220; *Amco I*
42.216; *Amco II* 42.217–18, 42.235;
Autopista 42.110, 42.224–5; *Duke*
Energy 42.111; *Goetz* 42.228;
- Klöckner I* 42.214; *LETCO* 42.215;
LG&E 42.226, 42.238; *MCI* 42.227;
Santa Elena 42.222; *SPP* 42.219;
Tradex 42.221; *Wena Hotels* 42.223,
42.229, 42.236–7
- non liquet* and 42.247: *ex aequo et bono*
distinguished 42.250
- Article 42(1) (applicable law: in absence of
agreement: host State law)** 42.32,
42.138–66
- see also* Article 42(1) (applicable law: host
State law (general considerations))
- French law as aid in establishing 42.149,
42.150–2
- “including its rules on the conflict of laws”
(*renvoi*) 42.161–6
- cases of agreed choice of law distinguished
42.162–3
- drafting history 42.161
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 42.163; *Klöckner I*
42.165–6
- methodology 42.162–3
- predictability, effect on 42.164
- reasons for inclusion 42.161
- unusual nature of provision 42.161
- variation or exclusion by agreement of
parties 42.164
- primacy 42.138
- mitigating factors 42.141
- subsequent changes to 42.160
- stabilization clause and 42.160
- Article 42(1) (applicable law: agreement
between the parties)** Preamble
15–16
- see also* Article 42(1) (applicable law: host
State law (general considerations))
- agreement on as essential element in consent
42.19, 52.199
- BITs provision for 42.11–12, 42.23, 42.33,
42.80–4
- clear and unequivocal choice, need for
42.22, 42.32
- conflict of laws, inclusion 42.53–5
- contrat sans loi* 42.37–8
- drafting history 42.21
- exclusion of particular system or part of
system 42.22, 42.41
- freedom of choice 42.21
- freedom of choice
- failure to choose, effect 42.105
- mandatory provisions of host State law,
right of exclusion 42.44–7: capacity of
State to contract 42.46–7
- host State law 42.24–36, 42.117–28
- insistence on 42.21

Article 42(1) (applicable law: agreement between the parties) (cont.)host State law (*cont.*)

subsequent changes to the law and
 42.116–32: in absence of stabilization
 clause 42.129–32;
 acceptable/unacceptable changes
 42.131–2; internationalization of contract
 as protection against 42.33–6;
 stabilization clause as protection against
 42.26, 42.34, 42.41, 42.117–28

host State law/international law, jurisprudence

Adriano Gardella 42.100
AGIP 42.33, 42.97–8, 42.120–1
Atlantic Triton 42.26
CMS 42.127
CSOB 42.35
Duke Energy 42.128
Kaiser Bauxite 42.34, 42.41, 42.119
LETCO 42.100, 42.106, 42.122–3
MINE 42.26, 42.124–5
Mobil Oil (NZ proceedings) 42.24
Semos 42.126
SPP 42.107–9
Tanzania Electric 42.25
Wena Hotels 42.101

implicit agreement

acceptance of: BITs choice of law clause
 42.80–4; multilateral treaty provision
 42.85; offer in national legislation as
 42.23, 42.63–9

BIT agreement without express choice of
 law clause 42.89–95: national
 legislation as implied law 42.91–2;
 substantive provisions of treaty and
 general international law distinguished
 42.89–95

drafting history 42.62

jurisprudence: *AAPL* 42.60–1, 42.70–6,
 42.99; *ADC* 42.93; *Amco I* 42.77;
Autopista 42.68; *CSOB* 42.92; *Enron*
 41.79; *Goetz* 42.82; *Kardassopoulos*
 41.87, 42.87; *LETCO* 42.64, 42.76;
LG&E 42.94–5; *Middle East Cement*
 42.83, 42.90; *MTD* 42.91; *Siemens*
 42.84; *SPP* 42.65–7, 42.76; *Wena*
Hotels 41.78

possibility of 42.62

reliance in particular on submissions before
 tribunal 42.70–6, 42.99

international law/general principles of law

in absence of its choice 42.104–15
 absence of provision for in first sentence of
 Article 42(1) 42.104
 as chosen law 42.96–9, 52.259

customary international law 42.175–7
 explicit provision for, desirability 42.103
 investor/host State agreement, Model
 Clauses (1981) 42.22

as part of chosen domestic law 42.100–3:
 relevance under residual rule

distinguished 42.67, 42.96, 42.115
 subjection of municipal law to international
 law 42.106–15

as supplement to host State law
 42.33–6

use in isolation, disadvantages 42.36
 waiver of rights under international law
 42.113–15

internationalization of contract and
 42.33–6

investor/host State agreement 42.22,
 42.24–38, 42.56

Model Clauses (1968) 42.22

Model Clauses (1993) 42.22

jurisprudence (except where listed under other
 subheadings)

AAPL 42.99

Santa Elena 42.22

methodology 42.13, 42.67

failure to follow 42.13

motives determining choice 42.21

multilateral treaties 42.22, 42.36, 42.85–8

national legislation offering consent and
 42.23, 42.63–9

public policy/*ordre public* (domestic) and
 42.48

public policy/*ordre public* (international) and
 42.49–52, 42.153

international law distinguished 42.52

peremptory rules of international law
 42.49

Security Council resolutions 42.50

World Duty Free 42.51

“rules of law”

Autopista 42.39

combination, right to choose 42.39,
 42.135

dépeçage 42.39, 42.256

possibilities: exclusion of particular system
 or part of system 42.41; non-binding
 code of conduct 42.42; piecemeal
 choice 42.39, 42.136

systems of law distinguished 42.39, 42.53,
 42.104

third State law 42.27–32, 42.45

jurisprudence: *CDC* 42.29; *Colt Industries*
 42.30; *SPP* 42.28; *World Duty Free*
 42.31

loan contracts 42.27–9

- timing
 during or at institution of proceedings
 42.56–61
 during proceedings 42.56–61
 jurisprudence: *AAPL* 42.60–1; *Adriano Gardella* 42.57; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 42.59; *SOABI* 42.58
 treaty not yet in force 42.42
- Article 42(1) (applicable law: host State law (general considerations))**
 capacity to submit to arbitration, limitations on
 42.154–6
 arbitration clause as modification of the law
 42.154
Autopista 42.156
 capacity to contract in violation of own law
 42.154–6
 estoppel/good faith and 42.155
 legal status of investor, exclusion 42.157–9
Amco II 42.158
Scimitar 42.159
- Article 42(2) (*non liquet*: prohibition) 42.2,**
 42.13, 42.245–8
 Article 48(3) and 42.2, 42.13, 42.245–8
 closing the gaps, rules of chosen legal system
 and 42.137, 42.246
 drafting history 42.245
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction distinguished
 42.250
 failure to make effective choice of law and
 42.38, 42.135–7
 ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure
 (1958) 42.245
- Article 42(3) (*ex aequo et bono*) 25.76, 42.2,**
 42.13, 42.15, 42.249–79
 comparable provisions in other international
 instruments 42.253
dépeçage 42.40–1, 42.256
 domestic law, relevance of exclusion in
 42.274
 Additional Facility Rules distinguished
 42.275
 drafting history 42.253, 42.260
 equitable considerations distinguished 42.16,
 42.269, 52.252–6
 equity/law relationship 42.266–71
 application of law, admissibility
 42.266–8
 equity within the law distinguished
 42.269–71, 52.246–7
 examples of application 42.208, 42.276–9
 compensation/costs as principle field of
 application 42.279
 ICJ Statute 38(2) as basis 42.253
 interest and 46.48
- jurisprudence
AAPL 42.276
AGIP 42.258
Amco I 42.16, 42.18–19, 42.261, 42.269,
 52.252–6
Atlantic Triton 42.255, 42.268, 42.278
Benvenuti & Bonfant 42.208, 42.259,
 42.267, 42.277, 42.279, 46.48
Klöckner I 42.15, 42.18–19, 42.262–3,
 42.269, 52.239
MINE 42.17, 42.264, 52.199, 52.245
MTD 42.271
SOABI 42.269
Tecmed 42.270
Zhinvali 42.265
- legal/non-legal disputes, relevance of
 distinction 42.251
- parties' agreement
 as derogation from agreement on
 applicable law under Article 42(1)
 42.274
 during or on institution of proceedings
 42.257–9
 Model Clauses (1993) 42.254
 need for 42.135, 42.182, 42.249–50,
 42.254, 42.260–5: manifest excess of
 powers and 42.261–5, 52.244; scope
 42.256
 peremptory rules of international law/*jus*
cogens and 42.273
 predictability, effect on 42.249
 reasons, need for 42.272, 48.57, 52.349,
 61.43
- Article 43 (taking of evidence)**
 admissibility of evidence 43.10–22
 in absence of oral hearing 43.88–92
 AR 33 (marshalling of evidence) 43.10
 AR 34 (general principles of evidence)
 43.10, 47.84, 47.88
 “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.30–43
 AR 38(2) (reopening of proceedings)
 43.36–7
 expiry of time limits and 43.39–43
 jurisprudence: *AGIP* 43.31, 43.61, 47.34,
 47.81; *Azurix* 43.41; *Benvenuti &*
Bonfant 43.39; *Champion Trading*
 43.33; *Fraport* 43.34; *Klöckner I*
 43.37; *Noble Energy* 43.34; *Noble*
Ventures 43.32; *Siemens* 43.42;
SOABI 43.35; *Tradex* 43.40; *Vivendi*
II 43.43
 post-award evidence 43.38–9
 comparable instruments in other international
 instruments 43.1
 drafting history 43.2–3, 43.6

Article 43 (taking of evidence) (cont.)

“except as the parties otherwise agree”

43.5–9

agreed statement of facts 43.7, 43.9:

uncontested facts (AR 21) 43.9

agreement on specific rules of evidence

43.7

proposal to delete 43.6

expenses 61.28

AR 34(4) 43.26–9

expenses incurred as result of one

party’s conduct 43.26–9, 43.122,

61.28–32

fact-finding as incidental to judicial function

43.3–4

Additional Facility distinguished 43.3

jurisprudence

ADF 43.17

Aguas del Tunari 43.15–16

Amco I 52.301, 53.324–5

CDC 43.21, 52.328, 52.330–1

Fraport 26.122–3

Klöckner II 52.326–7

Lucchetti 52.332

MTD 43.22

Noble Ventures 43.8

SOABI 43.35

SPP 43.13

Tradex 43.14

Vacuum Salt 43.12

Wena Hotels 43.20, 52.328, 52.329

as preservation measure 43.18

proposal to transfer to Arbitration Rules

43.2

provisional measures and 26.164, 47.87–9

see also Article 47 (provisional measures),

purpose/rights to be protected,

preservation and production of evidence

standards

failure to abide by as excess of

powers/serious departure from

fundamental rule of procedure 43.4,

43.19–22, 52.323–32

IBA Rules as 43.8, 43.18

supplementary nature of Article 43 provisions

43.10

timing of request: see “at any stage of the

proceedings” above

tribunal’s discretionary powers 43.10–22

see also Article 43(a) (“call upon parties to

produce”); Article 43(b) (visits and

enquiries)

relevant factors (including necessity)

43.12–22

tribunal’s exclusive powers 26.164

Article 43(a) (“call upon parties to produce”)

43.44–67

applicable law 43.71

common and civil law practice distinguished

43.71

“documents or other evidence”

alternative formulae 43.68

AR 34(2)(a) 43.68

AR 37 43.55

“documents”, examples 43.70

experts 43.54, 43.60

ICSID Secretariat, request to 43.54,

43.60

invitation or request 43.58–60

procedural order 43.55, 43.58–60

drafting history 43.51, 43.63,

43.68

evaluation of evidence/probative value

43.104–15

burden of proof 43.116–18: for purposes

of jurisdiction (*prima facie* test)

41.86–92, 43.117–18

credibility of witnesses 43.109–15

jurisprudence: *ADC* 43.114; *Azinian*

43.111; *Bayindir* 43.118; *Generation*

Ukraine 43.107; *Middle East Cement*

43.106; *Noble Ventures* 43.113; *Oil*

Platforms 43.117–18; *Plama* 43.112;

Soufraki 43.105, 43.115; *Tradex*

43.14, 43.110; *Vacuum Salt* 43.108

tribunal’s discretion (AR 34(1)) 43.10,

43.101, 43.104–15, 53.323

experts

appointment by parties 43.97: NAFTA

provisions 43.96

appointment or request for 43.13, 43.60:

direct approach by tribunal 43.54,

43.97

Arbitration Rules and 43.95: AR 34(1)

(tribunal’s discretion) 43.10, 43.101,

43.104, 53.323; AR 35(3) (declaration)

43.95

examination 44.94

on financial matters 43.98

ICSID practice 43.69, 43.97–103

jurisprudence: *Aguas del Tunari* 43.102;

CMS 43.54; *Middle East Cement*

43.101; *PSEG* 43.100; *SOABI* 43.99;

SPP 43.13; *World Duty Free* 43.103

on national or international law 43.69,

43.102–3

reports of, parties’ right to comment on

43.98–9

tribunal’s discretion not to appoint (AR 34)

43.101

- form
 action under Article 47 43.61
 AR 19 43.55
 AR 34(2) 43.55
 on initiative of parties 43.10, 43.44,
 43.49–50
 on initiative of tribunal 43.45–8
 judicial assistance, tribunal's right to request
 26.164, 43.52
 failure to comply with request, effect
 43.63–7
 jurisprudence
ADF 43.74
AGIP 43.61, 43.66, 47.34
Aguas del Tunari 43.79
Bewater Gauff 43.62, 43.72–3, 43.80,
 47.86–9
CMS 43.54
Duke Energy 43.57
Feldman 43.46
Fireman's Fund 43.76
Fraport 43.48
Impregilo 43.47
Noble Ventures 43.8, 43.71, 43.77
SOABI 43.49
SPP 43.49
Tanzania Electric 43.50
Waste Management 43.54
Zhinvali 43.75
 non-ICSID arbitral proceedings and
 26.122–3
 parties' duty to cooperate 43.63–7
 AR 34(3) 43.64
 procedural decision, status
 43.64
 procedure 43.51–4
 refusal by party to comply, effect 43.63–7,
 47.34
 refusal by party to comply, grounds
 disproportionate burden 43.71
 political or commercial sensitivity/Crown
 privilege 43.72–6
 refusal of party's request for want of precision
 43.77–80
 witnesses
 admissibility in absence of oral hearing
 43.88–92
 compulsion 43.51, 43.54
 credibility 43.109–15
 examination (AR 35) 43.84, 43.86–93,
 44.94: by parties and tribunal 43.83;
 other than before the tribunal 62.19
 jurisprudence: *Azinian* 43.93; *Duke*
Energy 43.82; *Enron* 43.88;
Fireman's Fund 43.92; *Tradex* 43.87;
Vacuum salt 43.108; *Vivendi II*
 43.90–1
 testimony as "other evidence" 43.81–94
 tribunal's right to call directly 43.51,
 43.53–4, 43.81
 video conference evidence 43.90–1
 written evidence 43.85–9: notarization,
 desirability 43.86; probative value
 43.86, 43.87
 written evidence 43.85–9
Article 43(b) (visits and enquiries)
 43.119–24, 62.18
amicus curiae briefs (AR 37(2)) 44.36,
 44.58, 44.104, 44.120
 AR 37 43.119
 Contracting State's obligation to accept
 43.124
 costs and expenses 43.27, 43.122, 61.28
 inquiry on behalf of tribunal 43.121
 jurisprudence
Santa Elena 43.123
SOABI 43.123
 procedural order, need for 43.55, 43.119,
 43.120, 43.123
 non-compliance with, effect on costs
 61.28
Article 44 (Arbitration Rules)
 Administrative Council role 6.11, 6.12, 6.13
 Administrative and Financial Regulations
 (AFR), modification, limited scope for
 44.13
 adoption 44.34–6
 applicability
 "any arbitration proceeding" 44.5–8
 Article 36 request and 44.5, 44.39
 disqualification of arbitrators 43.7
 Institution Rules distinguished 44.5
 post-award procedures 44.6, 52.52:
 annulment proceedings 52.557–61; AR
 53 44.6
 Article 33 (Conciliation Rules) compared
 33.1–6, 44.8
 autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and
Preamble 26, 26.3, 42.3, 44.3
 place of proceedings, relevance 44.3,
 44.21, 44.54, 53.22, 62.3
 as balance between common law and civil law
 approaches 44.38
 Convention and 44.2, 44.32–3
 advantages of regulating procedures in
 Rules 44.32
 in case of conflict 44.33
 mandatory nature of Convention provisions
 44.10, 44.20, 44.33
 role of Convention 44.32–3

Article 44 (Arbitration Rules) (cont.)

- critical date 25.478, 44.17, 44.42–52
 - agreement to use updated version 44.47–52; Model Clauses 44.48; timing 44.50
 - agreement to use version in force at time of request 44.51
 - date of fulfilment of all conditions for consent 44.43–6
 - drafting history 44.43–4
 - jurisprudence: *AAPL* 44.52; *Mobil Oil* 44.49; *SPP* 44.51
 - reason for rule 44.42
- derogation 6.6
- drafting history 44.2, 44.4, 44.11, 44.24, 44.32, 44.43–4
- gaps, tribunal's power to fill 44.1, 44.37, 44.53–8, 48.45
 - applicable law 44.54
 - inherent nature of power 44.54
 - interpretation as method of choice 44.54
- interrelationship of procedural rules deriving from different sources 44.59–60
- languages 44.61–71
 - absence of provision in Convention 44.61
 - AR 22 (procedural languages) 44.63
 - compromise 44.67
 - cost implications 44.66
 - inclusion in request 36.33
 - IR 1(1) 44.62
 - jurisprudence: *Champion Trading* 44.69; *Fedax* 44.67; *Jan de Nul* 44.68; *Mitchell* 44.71; *Total* 44.70
 - parties' right to agree on one or two languages 44.64
 - practice 44.65
 - request and proceedings distinguished 36.14, 44.62
- mandatory character in absence of other arrangements 44.17–18
 - non-frustration principle and 44.18
- modification by parties 6.6, 36.25, 44.1, 44.10–31, 61.9
 - absence of party, effect 44.31
 - annulment proceedings and 52.53
 - applicable law, freedom of choice 44.21
 - BIT provision 44.27
 - examples 44.14–16, 44.19
 - Executive Directors' Report 44.11
 - Institution Rules, limited scope for 36.25, 44.13, 44.40
 - limitations 44.20–3: mandatory provisions of Convention, exclusion 44.10, 44.20; minimum standards of fair procedure and 44.22–3
 - Model Clauses (1993) 44.26
 - procedural provisions other than Article 44 distinguished 44.10
 - provision for in individual arbitration rules 44.12
 - time limits for preparation of award (AR 46) 49.24
 - timing 44.24–8: acceptance of BIT or other treaty containing procedural provisions 44.27; “as early as possible after the constitution of a Tribunal” (AR 20) 44.30; consent to jurisdiction and 44.25; inclusion in request for arbitration 44.26; institution of proceedings (IR 3) 44.26
 - trilateral nature of agreement 44.30
 - written/oral procedure 44.81
- national law procedure and 44.3
- oral hearings 44.93–6
 - AR 32 44.93
 - jurisprudence: *Fraport* 44.96, 49.14; *Noble Ventures* 44.94
 - post-hearing submissions 44.95–6
 - private nature/attendance at 44.36, 44.101–6, 47.151
- preliminary procedural consultation (AR 20) 44.30, 48.11
 - agreement on use of updated version of Arbitration Rules and 44.50
 - draft provisional agenda 44.29
 - methodology 44.30
 - representation of parties 44.72–9
 - “agents” 44.75
 - AR 18 44.73, 44.75
 - inclusion: award (AR 47(1)(d)) 44.77; request 36.33, 44.74
 - jurisprudence: *Generation Ukraine* 44.78; *Scimitar* 44.79
 - legal qualifications, desirability 44.72: lawyers, practice of using 44.76
 - scope of authority, need to indicate 44.75
- revisions 44.34.6
- supplementary provisions
 - Administrative and Financial Regulations 44.39, 44.41
 - Institution Rules 44.39, 44.40
 - intertemporal rules and 44.40, 44.41
 - modification, limited scope for 44.40, 44.41
 - revision 44.40, 44.41
 - “this Section” as “this Convention” 44.9
- tribunal's discretionary powers 44.54
 - examples of use 44.56–8
 - jurisprudence: *SGS v. Philippines* 44.57; *Suez & AWG* 44.58

- method of exercise 44.55: AR 19
(procedural orders) 43.55–8, 44.55–6,
45.41, 48.26
- violation as serious departure from
fundamental rule of procedure 43.4,
43.19–22, 44.23
- written procedure
AFR 24 44.92
AR 23 44.92
number of rounds 44.89
pleadings 44.86–92: AR 31(2) 44.90;
elements 44.91;
simultaneous/consecutive 44.90
request and related procedure as part of (AR
30 and 31) 44.84, 44.85
Secretary-General's role 44.92
time limits: AR 26 44.87; extension
44.88
- written/oral procedure, division into
44.80–96
application to incidental or subsidiary
procedure 44.83
AR 29 44.80
modification by parties 44.81
oral hearings, purpose 44.94
- Article 45 (failure of party to appear or
present case: general)** Preamble 34,
36.70
annulment proceedings and 52.562–3
classification as default 45.24–38
comparable provisions in other international
instruments 45.1
conciliation proceedings compared 45.7
drafting history 45.3, 45.10, 45.22, 45.40,
45.55, 45.77
extension to
ad hoc committee proceedings 45.6
resubmission to new tribunal 45.6
“his”/“its,” significance 45.4
integrity of ICSID process and 26.3
non-compliance with provision as
failure to state reasons 45.8
manifest excess of powers 45.8
reasons for non-appearance 45.9
scope
non-frustration principle 45.2, 45.5
protection of noncooperating party 45.2
rule of evidence 45.2, 45.3
- Article 45 (failure of party to appear or
present case), jurisprudence**
AGIP 45.50
AMT 45.37–8, 45.53, 45.60, 45.64, 45.89,
61.29
Benvenuti & Bonfant 45.26, 45.51, 45.60,
45.62–3, 45.73, 45.84, 45.87
Goetz 41.55, 43.25, 45.16, 45.20, 45.31–6,
45.54, 45.60, 45.81, 45.90
Kaiser Bauxite 41.53, 45.14, 45.25, 45.49,
45.60, 45.80
LETCO 41.54, 43.24, 45.15, 45.18–19,
45.25, 45.44, 45.52, 45.60, 45.74, 45.84,
45.88
Scimitar 45.23
- Article 45(1) (failure of party to appear or
present case: effect)**
appearance without presentation of case
45.23, 45.24
AR 42 (default) 45.11
discontinuance of proceedings (AR 45)
45.56, 45.57–8
limitations on 45.66
drafting history 45.10, 45.40
finding in favour of nonappearing party,
possibility 45.10, 45.66, 45.69
shift of procedural balance 45.12
tribunal's obligation to examine
jurisdiction/competence (AR 42(4))
41.52, 45.10, 45.11, 45.13–15, 45.42,
45.67, 45.69
merit of parties' assertions 43.23–5, 45.10,
45.17–20, 45.42, 45.67, 45.69, 48.68
- Article 45(2) (failure of party to appear or
present case)**
“at any stage in the proceedings” 45.45–54
AR 42(1) 45.47, 45.59
discontinuance of proceedings as terminal
date 45.47
jurisdictional phase 45.46
post-award proceedings 45.48, 45.86:
AR 53 45.48, 45.86
registration of request and institution of
proceedings distinguished 45.45
bad faith and 45.44
claimant as defaulting party 45.21–3
drafting changes to reflect possibility
45.22
failure to
cooperate or cooperate fully 45.24, 45.25,
45.52
make advance payments 45.24, 45.43,
61.29: AFR 14(3)(d) 45.58
meet time limits 45.26–30, 45.51, 45.84
participate in tribunal's constitution
45.37–8, 45.50, 45.66
obligation to appear or present case 45.39–44
Arbitration Rules 45.41
ICJ compared 45.39
non-compliance with award and 45.43
participation in Convention/consent to
arbitrate constituting 45.42

Article 45(2) (failure of party to appear or present case) (cont.)

- obligation to appear or present case (*cont.*)
 - permissive nature of Convention 45.39
 - proposed addition of “where it was under an obligation to do so” 45.40
- period of grace 45.38, 45.64, 45.76–90, 61.29
 - AR 42 (default) 45.78; AR 26 (time limits) distinguished 45.83
 - extension of time limits beyond 45.30, 45.83–4, 45.87
- fault, relevance 45.77
- obligation in absence of party’s stated intention not to proceed 45.79–80
- payment of costs 45.58, 61.29
- purpose 45.76–7: avoidance of problems arising from failure to proper notification 45.77; flexibility 45.76
- timing of notification 45.85–90
- presentation of case without appearance 45.24
- proceedings in absence of party: *see* Article 45(2) (failure of party to appear or to present case: proceedings in absence of party)
- sanctions, absence of provision for 45.71
 - see also* Article 61(2) (fees, expenses and Centre charges: apportionment: arbitration proceedings), procedural misconduct and

Article 45(2) (failure of party to appear or to present case: proceedings in absence of party)

- award in case of 45.70
- request by other party 45.55–64
 - continued cooperation by nondefaulting party as implied request 45.59
 - for discontinuance of proceedings (AR 44) 45.56; limitations 45.66
 - for finding of jurisdiction and decision on merits 45.56, 45.65–75
 - need for 45.55, 45.57
 - standing 45.56
 - tribunal’s right to decline: *see* tribunal’s discretion *below*
- tribunal’s Article 48(3) obligation to deal with every question submitted 45.65–75
- questions not explicitly submitted 45.67
- questions submitted by defaulting party 45.66
- range 45.68
- tribunal’s discretion 45.61–4
 - defaulting party’s likely future behaviour and 45.61–4

- reluctance to apply default procedure and 45.61–4

Article 46 (ancillary claims)

- “arising directly out of the subject-matter of the dispute” 46.5
- “arising out of an investment” distinguished 46.74
- English, French and Spanish texts compared 46.72
- jurisdictional requirement distinguished 46.73–8, 49.92
- jurisprudence: *ADF* 46.81–2; *Amco I* 46.26, 46.80; *Amco II* 25.97–8, 46.27–8, 46.66, 46.80, 46.91, 52.671; *CMS* 46.83–4; *Holiday Inns* 46.76; *Klöckner I* 46.77; *LG&E* 46.85; *Saluka* 46.67, 46.78; tribunals’ limited discussion of issue 46.79–85
- tribunal’s failure to address issue 46.79–85
- Article 48(3) (exhaustiveness) and 48.45
- comparable instruments in other international instruments 46.3
- counterclaims
 - see also* jurisdiction, need for *below*
 - “arising directly”, as implicit requirement 25.84
 - definition 46.33, 46.64, 52.2
 - as incidental or additional claim 46.71
 - jurisdiction based on general offer and 46.94
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 46.26, 46.80; *Amco II* 25.97–8, 46.66, 46.80, 46.91, 52.671; *Atlantic Triton* 46.69; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 46.89; *Genin* 46.70; *Klöckner I* 25.555; *SPP* 46.88
 - parties’ credibility and 46.69
 - relating to substance 46.68–71
 - status of parties, effect on 46.65–7: resubmission of dispute and 46.66
- definitions 46.2
 - failure to distinguish between types of ancillary claim 46.32–4
- drafting history 46.4, 46.7, 46.32, 46.87
- “except as the parties otherwise agree” 46.6–11
 - form of agreement: blanket exclusion, dangers of 46.9; Model Clauses (1968) 46.9; Model Clauses (1993) 46.10; restriction of ICSID jurisdiction to specific matters 46.10
- non-ICSID dispute settlement clauses, effect 46.8: parallel dispute settlement provisions, effect 46.8

- specific agreement of parties, need for **46.7**
- incidental or additional claims
 - arising out of third party contracts **46.36–42**
 - jurisprudence: *AAPL* **46.37**; *Atlantic Triton* **46.63**; *Middle East Cement* **46.39**; *MINE* **46.62**; *PSEG* **46.41**; *Siemens* **46.42**; *SOABI* **46.36**; *SPP* **46.38**; *Zhinvali* **46.40**
 - new arguments, relevance **46.29**
 - proposals to delete or merge **46.32**
 - time limits, differing requirements **46.34**
- interest, claim for **46.43–60**
 - applicable law **46.44–8**
 - compound/simple interest **46.53–9**
 - critical dates **46.50**
 - “interest” **46.43**
 - jurisprudence: *ADC* **46.50**; *Atlantic Triton* **46.48**; *Autopista* **46.46**; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* **46.48**; *CMS* **46.55**; *Fedax* **46.44**; *Metalclad* **46.57**; *Santa Elena* **46.56**; *SOABI* **46.50**; *SPP* **46.45**, **46.54**; *Vivendi II* **46.59**; *Wena Hotels* **46.58**
 - post-award interest **46.60**
 - rate **46.52**
- jurisdiction, need for **46.5**, **46.30**, **46.86–95**
 - jurisprudence: *Amco II* **46.91**; *Atlantic Triton* **46.93**; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* **46.89**; *Klöckner I* **46.90**; *LETCO* **46.92**; *Saluka* **46.95**
 - reasons for inclusion of provision **46.87**
- jurisdiction, objections to, time limits **41.36–7**
- obligation to determine **46.30–1**
 - Article 48(3) and **46.30**
 - failure as: failure to state reasons **46.30**; manifest excess of powers *infra petita* **46.30**
- presentation of ancillary claim
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* **46.26**; *Amco II* **46.27–8**; *Atlantic Triton* **46.19**; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* **46.24**; *Enron* **46.29**; *Metalclad* **46.23**; *Middle East Cement* **46.20**; *SOABI* **46.21**; *SPP* **46.25**; *Tanzania Electric* **46.22**
 - right to comment on **46.17–18**
 - time limits **46.15–29**; AR 40 **46.15**, **46.25**; conclusion of written proceedings **46.16**; justification for late presentation **46.16**
- procedural costs, claim for **46.61–3**, **46.71**
- purpose
 - avoidance of conflicting decisions **46.1**
 - economy **46.1**
 - efficiency **46.1**, **46.4**, **46.29**
 - fairness **46.29**
 - finality of decisions **46.1**
- requirements
 - see also* “arising directly out of subject-matter of the dispute” and jurisdiction, need for *above*
 - AR 40(1) **46.13**, **46.81**
 - request by one of the parties **46.12**
- taxes, claim for **46.26–8**, **46.71**
- tribunal’s resort to on own initiative
 - exclusion **46.12**
 - as manifest excess of powers **46.12**
- Article 47 (provisional measures)**
 - addressees **47.152–6**
 - absence of provision **47.152**
 - parties **47.156**
 - adequacy of tribunal’s powers **26.174**
 - AR 39 **47.5–7**
 - 2006 revision **44.36**, **47.5–7**
 - AR 39(6) [AR 39(5)] **26.176–8**, **44.34**, **55.95**, **55.97**
 - award, whether **47.4**, **47.15**, **47.17**, **48.4**, **48.26**, **48.40**, **48.88**, **48.104**
 - annulment and **52.64**
 - writing, need for **48.40**
 - binding effect/legal status **47.15–22**, **53.66**
 - incorporation in agreement between parties and **47.17**, **47.110**
 - jurisprudence: *Biwater Gauff* **47.22**; *Maffezini* **47.18**; *Occidental* **47.21**; *Pey Casado* **47.19**; *Tokios Tokelés* **47.20**; *Vacuum Salt* **47.17**
 - circumstances requiring **47.63–151**
 - avoidance of prejudice to merits, importance **47.2**, **47.37**, **47.157**
 - burden of proof **47.64**
 - hostile propaganda **26.184**, **47.137–40**
 - jurisprudence: *Azurix* **47.66**; *Biwater Gauff* **47.68**; *Maffezini* **47.64**; *Occidental* **47.70–1**; *Plama* **47.67**; *Saipem* **47.69**; *Tanzania Electric* **47.65**
 - necessity and urgency **47.2**, **47.63–71**, **47.87**, **47.132**
 - preservation of parties’ rights/avoidance of irreparable damage **47.66**, **47.67**, **47.70**, **47.71**
 - commission’s power to make recommendations **34.19**
 - reasons, need to “point out” **34.19**

- Article 47 (provisional measures) (cont.)**
 comparable provisions in other international instruments
 ICJ Statute as model 14.2, 14.10, 36.30, 41.75, 47.1, 47.19, 47.72, 51.1
 NAFTA (1992) 47.10, 47.158
 compliance obligation 47.16, 47.25, 47.154
see also non-compliance *below*
 date of registration and 36.63
 diplomatic protection and 27.11
 disputed jurisdiction and 36.63, 47.46–57
 jurisprudence: *Azurix* 47.54; *Bayindir* 47.55; *Biwater Gauff* 47.56; *CSOB* 47.51; *Holiday Inns* 47.49; *Occidental* 47.57; *Pey Casado* 47.52; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.53; *Vacuum Salt* 47.50
 practice in other international fora 47.47
 Secretary-General's screening role under Article 36(3) and 47.48
 domestic courts' right to order 26.162–83, 44.3
see also enforcement, domestic courts' role *below*
 drafting history 47.3, 47.11, 47.15–16, 47.31, 47.72–5, 47.157
 as compromise formula 47.3
 enforcement
 by third States 47.25, 47.153–4, 47.170
 domestic courts' role 47.24–30, 47.153, 53.39: *see also* domestic courts' right to order *above*
 jurisprudence: *Atlantic Triton* 47.25, 47.28; *CSOB* 47.29; *MINE* 47.27; *Zhinvali* 47.30
 non-binding nature of recommendation and 47.25
 proposals to make measures prescriptive and 47.23–5
 exclusive right of tribunal, whether, safeguarding of evidence 26.164
 individual opinions and 48.104
 jurisprudence
AGIP 43.31, 43.61, 43.66
CSOB 47.13
 ICJ (*Pulp Mills on the River Uruguay*) 47.47
 modification or revocation by tribunal (AR 39(3)) 47.14, 47.58–62
 jurisprudence: *MINE* 47.60; *Oriente* 47.62; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.61
 non-compliance
 AR 39 (1968), Note B 47.32
 costs and 43.66, 47.34
 damages/penalty 47.32
 effect on award 47.16, 47.31–6
 jurisprudence: *AGIP* 47.34; *Holiday Inns* 47.33; *MINE* 47.35–6, 47.109
 State responsibility and 47.25
 parties' right to be heard 47.12
 failure as serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure 47.12
 pre- and post-judgment measures distinguished 55.96
 priority and speed, need for
see also disputed jurisdiction and *above*
 accelerated procedure 47.39–45
 AR 39(5) (request before constitution of tribunal) and 47.38
 ITLOS procedures compared 47.38
 jurisprudence: *AGIP* 47.40; *Amco I* 47.40; *Atlantic Triton* 47.40; *Azurix* 47.44; *Bayindir* 47.44; *Biwater* 47.44; *CSOB* 47.40; *Holiday Inns* 47.40; *Maffezini* 47.41; *MINE* 47.40; *Occidental* 47.45; *Pey Casado* 47.42; *Plama* 47.44; *Saipem* 47.45; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.43; *Tanzania Electric* 47.41; *Tokios Tokelès* 47.44; *Vacuum Salt* 47.40; *Zhinvali* 47.43
 priority (AR 39(2)) 47.39
 provisional nature 47.37
 publication of recommendations 48.121
 purpose/rights to be protected
 avoidance of self-help or resort to other remedies 47.79
 compliance with award 47.79, 47.90–8
 confidentiality of proceedings 47.75, 47.148–51
 drafting history: alternative formulae 47.73–4; Comment to Preliminary Draft 47.73
 exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.75, 47.103–5, 47.109, 47.117–18, 47.128–9, 47.130
 newspaper article and 47.138–40
 non-aggravation of dispute 47.75, 47.79, 47.132, 47.135–47: AR 30, Note A 47.135; bankruptcy proceedings and 47.144–5, 47.146, 47.165–6
 non-frustration of award 47.16, 47.73–5, 47.154
 preservation and production of evidence 47.2, 47.68, 47.75, 47.80–9: as exclusive right of tribunal 26.164
 preservation of rights in dispute 47.75, 47.157–69: AR39(1) and 47.160, 47.162; hypothetical questions and 47.161, 47.163, 47.169; monetary compensation as appropriate relief and 47.147, 47.166, 47.168; prejudice to

- merits and 47.164, 47.169; preservation of *status quo* 47.73, 47.157, 47.162; press criticism, relevance 47.160; specific dispute as determined by parties' claims and requests for relief 47.165–6; specific performance of contract, possibility of 47.162; specific performance/restitution as appropriate relief and 47.167
- preservation of rights of third parties 47.173–7: *Azurix* 47.175; *Pey Casado* 47.174; *Plama* 47.176; *Zhinvali* 47.177
- preservation of the *status quo* 47.73, 47.157
- protected rights: absence of Convention provision for 47.72–5; parties' obligation to specify (AR 39(1)) 47.75
- “to preserve the respective rights of either party” 47.73: equality of treatment as between State and private party 47.171–2
- purpose/rights to be protected/types of measure, jurisprudence
- AGIP* 43.31, 43.61, 47.34, 47.81
- Amco I* 47.91–3, 47.137–40, 47.149, 47.160
- Atlantic Triton* 47.103–5
- Azurix* 47.77, 47.83, 47.144–5, 47.164, 47.169
- Bayindir* 47.97
- Biwater Gauff* 43.62, 47.78, 47.85–9
- CSOB* 47.111–14, 47.141
- Duke Energy* 47.134
- Holiday Inns* 47.47, 47.100–2, 47.136, 47.159, 47.169, 47.171
- Maffezini* 47.94, 47.161, 47.169
- MINE* 47.106–9, 47.171
- Occidental* 47.147, 47.167–8, 47.169
- Pey Casado* 47.95–6, 47.117–18, 47.142, 47.160, 47.169
- Plama* 47.130–3, 47.146, 47.165–6, 47.169
- Sempra* 47.84
- SGS v. Pakistan* 47.119–25, 47.143
- Tanzania Electric* 47.115–16, 47.162, 47.169
- Tokios Tokelès* 47.128–9
- Vacuum Salt* 47.82, 47.110
- Zhinvali* 47.126–7
- request of party
- relevance 47.11
- timing 47.5–6
- tribunal's powers
- adequacy 26.174
- Arbitration Facility Arbitration Rules distinguished 47.7
- “except as the parties otherwise agree” 47.8–10
- measure other than those requested 47.13
- Model Clauses 47.9
- recommendations, limitation to 43.66, 47.15–22
- types of measure
- see also* circumstances requiring and purpose/rights to be protected above
- absence of provision for 47.72–5
- discovery of evidence 47.76
- drafting history 47.72–5
- financial guarantee/pre-judgment security 47.76, 47.90–8
- parties' obligation to specify (AR 39(1)) 47.76
- pre-judgment security 47.76
- press dealings, refrain from 47.76
- specific performance of contract 47.162
- specificity, varying practice 47.77
- stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.76
- third party interests and 47.126
- Article 48 (“award”)** 48.8, 48.22–30, 54.32
- ancillary claims 48.45
- annulment proceedings 48.2, 48.24, 52.564–7
- avoidance of “award” 41.71
- awards and decisions of original tribunal 48.2
- correct identification as, significance 48.30
- excluded decisions 48.4–6, 48.26–9, 48.39–41, 48.88–91, 48.104
- interpretation of award 48.29
- interpretation decisions 48.6, 48.29, 48.89
- modification by parties, decision to exclude 48.3
- partial award 48.27
- preliminary decisions 48.4
- on jurisdiction/competence 41.73, 48.22, 48.45, 48.88
- procedural issues 48.45
- admissibility of evidence 48.4
- provisional measures 48.4
- rectification decisions 48.29, 48.45, 48.89
- resubmission to new tribunal 48.2, 48.25, 48.90, 48.120
- revision of award 48.29, 48.89
- settlement and discontinuance 48.28
- see also* Article 48 (award), settlement and discontinuance
- summary proceedings (AR 41(5)) and 41.100

Article 48 (“award”) (cont.)

- summary of proceedings (AR 47(1)(f))
44.82
- supplementation of award 48.29
- Article 48 (award), settlement and discontinuance 48.69–87**
- annulment proceedings 52.26
- apportionment of costs 61.11
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 48.69
- discontinuance, absence of provision in Convention 48.70
- discontinuance at unilateral request of party (AR 44) 25.603, 48.83–4
- effect 48.84
- discontinuance order (AR 43(1)) 48.70–81
 - as alternative to incorporation in award 48.72
 - decision on costs, need for 48.71
 - reasons, need for 48.71
 - status 48.71
- discontinuance, presumption of (AR 43) 48.85
- incorporation of settlement agreement in award (AR 43(2))
 - annulment and 48.78
 - decision on costs, need for 48.73, 48.77, 61.11, 61.65
 - interpretation and 48.78
 - non-compliance: diplomatic protection, revival of right of 48.79; ICJ proceedings, right to 48.79
 - partial settlement 48.74, 48.76
 - reasons, need for 48.69, 48.73
 - recognition and enforcement and 48.79
 - rectification and 48.66
 - revision and 48.78
 - settlement prior to institution of proceedings and 48.75
 - tribunal’s right to refuse 48.72
- jurisprudence
 - Fedax* 48.76
 - Goetz* 48.77
 - Tanzania Electric* 48.74
- partial settlement, status 48.74, 48.76
- pre-hearing conference (AR 21(2)) and 48.81–2
- Article 48(1) (award: decision by majority)**
 - absolute majority as requirement 48.15
 - abstention (AR 16) 48.18–19
 - appropriateness of place in convention 48.1
 - concurring opinion dissenting on certain points, effect 48.98
 - death, incapacity, resignation or disqualification, effect 48.20–1

- AR 10(2) 48.19
- declaration or individual opinion, relevance 48.17
- delegation of power to determine time limits (AR 26) 48.5
- drafting history 48.15, 48.19
- failure to reach, absence of provision
 - in Arbitration Rules 48.15
 - in Convention 48.15
- jurisprudence
 - Guinea-Bissau v. Senegal* 48.17
 - Vacuum Salt* 48.13
- obligation to reach 39.7, 48.16
 - Article 42 and 48(3) obligations and 48.16
- quorum 48.9–14, 56.8
 - AR 14 48.10
 - non-attendance at a session, effect 48.9
 - parties’ right to decide (AR 20) 48.11, 48.14
 - Vacuum Salt* 48.13
 - voting in session and by correspondence distinguished 48.12: relevance 48.12
- separate opinion, effect 48.17, 48.98
- voting methods
 - by correspondence (AR 16) 48.7–8:
 - failure to respond, effect 48.12, 48.6008; need to consult every member 48.8
 - in session (AR 13 and 14) 48.7
- Article 48(2) (award: requirements)**
 - AR 47 48.23, 48.32, 48.46, 48.57
 - date of dispatch 49.25
 - drafting in accordance with, importance of legal qualifications 14.3
 - oral delivery, absence of requirement for 48.33, 49.4
 - required information
 - AR 47 48.23, 48.46
 - decision on costs 61.62: supplementation or rectification of award and 49.37
 - names of parties representatives 44.80
 - signature 48.34–8
 - AR 47 48.35
 - on awards 48.34–5, 49.15
 - on decisions other than awards 48.39–41:
 - interpretation of award 50.26
 - omission 49.15
 - time limits, AR 46 48.36, 48.101–3, 49.11–24
 - timing and dispatch of award, relevance to 48.33, 49.7, 49.25
 - writing 48.31–3
 - AR 47 48.23, 48.32
 - drafting history 48.31

- practice of other international fora distinguished 48.33
- Article 48(3) (award: exhaustiveness/reasons)**
see also Article 52(1)(e) (annulment of award: failure to state reasons)
- applicability
 conciliation commission recommendations 34.19
 decision on costs 52.356, 61.41
 default proceedings 45.65–75
 dissenting opinion 48.99
 preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.70, 48.88, 48.91
 procedural orders 48.88
 provisional measures 48.88, 48.91
 rectification decision 48.91
 State immunity from execution, relevance 55.8
 stay of enforcement 48.91
 drafting history 48.44
 “every question submitted”
 jurisdictional questions 41.51, 41.65–8
Klöckner I 48.50
 parties’ arguments distinguished 48.48, 49.41, 52.418–34
 relationship with principal issues, need for 48.50
 exhaustiveness requirement 48.44–53
 failure to comply: excess of powers *infra petita* 48.47; ground for annulment, whether 48.44, 48.51, 49.29, 52.110; request to decide under Article 49(2) 48.51
 principle of arbitration 48.47
 supplemental decision and 49.38
 exhaustiveness/reasons
 distinction 48.43
 interconnectedness 48.42–3
 jurisprudence
Amco II 48.65
CDC 48.53
Fasla case 48.55
King of Spain’s Award of 23 December, 1906 (Honduras v. Nicaragua) 48.47, 48.55
Klöckner I 48.50
Wena Hotels 48.49, 48.52, 48.66
 parties’ right to modify/dispense with requirement 48.3, 48.56, 52.339
 reasons, need for 48.54–68
 applicability to decisions *ex aequo et bono* 42.272, 48.57, 52.349; ICJ practice 48.55
 AR 47(1)(i) 48.23, 48.57
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 48.54
 criteria for determining sufficiency 48.67–8, 52.433; failure of party to appear and 48.68
 drafting history 48.56
- Article 48(4) (award: individual opinions)**
 alternatives open to arbitrator 48.96–9
 applicability
 annulment proceedings 48.106, 52.567
 preliminary decision on jurisdiction 48.104
 procedural orders 48.104
 provisional measures 48.104
 rectification, interpretation or revision 48.105
 resubmission of award 48.106
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 48.93
 concurring opinion 48.96
 effect on majority in case of dissent on certain points 48.98
 statement of concurrence without reasons, exclusion 48.97
 dispatch with award 49.6, 49.7, 49.14
 dissenting opinion 48.96
 advance sight of 48.100
 Article 48(3), applicability 48.99
 statement of dissent without reasons and 48.94, 48.96, 48.99
 drafting history 48.94
 “he” 48.95
 jurisprudence
Klöckner I 48.103
SPP II 48.104
Tokios Tokelès 48.104
 majority, effect on 48.17, 48.98
 parties’ right to modify provision, exclusion 48.3, 48.94
 procedure
 AR 46 time limits and 48.101–3; 2003 amendment 48.102
 AR 47(3) 48.100
 State practice 48.92
 vote against without explanation 48.96
- Article 48(5) (award: publication: parties’ consent)** 48.107–29
 advantages of publication 48.124–8
 annulment decisions 52.26
 authorization by parties 48.111
 Model Clauses 48.111
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 48.108

Article 48(5) (award: publication: parties' consent) (cont.)

confidentiality of proceedings

AFR 22 47.151

amicus curiae briefs (AR 37(2)) and

44.120, 44.122–8; AR 37(2), changes

introduced by 44.122–8; jurisprudence;

Aguas del Tunari 44.124; *Biwater**Gauff* 44.119–20, 44.127–8; *Suez and**AWG* 44.125–6; *Suez et al* 44.125–6;

NAFTA practice 44.123

AR 6(2) (arbitrator's declaration) 44.98,
50.31

AR 15 (privacy of deliberations)

44.99–100

attendance at proceedings (AR 32(2))

44.36, 44.101–6, 47.151

as fundamental principle 44.97

parties' consent, need for 44.104–5

provisional measures and 47.75,

47.148–51

reasons for 48.107, 48.123

transparency, balance with **Preamble** 24,

44.97, 44.116–19, 47.148; BITs

provisions 44.97, 44.105; NAFTA

44.97

UNCITRAL Rules 44.97

decisions other than awards 48.120–1

preliminary decisions on jurisdiction

48.121

procedural orders 48.120

provisional measures 48.121

drafting history 48.109

enforcement proceedings and 48.118

jurisprudence

ADC 44.110*Amco I* 44.114, 47.149*Biwater Gauff* 44.106, 44.116–20*Fireman's Fund* 48.117*LETCO* 48.118*Loewen* 44.109*Malaysian Historical Salvors* 44.108,
48.111*Metalclad* 44.115*World Duty Free* 44.121, 47.150–1

non-publication 48.119

parties' right to publish 48.114

partial publication 48.117

unilateral publication 48.114

positive nature of requirement 48.109

publication by Centre 44.36, 48.110–13

AFR 22 48.11

AR 48(4) (1984) 48.110

AR 48(4) (2006) 11.14, 44.36, 48.110,
48.129

authorization by parties: medium 48.113;

Model Clauses 48.111;

Secretary-General's role (AFR 22)

11.14, 48.112

CR 33(3) 11.14, 48.110

sources

publication by Centre 48.113

publication by parties 48.115–16

Article 49(1) (dispatch of certified copies of award)

applicability

annulment proceedings 49.8, 49.25,
52.568

preliminary decisions 49.8, 49.27

resubmission after annulment 49.8, 49.25

revision or interpretation of award 49.8,
49.25, 50.26

stay of enforcement 49.27

supplementation or rectification of award

49.8, 49.25, 49.37, 49.78, 49.80

“certificate” 49.6

closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)

49.11–24, 49.29, 49.34, 57.12

jurisprudence: *AAPL* 49.20; *Atlantic**Triton* 49.19; *Azurix* 49.20; *Cable**TV* 49.21; *CDC* 49.13, 49.23;*Champion Trading* 49.19; *Fedax*49.19; *LETCO* 49.19; *MINE* 49.21;*Noble Ventures* 49.18; *Olguín* 49.17;*Siemens* 49.22; *SOABI* 49.20; *Vacuum**Salt* 49.20

reopening of proceedings (AR 38(2))

49.17, 49.18, 51.21: taking of evidence

43.36–7

comparable articles in other international

instruments 49.2

as date of award 49.10, 49.25–7, 49.34

date of signature, relevance 48.33, 49.7,
49.25jurisprudence: *AAPL* 49.21; *Amco I*49.21; *AMT* 49.21; *Azurix* 49.20;*Cable TV* 49.21; *MINE* 49.21; *SOABI*49.21; *Vacuum Salt* 49.21

date of dispatch 49.6, 49.7, 49.25–7

failure to record 49.15, 49.25

drafting history 49.3–4

inclusion of

individual opinions and statements 49.6,
49.7, 49.14

supplementation or rectification of award

49.37

promptness 49.7, 49.26

Secretary-General's role 11.9, 49.2–9,

54.98–9

AFR 28 49.9

- AR 48 49.5, 49.82
 authentication 49.6, 49.14
 dispatch 49.6, 49.14
 time limits for preparation of award (AR 46)
 49.12–24
 2003 revisions to AR 46 44.35, 49.12–13
 failure to meet, effect 49.13, 49.23
- Article 49(2) (supplementation and rectification of award)**
 annulment as alternative 48.51, 48.52,
 48.89, 49.29, 49.38, 49.60–77, 52.401–2,
 52.407
 applicability
 annulment proceedings 49.30, 61.74
 discontinuance order 48.71
 limited usefulness 49.77
 preliminary decisions 41.24, 41.73,
 49.31
 provisional measures 49.31
 requirements 49.40–1
 resubmission 49.30
 settlement agreement 48.78
 application of Articles
 48(3) 48.45, 48.89
 49(1) 49.8, 49.80
 award, as part of 48.29, 48.45, 48.89,
 48.120, 49.8, 49.78–80
 annulment and 52.77–8, 52.493
 compliance with award and 53.63
 comparable provisions in other international
 instruments 49.28
 costs, fees and expenses of proceedings
 49.48, 49.50, 49.53, 49.63, 61.4, 61.63,
 61.65
 costs, fees and expenses, supplementation and
 rectification of decisions on (*LETCO*)
 49.44, 61.69
 date of
 as date for purposes of Articles, 51(2) and
 52(2) 49.81–5
 dispatch of decision 49.82
 drafting history 49.29, 49.38
 exclusive remedy, whether 49.68–77, 52.402
 hearing of other party (AR 49(3)) 49.35
 inclusion on certified copy of award 49.37
 individual opinions and 48.105
 jurisprudence
Amco I 49.42–3, 49.71
Amco II 49.42–3, 52.78
Genin 49.51–3
Klöckner I 49.70
LETCO 49.44–5, 61.69
LG&E 49.66–7
Maffezini 49.49–50
MINE 49.72
Noble Ventures 49.64
Santa Elena 49.46–8
Soufraki 49.65
Vivendi 49.54–63
Vivendi II 49.54–63,
 49.73–6
Wena Hotels 48.52, 49.77
 location of provision 49.1, 50.3
 omissions and errors 49.38–41
 supplementation/rectification distinguished
 49.39
 original tribunal, limitation to 41.24, 49.36
 decision by correspondence 49.36
 publication of decision 48.120
 reasons, need for 48.91
 reasons for provision 48.44, 49.29, 49.38
 recognition/enforcement 54.34
 request by party, need for 49.33
 failure to hear other party/*audiatur et altera*
pars and 52.308
 revision/appeal distinguished 49.45,
 49.73–6
 Secretary-General's role 11.9, 49.34
 stay of enforcement and 53.51, 53.59
 time limits
 AF 46 49.37
 AF 49 49.32, 49.34, 49.37, 52.308
 AFR 29 49.34
 annulment (Article 52(2)) distinguished
 52.84
 date of award 48.37, 49.10, 49.34
 deferment 49.10
 revision (Article 51(2)) distinguished
 51.11
- Article 50 (interpretation of award: general)**
 absence of practice 50.4
 Article 64 (disputes relating to interpretation
 of Convention) distinguished 50.4
 comparable provisions in other international
 instruments 50.1
 denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
 jurisprudence
Feldman 50.4 n3
Waste Management II 50.4, 50.12
Wena Hotels 50.4, 50.5, 50.6, 50.7–11,
 50.17, 50.20, 50.24, 50.37, 50.40
- Article 50(1) (interpretation of award)**
 annulment 52.79
 applicability
 annulment proceedings 50.13, 52.545
 decision relating to costs 61.70
 discontinuance order 48.71
 dispute relating to existing award 50.5–11
 preliminary decision on jurisdiction
 41.24

- Article 50(1) (interpretation of award) (cont.)**
 application of Articles
 48 **48.6, 48.89, 48.105, 50.29**
 49 **50.29**
 50 **50.15, 50.23–4**
 51 **50.29**
 52 **50.13, 50.17, 50.18, 50.29, 52.79**
 53 **50.13, 50.17, 50.23, 50.28, 50.29**
 as “award” **48.6, 48.29, 48.89**
 drafting history **50.2, 50.14, 50.19, 50.25**
 finality/binding effect **50.28**
 part of award, whether **48.120, 50.27–9**
 recognition and enforcement **50.28**
 procedure
 AFR 28(2) **50.26**
 as agreed by parties for original proceeding **50.24**
 AR 47 **50.26**
 AR 48(3) **50.26**
 AR 50 **50.15, 50.23–4**
 identification of precise points needing interpretation **50.16**
 recognition/enforcement **50.28, 54.33**
 request by
 Contracting State asked to enforce award **50.14**
 party, need for **50.14**
 Secretary-General’s role **11.9, 50.22, 50.24**
 successive requests **50.21, 50.5025**
 time limits
 absence **50.2, 50.19–22, 50.5025**
 drafting history **50.19, 50.25**
 other post-award remedies distinguished **50.18, 50.19, 50.22, 50.84**
 preparation of decision **50.25**
 provisions in other international instruments distinguished **50.19**
 tribunal’s right to provide on own initiative **50.14**
- Article 50(2) (constitution of new tribunal)**
50.5025–30
 appointment of arbitrators from previous tribunal **50.40**
 AR 51 **50.5027–8**
 adoption of same method/numbers as for original tribunal **50.5028**: parties’ agreement to adopt different method/numbers **50.5029**
 Article 37(2)(a), applicability **50.40**
 task **50.40**
- Article 50(2) (interpretation of award: stay of enforcement)** **50.2, 50.19, 50.42–5, 52.577, 53.51, 53.52, 53.59, 54.38–40**
 Articles, 51(4) and 52(5) distinguished **50.43, 52.577**
- discretionary **50.19, 50.42**
 drafting history **50.42**
 partial stay **50.45**
 procedure
 AR 54 **49.27, 50.44**
 entry into force **49.27**
 request by party, need for **50.45**
 termination on date of decision on interpretation **50.45**
 termination/modification at request of either party **50.45**
 tribunal’s right to grant on own initiative **50.45**
 tribunal’s exclusive power **50.43**
- Article 50(2) (submission to original tribunal)**
50.30–3
 drafting history **50.38**
 new arbitrators, appointment of **50.41**
 participation by all members or original tribunal, need for **50.32–3**
 reconstitution of tribunal (AR 51) **50.30–1, 50.5027**
 obligation to give decision **50.33**
 voluntary nature of participation **50.32–3**
- Article 51 (revision of award)**
 applicability
 annulment proceedings **51.6, 52.545, 52.546, 52.568**
 decision relating to costs **61.70**
 discontinuance order **48.71**
 preliminary decision on jurisdiction **41.24, 41.73, 51.4**
 resubmission to new tribunal (Article 52(6)) **51.5**
 settlement award **48.78**
 termination of tribunal’s activity, need for **51.5**
 application of Articles
 48 **48.6, 48.105, 48.120**
 52 **52.79**
 comparable instruments in other international instruments **51.1**
 costs, fees and expenses, advance payment **61.58**
 decision as “award” **48.29, 48.89, 50.27–9, 51.25**
 decision on interpretation compared **51.25**
 denunciation of Convention, effect **72.11**
 drafting history **51.2, 51.14, 51.23–4, 51.26**
 existence of dispute, relevance **51.7**
 grounds
 error of law **51.15**
 failure to decide all issues **51.15**
 new fact: *see* new fact *below*

- jurisprudence
AMT 51.3, 51.29, 51.40
Siemens 51.12, 51.41
- new fact
 affecting damages 51.18
 arising after completion of award 51.19
 burden of proof 51.18, 51.5021
 critical date: applicant 51.21; tribunal 51.20
 law distinguished 51.15
 liability to affect award decisively and 51.16, 52.694: affect on reasons and 51.18; fact affecting damages 51.18; fact affecting legal position of parties 51.18; ICJ jurisprudence 51.18; non-existence of decisive fact as 51.16
 need for 43.38, 51.10, 51.16
 new document as 51.16
 relating to jurisdiction or merits 51.18
 unknown to tribunal or applicant 51.10, 51.14, 51.19–24: attribution by analogy with ILC Articles on State Responsibility 51.19; ignorance of other party, relevance 51.22; negligence of applicant and 51.10, 51.14, 51.23–4
- procedure
 AFR 28(2) 51.39
 AR 47(1)(i) 50.33
 AR 50 51.9–14
 AR 53 50.23–6, 50.33, 51.15
 request by party, need for 51.8
 required information 51.8: date of discovery of new fact 51.10, 51.13, 51.30; identification of award 51.10, 51.13; points on which change sought 51.10, 51.14
 stay of annulment proceedings pending outcome 51.12, 51.41
 tribunal's right to undertake on own initiative 51.8
 publication of decision 48.120
 recognition/enforcement 54.33, 54.100
 refusal of request, grounds 51.10, 51.14
 Secretary-General's role 11.9, 51.14
 request for arbitration distinguished 36.8
- Article 51(2) (revision of award: time limits)**
 51.2–3, 51.26–31
 deferral 49.83–5
 other post-award remedies distinguished 51.11, 52.84
 relevant dates
 award 51.13, 51.27: dispatch 51.28
 decision on supplementation or rectification and 49.81–5, 51.28, 53.59
 discovery of new fact 51.10, 51.13, 51.27, 51.30
 dispatch of award 49.10, 49.34
 signature of award 48.37
- Article 51(3) (submission to original tribunal)**
 51.3, 51.32–3, 52.2
AMT 51.32
 Article 52 distinguished 51.3
Siemens 51.32
- Article 51(4) (revision of award: stay of enforcement)** 51.3, 52.3, 52.574–655, 52.696–700, 53.51, 53.54, 53.59, 54.38–40
 Article 50(2) distinguished 51.35
 Article 52(5) compared 51.35
 automaticity
 NAFTA 53.56, 54.101
 on request of applicant 51.34, 51.35, 51.37, 52.53
 discretionary power of tribunal 51.34, 51.35, 51.38
 drafting history 51.34
 partial 51.37
 procedure
AMT 51.40
 AR 54 49.25, 51.36
 entry into force 49.27
 notification to parties 51.39–40
 provisional stay 51.3, 51.34, 53.48
 refusal of application for revision 51.37
 requirements
 hearing of both parties 51.39
 request of party 51.38
 termination of modification 51.38
 with decision or revision 51.39
- Article 52 (annulment of award: general)**
 appeal distinguished 48.58, 52.1, 52.8–13, 52.344, 52.363–6, 52.378
 invalidation/modification as respective outcomes 52.10
 limitation of annulment to procedural considerations 52.11, 52.13
- applicability
see also Article 52(3) (annulment of award: *ad hoc* committee: “authority to annul”)
 ancillary claims 52.541
 annulment decision 52.3, 52.80, 52.493, 52.545, 52.547, 57.4
 “award”, limitation to 52.61–82, 52.98, 52.493
 decision on costs 52.541, 52.572, 61.64, 61.71, 61.74
 decision on jurisdiction 41.25–9, 52.62, 52.67, 52.131, 52.542: joinder to merits 41.25, 41.72; as part of award 41.5025

Article 52 (annulment of award: general)
(*cont.*)

- applicability (*cont.*)
 - discontinuance order 48.71
 - interpretation of award 52.79, 52.545, 52.546
 - partial award 52.73
 - preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.25, 41.73: annulment prior to final award, exclusion 41.26–7; decision declining jurisdiction 41.29, 52.63; decision upholding jurisdiction 52.62, 52.67; incorporation into award and 52.62
 - procedural orders 52.64
 - provisional measures 42.5374, 52.64, 52.540
 - rectification 52.77–8, 52.493
 - resubmission decisions following
 - annulment of award 52.81–2
 - revision of award 52.79
 - separability of proceedings 52.78
 - settlement award 48.78, 52.74–6, 52.493
 - settlement and discontinuance, orders
 - noting 48.71, 52.74–6
 - settlement incorporated in award 52.76, 52.493: limited grounds for annulment 52.76, 52.493
- comparable provisions in other international instruments
 - Additional Facility 52.5
 - Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 52.6
 - ICC 52.5
 - ICC Arbitration Rules (1998) 52.6
 - ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 52.1, 52.7, 52.105
 - inter-State arbitration, absence 52.7
 - PCIJ/ICJ review, absence 52.1
 - UNCITRAL Model Law on International Commercial Arbitration (1985) 52.6
- criticism of annulment decisions 52.52.29
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.29; *Klöckner I* 52.29; *SPP* 52.29
- decision as “award” 48.2, 48.6, 48.24, 48.25, 48.90, 48.106, 48.120, 52.543–7
- denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
- discontinuance of annulment proceedings
 - 52.26
 - Gruslin* 52.26
 - Joy Mining* 52.26
 - SPP* 52.26
- drafting history 52.1, 52.8, 52.43
- as exception to Article 53 (finality of award) 52.3

- exceptional nature of 52.37
- exclusive remedy rule and 52.4, 52.545, 52.568, 53.32
- interpretation of Article 52
 - in favorem validitatis sententiae* 52.22, 52.178
 - strict 52.18, 52.22–4
- jurisprudence, *SPP* 41.26
- jurisprudence (interpretation of Article 52/ appeal distinguished)
 - Amco I* 52.13, 52.17, 52.23, 52.214
 - Amco II* 52.17, 52.19, 52.24, 52.29, 52.31
 - CDC* 52.19, 52.33, 52.38, 52.378
 - CMS* 52.15, 52.190
 - Klöckner I* 52.13, 52.17, 52.21–3, 52.178, 52.214, 52.364–5, 52.514
 - Klöckner II* 52.23, 52.31, 52.59
 - MINE* 52.13, 52.18, 52.23, 52.33, 52.372
 - Mitchell* 52.13, 52.19, 52.39–40, 52.203
 - MTD* 52.12, 52.35
 - RFCC* 52.34
 - Soufraki* 52.17, 52.19–20, 52.22, 52.36, 52.37, 52.38
 - Vivendi I* 52.19, 52.32, 52.38
 - Vivendi II* 52.24
 - Wena Hotels* 52.19, 52.32, 52.33, 52.38
- modification by parties, *see also* Article 52 (annulment of award: parties’ right to request), waiver
- modification of Convention provisions by parties 52.51–4
- overview of annulment proceedings
 - 52.25–40
 - analysis of grounds for annulment by
 - frequency of invocation 52.28, 52.112, 52.120
 - development of balanced approach 52.15, 52.31–40, 52.59
 - number of requests for/dossier 52.25–6
 - severely criticised awards 52.29–30
 - successive annulment proceedings 52.27, 52.510
- principles underlying review 52.14–15
 - exclusion or modification of provision and 52.54, 52.57
 - finality and correctness, balance between 52.15, 52.31–40, 52.59
 - integrity and quality of process 52.14, 52.54, 52.57
 - preservation of parties’ interests 42.99, 52.14, 52.54
- proposals for reform 52.29
- publication of decision 52.26
- requests for annulment: *see* overview of annulment proceedings *above*

- stay of proceedings pending outcome of
revision proceedings 51.12, 51.41
- Article 52 (annulment of award: parties' right to request)**
- application in writing to Secretary-General
52.83–104
- AR 50 52.83, 52.441
- frivolous application, effect on costs
52.103
- non-refundable advance fee (AFR 16)
52.85
- notification of registration 52.86
- discretionary nature 52.38, 52.44–5
- jurisprudence
- Amco I* 52.44, 52.48–9, 52.67, 52.88–91
- Amco II* 52.42, 52.78, 52.82
- CMS* 52.44
- Holiday Inns* 52.65
- Klöckner II* 52.42, 52.82, 52.92
- MINE* 52.71, 52.501–2, 52.507, 52.510
- SPP* 52.66
- Wena Hotels* 52.90
- reasons for making
- exhaustion of procedural remedies as
political imperative and 52.45
- issue of principle 52.44
- request by either party 52.41–62
- corporate/State succession and 54.41–3,
54.102
- “either” 52.42
- need for 52.41, 52.99
- State on behalf of constituent subdivision or
agency 52.43, 52.99
- request by third party *actio popularis*
52.41
- request by tribunal on own initiative 52.41
- required information 52.84–91
- clear request for annulment 52.84
- detailed grounds for annulment (AR
50(1)(c)) 52.84, 52.87–91, 52.531
- failure to supply, effect 52.100
- identification of award 52.84
- time limits and 52.84
- Secretary-General's role 11.9, 52.95–104
- obligation to register 52.102, 52.174,
52.334
- refusal to register: *ad hoc* committee's right
to re-examine Secretary-General's
decision 52.97, 52.98, 52.129, 52.174,
52.334, 52.439, 52.442, 52.450; “award”
for purposes of Article 52(1), whether
52.98; frivolous request 52.102; request
not submitted by party to original
proceedings 52.99; untimely request
52.96–7, 52.129, 52.334
- successive requests 52.27, 52.510
- waiver
- advance waiver: admissibility 52.49–59,
52.534; disadvantages 52.59; validity to
be determined by *ad hoc* committee
52.58, 52.101
- agreement excluding proceedings on
grounds of breach of jurisdictional
requirement 52.55: departure from
fundamental rule of procedure 52.56;
failure to apply applicable law 52.55;
failure to state reasons 52.57
- explicit waiver, need for 52.48
- failure to make timely objection 52.60,
52.174, 52.334, 57.11–14
- general exclusion agreements 52.49–59
- modification of Article 52 by parties,
exclusion 52.51–7
- post-award 52.46–8: before expiry of time
limit for application 52.46; partial
waiver during annulment proceedings
52.46
- Article 52(1) (annulment of award: grounds)**
(general considerations)
- amendment of grounds 52.535–6
- in light of new facts 52.536
- disqualification of arbitrator 57.3
- drafting history 52.105–7, 52.113
- error of law, exclusion 52.15, 52.190,
52.195, 52.210
- exclusion of new arguments on fact or law
52.12–13, 52.108
- Amco I* 52.13
- Klöckner I* 52.13, 52.108
- MINE* 52.13, 52.108
- Mitchell* 52.13, 52.203
- MTD* 52.12, 52.108
- exhaustive nature of Article 52(1) provisions
52.11, 52.13, 52.108–10, 52.511–15
- AR 50(1)(c)(iii) 52.108
- flexibility in application of Convention
52.511–15
- jurisprudence (general considerations)
- Klöckner I* 52.108, 52.525
- MINE* 52.108, 52.533
- Mitchell* 52.115, 52.166
- MTD* 52.108, 52.116
- Soufraki* 52.116
- multiple grounds/classification difficulties
52.109–10, 52.111–12, 52.113–17,
52.166, 52.516–23, 52.524–30
- consolidation, desirability 52.68
- cumulative grounds/need to examine all
grounds 52.524–30
- incorrect classification, relevance 52.538

- Article 52(1) (annulment of award: grounds) (general considerations) (cont.)**
 multiple grounds/classification difficulties (cont.)
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.415, 52.520–2, 52.526; *CDC* 52.416; *CMS* 52.529; *Klöckner I* 52.414, 52.517–19, 52.525; *Lucchetti* 52.114; *MINE* 52.417, 52.527; *Mitchell* 52.115, 52.166, 52.530; *MTD* 52.116; *Soufraki* 52.116; *Vivendi I* 52.528; *Wena Hotels* 52.417
 reclassification 52.538
 parties' responsibility to specify 52.87–91, 52.531–3
ad hoc committee's right to identify new 52.532–3
 time limits 52.531
 waiver of right to annulment on unspecified grounds 52.534
- Article 52(1)(a) (annulment of award: improper constitution of tribunal) 37.5, 40.28**
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.118
 drafting history 52.118–19
 frequency of resort to 52.28, 52.112, 52.120, 52.121
 nationality of arbitrator and 52.122
 dual nationality 52.122, 52.464
 qualities/qualifications of arbitrators, absence 14.8, 15.123
 resort to, *Azurix* 52.112, 52.120
 scope 52.118
 Secretary-General's role
 request for arbitration distinguished 36.8
 timing of objection 52.119, 52.126–9
 AR 27 52.126–9, 57.11
 emergence of new fact 52.128
 as preliminary objection 52.119
 as soon as possible: after award 52.61, 52.119; during proceedings 52.127–9
- Article 52(1)(b) (annulment of award: manifest excess of powers) 52.130–270**
 Article 25 as benchmark 25.8, 52.158
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.130
 decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties 42.15–19, 42.261–5, 52.199, 52.239, 52.244–58
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 42.16, 42.18–19, 42.261, 52.245, 52.252–7; *Klöckner I* 42.15, 42.18–19, 42.262–3, 52.245, 52.248–51, 52.257; *MINE* 42.17, 42.264, 52.199, 52.245; *MTD* 52.247
 drafting history 52.131
 “manifest”, addition 52.131, 52.134
 failure to apply correct applicable law 42.14–20, 52.191–270
 drafting history 52.193–5
 failure to apply international law 52.259–70: erroneous/partial application distinguished 52.263; important principles of international law 52.264; peremptory norms of international law 52.263
 failure to apply law agreed by parties 52.199
 failure to cite specific legal authority 52.233–43: failure to state reasons as alternative ground 52.109, 52.243
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 42.261–3, 52.198, 52.212, 52.214, 52.227–30, 52.261–2, 52.267–9; *Amco II* 52.200–1, 52.270; *CDC* 52.219, 52.220; *CMS* 52.225, 52.231; *Klöckner I* 52.197, 52.211, 52.214, 52.234–8, 52.257, 52.266; *Lucchetti* 52.202; *MINE* 42.17, 42.264, 52.199, 52.213, 52.220, 52.242; *Mitchell* 52.203; *MTD* 52.220–1; *Repsol* 52.222; *Soufraki* 52.184, 52.204–7, 52.223–4, 52.243; *Vivendi I* 26.81–5; *Wena Hotels* 52.215–18
 method of determining applicable law, relevance 52.208–9
 non-application/misapplication distinguished 42.18–20, 52.153, 52.194–5, 52.204–7, 52.210–32
 partial application of international law 52.263
 partial non-application 52.226–32: erroneous application and 52.226–32
 standard of non-compliance 42.17, 52.197
 waiver, right of 52.55
 failure to comply with evidentiary rules 45.8
infra petita 41.29, 46.30, 52.167–71
 as failure to state reasons 52.171
 jurisprudence: *Lucchetti* 52.170; *Soufraki* 52.169; *Vivendi I* 52.168
 jurisprudence
Amco I 42.16, 42.18–19, 42.152, 52.239–41, 52.520–2, 52.526
Klöckner I 26.30, 42.15, 42.18–19, 42.150–1, 42.262, 52.143–4, 52.152, 52.163, 52.175–80

- lack of jurisdiction/competence 52.155–90
 absence of/exceeding distinguished 52.163
 drafting history 52.155
 failure to accept *res judicata* effect 52.165–6
 jurisprudence: *Amco II* 52.165–6; *CMS* 52.185–90; *Klöckner I* 52.157, 52.163, 52.175–80; *Mitchell* 25.166, 52.159–62; *Repsol* 52.164, 52.182; *Soufraki* 52.158, 52.183–4
ratione materiae 52.156
ratione personae 52.156
 in relation to parties' consent 52.156–62:
 Article 25 as benchmark 25.8, 52.158
 remedy falling outside parties' request, relevance 52.164
 "manifest" 52.134–54
 Article 36(3) use 52.141
 dictionary meaning 52.135
 drafting history 52.131, 52.134
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.152, 52.153; *CDC* 52.136, 52.138; *Klöckner I* 52.143–4, 52.152; *Lucchetti* 52.151; *MINE* 52.154; *Mitchell* 52.146; *MTD* 52.149; *Repsol* 52.136, 52.147; *Soufraki* 52.140, 52.150; *Vivendi I* 52.139; *Wena Hotels* 52.136, 52.137, 52.145
 methodology 52.142–54
 relevance of "manifest" requirement 52.148
 nationality issues, tribunal's obligation to examine 52.183–4, 52.224
 parties' agreement as determining factor 52.132–3
 practice, limited
 registration of arbitration application by Secretary-General, relevance 52.172
 scope of review 52.202
 supplementation or rectification and 49.69
 violation of Convention as, Article 46 (ancillary claims) 46.12
 waiver, right of 52.55
- Article 52(1)(c) (annulment of award: corruption of arbitrator)** 37.5, 40.28, 52.271–7
 absence of cases invoking 52.28, 52.112
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.272
 "corruption" 52.273
 bias distinguished 52.274
 compensation as key element 52.273–4:
 AR 6 52.273
- failure to disclose relationship with party (AR 6) 52.275, 52.465
 unauthorized communication with party distinguished 52.274
 drafting history 52.272
 time limits, special provisions (Article 52(2)) 52.277, 52.435–6, 52.448–50, 52.546, 53.54
 where corrupt arbitrator has voted against award 21.8, 52.482
- Article 52(1)(d) (annulment of award: serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure)** 40.28, 52.278–337
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.278–9
 ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 52.279
 drafting history 52.226
 failure to comply with evidentiary standards 43.4, 43.19–22, 52.323–32
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.324–5; *CDC* 52.328, 52.330–1; *Klöckner II* 52.326–7; *Lucchetti* 52.332; *Wena Hotels* 52.329
 failure to deal with every question submitted 48.51, 52.110, 52.300, 52.413–17
 failure to deliberate 52.318–22
 jurisprudence: *CDC* 52.322; *Klöckner I* 52.319–20; *Klöckner II* 52.321
 representation in resubmitted case by arbitrator in original case 52.320
 failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 52.293, 52.303, 52.305–17, 52.596
 issues not addressed, tribunal's responsibility 52.317
 jurisprudence: *Amco II* 52.292, 52.303, 52.306–8; as fundamental principle 44.22–3; *Klöckner I* 52.310–11; *Lucchetti* 52.316; *MINE* 44.23, 52.312; *MTD* 52.315; *Vivendi I* 52.314; *Wena Hotels* 52.313
 on provisional measures 47.12, 47.39
 summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and 41.97
 supplementation and rectification, request for and 52.308
 failure to issue award in timely manner 49.13, 49.23
 "fundamental rule of procedure"
 Arbitration Rules distinguished 44.4, 52.279, 52.280, 52.282
 as "principle" 44.23, 52.279, 52.281–3
 principles of natural justice 44.4, 52.193, 52.279

- Article 52(1)(d) (annulment of award: serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure) (cont.)**
- jurisprudence
Amco II 52.306–8
CDC 48.53, 49.13, 52.286, 52.288–90
Klöckner I 52.290–1, 52.310–11
Klöckner II 52.336
MINE 52.282–3, 52.340
Repsol 52.281
Wena Hotels 52.285
- lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment 52.294–304
- evidence of 52.297–8: allocation of burden of proof 52.301, 52.324–7; failure to cite legal authority and 52.297; structure of award and 52.297–8
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.299–301, 52.324–5; *Amco II* 52.303; *CDC* 52.304; *Klöckner I* 52.294–8; *Klöckner II* 52.326–7
- procedure, AR 33 52.334
- scope of reasons 52.343
- “serious departure”/“fundamental rule”
- jurisprudence: *Amco II* 52.292, 52.308; *MINE* 52.292
- need for both criteria to be met 52.280–92
- “serious” 52.282–4, 52.292, 52.303, 52.306–8
- standing limits, violation 52.333
Repsol 52.333
- supplementation or rectification and 49.69
- timely objection, need for 52.60, 52.334–7
- failure to make as waiver (AR 27) 52.60, 52.174, 52.334, 52.534–7, 57.11–14
- jurisprudence: *CDC* 52.337; *Klöckner I* 52.335; *Klöckner II* 52.336
- waiver, right of 52.56, 52.339–40
- Article 52(1)(e) (annulment of award: failure to state reasons) 52.338–434**
- absence of reasons 52.348–62
- failure to deal with every question compared 52.362
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.351; *Amco II* 52.353; *CDC* 52.356; *CMS* 52.360–1; *Klöckner I* 52.350; *MINE* 52.352; *Mitchell* 52.357; *MTD* 52.359; *Soufraki* 52.358; *Vivendi I* 52.355; *Wena Hotels* 52.354
- “reconstruction” of reasons 52.350–2
- in respect of part of award 52.350
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.338–9
- ILC Model Rules on Arbitral procedure (1958) 52.339
- contradictory reasons 48.59–61, 48.64, 52.389–98
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.392; *CDC* 52.397; *Klöckner I* 48.59–61, 52.390–1; *MINE* 52.393–5; *MTD* 52.398; *Vivendi I* 52.396
- for costs and expenses 61.41–5, 61.68, 61.71–2
CDC 52.484
MINE 48.64, 61.42–3, 61.72
- drafting history 52.339–40, 52.343
- serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure, separation from 52.106, 52.113, 52.339
- ex aequo et bono* decision 42.272, 52.349
- failure to
- apply correct applicable law 52.109, 52.243
- determine every ancillary claim 46.30
- exercise jurisdiction (*infra petita*) 52.171
- failure to deal with every question submitted 48.44–53, 49.72, 52.401–34
- Article 48(3) and 48.88, 52.403–12, 52.419–20
- Article 49(2) (supplementation or rectification) and 48.51, 48.52, 48.89, 49.29, 49.38, 49.60–77, 52.401–2, 52.407
- “deal with” 42.427–34
- drafting history 52.399–400, 52.404
- jurisdictional questions 41.51, 41.65–8
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 49.71, 52.304, 52.405, 52.408, 52.415, 52.423; *CDC* 52.411, 52.425; *Klöckner I* 52.407, 52.414, 52.420–2, 52.428–30; *MINE* 52.409, 52.412, 52.417, 52.424, 52.431; *Wena Hotels* 48.52, 49.77, 52.410–12, 52.432
- “question” 52.418–26: as crucial or decisive argument 52.426, 52.433, 52.434
- hypothetical reasons 48.60
- interpretation of provision, different language versions 52.346
- jurisdictional decision 41.71
- quality/sufficiency of reasons 48.58–68, 52.342, 52.344–6, 52.363–89
- compromise formulae and 52.345
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 48.62, 52.369; *Amco II* 52.370–2; *CDC* 52.378–9; *CMS* 52.385–7; *Klöckner I* 52.364–8; *Klöckner II* 52.374–5; *Lucchetti* 52.384; *MINE* 52.372–3, 52.379,

- 52.388; *Mitchell* 52.380–1; *MTD* 52.382; *Soufraki* 52.383; *Vivendi I* 52.377, 52.388; *Wena Hotels* 52.376
- practice in different legal systems and 52.345
- standard, harm to party, relevance 48.59
- subjective nature 52.363, 52.484
- ratio decidendi* and *obiter dicta* distinguished 48.60
- reasons as standard requirement
- jurisprudence, *Wena Hotels* 48.52, 48.66, 49.77, 52.341
- Klöckner I* 48.60, 49.70, 52.347
- MINE* 48.63–4
- relevance to decision, need for 48.61–3
- scope of reasons
- facts 52.343, 52.349
- law 52.343, 52.349
- summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and supplementation or rectification and 49.69, 49.70
- waiver, right of 52.57, 52.339–40
- MINE* 52.340
- Article 52(2) (annulment of award: time limits)** 14.8, 52.435–50, 53.59
- corruption, in cases of 52.277, 52.435–6, 52.448–50, 52.5047
- date of discovery as determinant 52.449
- date of
- dispatch of award 49.10, 52.437
- signature of award and 48.37:
- supplementation or rectification and 49.83–5
- drafting history 52.435
- examples of compliance 52.440
- extension in case of supplementation or rectification 49.81–5, 52.438
- jurisprudence
- Amco I* 49.85, 52.442
- Soufraki* 52.446–7
- Vivendi I* 52.444–5
- Wena Hotels* 52.443
- purpose of provision 52.537
- requirement to provide detailed grounds and 52.441–7
- time limits for other post-award remedies distinguished 51.11, 52.84, 52.436
- Article 52(3) (annulment of award: *ad hoc* committee)** 52.451–60
- appointment to
- appointment of arbitrators distinguished 52.455
- by Chairman 5.4, 52.451: limitation to Panel of Arbitrators 12.4, 13.5, 40.13, 52.454, 52.457
- consultation with parties 52.454
- Secretary-General's role 11.4, 11.8, 52.454
- as body distinct from original tribunal 52.2
- choice to be made from Panel of Arbitrators 12.4, 13.5, 13.5005, 40.13, 52.454
- continuity of membership, desirability 52.458–60
- obstacles to 52.459
- permanent review commission, possibility of 52.1, 52.460, 53.28–30, 65.5
- drafting history 52.451
- exclusion of 52.461–5
- co-nationals of arbitrators in same dispute 52.463–4
- conciliators or arbitrators in same dispute 52.461–3
- drafting history 52.461–2
- nationals or co-nationals of the parties 13.9, 39.4, 52.461–4: uncertainties over nationality 52.464
- participants at earlier stage 52.465
- party-appointed members 52.455, 52.457, 52.462
- extension of Article 60 60.2
- functions, as court of cassation 52.491–2
- interpretation of award, interpretation in accordance with treaty interpretation rules 52.17
- nationals or co-nationals of the parties 13.9
- number of members 52.455
- president, appointment 52.456
- procedure (AR 52) 52.453
- Article 52(3) (annulment of award: *ad hoc* committee: “authority to annul”)** 52.466–92
- see also* Article 52 (annulment of award: general), applicability
- confirmation of award, possibility of 52.486–92
- jurisprudence
- Amco I* 52.469, 52.470, 52.488
- CMS* 52.490–1
- Klöckner I* 52.467–8, 52.492
- MINE* 52.71, 52.471–2, 52.489
- Vivendi I* 52.72
- obligation to annul, whether 52.466–85
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.469; *Amco II* 52.470; *CDC* 52.474; *Klöckner I* 52.467–8; *MINE* 52.471–2; *Mitchell* 52.476; *Soufraki* 52.477; *Vivendi I* 52.474; *Wena Hotels* 52.473
- material and technical violation distinguished 52.478–85

- Article 52(3) (annulment of award: *ad hoc* committee: “authority to annul”)**
(*cont.*)
- partial annulment 52.494–510
 - compliance obligation and 53.63
 - dispositif/reasons, separability 52.497
 - effect on other parts of award 52.505–10
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.496–7, 52.506; *Amco II* 52.498–500, 52.510, 52.675–8; *CMS* 52.504; *Klöckner I* 52.495; *MINE* 52.71, 52.501–2, 52.507, 52.510; *Vivendi I* 52.72, 52.503, 52.508
 - res judicata*, effect on 52.165–6, 52.497–9
 - parties’ right to request 52.69–73, 52.494
 - effect on *ad hoc* committee’s competence 52.502
 - recognition/enforcement 54.36
 - res judicata* and 52.165–6, 52.497–9, 52.674–82
 - tribunal’s right to annul any part of award and (Article 52(3)) 52.70
- Article 52(4) (annulment of award: extension of other Convention provisions to)**
52.539–73
- AR 8–12 as substitute 52.550–2
 - AR 8 and 53 as substitute 44.7, 57.5
 - AR 9, applicability 43.7
 - excluded Articles 52.540–52
 - 25 52.542
 - 26 52.542–3
 - 27 52.542, 52.544
 - 36 52.540
 - 37–40 52.540
 - 46 52.541
 - 47 52.540
 - 50 50.13, 51.6, 52.545
 - 51 51.6, 52.545, 52.546
 - 52 51.6, 52.545, 52.547, 57.4–5
 - 56 52.548, 56.4
 - 57 44.7, 52.548, 52.549–52, 57.4
 - 58 52.548, 52.549–52
 - 61 61.58
 - included Articles 52.553–73
 - 41 41.4, 52.554
 - 42 52.555
 - 43 52.556
 - 44 44.6, 52.52, 52.557–61: exclusion of Articles 46 and 47 and 52.557
 - 45 45.6, 45.48, 45.86, 52.562–3
 - 48 48.2, 48.6, 48.25, 48.90, 48.106, 48.120, 52.564–7: AR 47 52.565
 - 49 49.8, 49.31, 50.13, 51.6, 52.568, 61.74
 - 53 50.5007, 52.543, 52.569–70
 - 54 52.571
 - 59–61 52.541, 52.572, 59.5
 - 60 60.2, 61.4
 - 62 52.573, 62.6
 - AR 53 and 52.58–62
 - method of application 52.553
 - jurisprudence, *Vivendi I* 44.7, 57.5
- Article 52(5) (annulment of award: stay of enforcement)** 51.3, 52.3, 52.573–655, 53.51, 53.54, 54.38–40
- Article 53(1) and 52.578–81
 - circumstances requiring 52.594, 52.609–26, 52.698
 - absence of provision for 52.609
 - specification by parties, need for 52.609
 - discretionary nature of power 52.575, 52.593–4, 52.698
 - drafting history 52.564–7
 - enforceability during period between application and constitution of *ad hoc* committee 52.576, 53.48: Convention on the Recognition and enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 52.576 n832
 - Preliminary Draft 52.574
 - provisional measures, rejection 52.574, 52.627
- ILC Model rules of Arbitral Procedure (1958)
as basis 52.574
- jurisprudence
see also security for eventual payment of award, jurisprudence *below*
- Amco I* 52.597, 52.600, 52.610, 52.652
 - Amco II* 52.615
 - Azurix* 52.580, 52.607, 52.610, 52.623
 - CDC* 52.602, 52.610, 52.611, 52.618, 52.625
 - CMS* 52.588, 52.606, 52.610, 52.611, 52.620–3, 52.651, 52.655
 - Klöckner I* 52.585
 - Lucchetti* 52.585
 - MINE* 52.579, 52.598, 52.610, 52.611, 52.614, 52.624, 52.654
 - Mitchell* 52.603, 52.610, 52.617, 52.626
 - MTD* 52.588, 52.603, 52.610, 52.611, 52.619
 - Repsol* 52.588, 52.603, 52.610, 52.613
 - Soufraki* 52.585
 - SPP* 52.592, 52.599
 - Vivendi I* 52.585
 - Wena Hotels* 52.601, 52.616
- modification 52.588

- procedure (AR 54) 52.582, 52.586, 52.595–608
ad hoc committee/tribunal's right of initiative 52.586, 52.590
 entry into force 49.27, 52.608
 notification of stay (including provisional), modification or termination 52.583, 52.608, 52.698: certification of awards (AFR 28(2)) and 52.608
 priority of request 52.595–607
 requirements 52.595: opportunity to parties to present case 52.596; request by one of parties 52.586–7, 52.698
 provisional stay 52.583–5, 53.48
 automaticity 52.583, 52.699, 53.54: time limits for determining 52.612
 in case of partial annulment 52.653, 52.696–7, 52.699
 continuation of stay, request for, standing 52.587
 extension to award as a whole 52.584
 standing 52.584
 termination 52.582, 52.586, 52.588–9, 53.57
 security for eventual payment of award 52.600, 52.605, 52.613, 52.627–49
 absence of provision for 52.627
 advantages of requirement for 52.647–8
 Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 52.627
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.629–31; *Amco II* 52.631; *Azurix* 52.643–6; *CDC* 52.636; *CMS* 52.642; *MINE* 52.632–3; *Mitchell* 52.640; *Repsol* 52.605, 52.637–9; *SPP* 52.634; *Wena Hotels* 52.635
 termination of stay, effect 52.652
 termination 52.588–9, 52.650–5, 53.57
 automaticity on date of award/decision 52.650, 52.696
 partial annulment of award and 52.653–5
 waiver by agreement 52.592
Article 52(6) (submission to new tribunal) 52.656–700
 admissibility of
 new arguments 52.692–3: estoppel and 52.693
 new claims 52.689–92: claims not considered by first tribunal 52.692
 new facts 52.694–5
 annulment, decision on
 finding of invalidity 52.10
 interpretation 50.5007
 restriction to annulled part of award 52.510
 applicability of
 Article 44 44.6
 Article 45 45.6
 Article 48 48.2, 48.6
 constitution of new tribunal
 AR 55(2)(d) 52.668: modification by parties 52.669
 Articles 37–40 and 52.668
 ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) as model 52.657
 decision as “award” 48.2, 48.25, 48.90, 48.120
 discretionary nature 52.662
 drafting history 52.656–7, 52.675
 exclusive remedy rule (Article 26) and 52.663, 53.62, 54.35
 jurisprudence
Amco II 46.27–8, 46.91, 52.658, 52.664, 52.671, 52.673, 52.675–8, 52.685–8, 52.690–2, 52.694
CMS 52.684
Klöckner I 52.684
Klöckner II 52.659, 52.664
MINE 52.660
Vivendi II 52.672, 52.679–82, 52.695
 procedure
 AR 55 52.665–7
 counterclaim and 46.66
 individual opinions and 48.106
 request by one or both parties 52.662, 52.664
 time limits, absence 52.666
 publication of decision 48.120
res judicata and 52.10, 52.674–88
 legal effect of reasoning of *ad hoc* committees 52.663, 52.683–8
 new facts and 52.695
 revision of award 51.5
 Secretary-General's role 11.9, 52.666–7
 request for arbitration distinguished 36.8, 52.667
 status of parties as claimant/respondent 46.65–7
 change of legal status of one of parties 52.670–3
 State succession and 52.670
 stay of enforcement and 52.700
Article 53 (finality/binding nature of award: general) Preamble 33
 Additional Facility and 53.5–9
Metalclad 53.9
 Rule 46, relevance 26.179–80

Article 53 (finality/binding nature of award: general) (cont.)

- applicability
 - annulment decision 50.5007, 52.569
 - decisions: costs 61.73; interpreting, revising or annulling award: *see* Article 53(2) (finality/binding nature of award: decision interpreting, revising or annulling award); relating to jurisdiction 52.63, 53.32, 53.66
 - procedural orders 53.66
 - provisional measures 47.15–22, 53.66
 - settlement award 53.32

- in case of denunciation 72.11
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 53.3
- denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
- drafting history 53.4, 53.11, 53.13, 53.15
- issues covered 53.2
- non-cooperation and 45.5
- provisional measures, exclusive right of tribunal, whether 26.179–80

Article 53(1) (compliance) 53.33–59

- changeability of obligations 53.65
- “compliance”/“enforcement”, confusion 53.38
- constituent subdivision or agency, responsibility of host State for 53.14–15, 55.116
- drafting history 53.39–40
 - Executive Directors’ Report 53.33
- enforcement
 - see also* Article 54 (recognition and enforcement)
 - diplomatic protection 53.41–4
 - ICJ and 53.44, 64.14
 - NAFTA 53.45
- enforcement difficulties, relevance 53.35–8, 55.115, 64.14
 - Article 54 enforcement measures, need for as breach of compliance obligation 53.35–6, 53.115
 - enforcement difficulties, relevance: *MINE* 53.37; *Mitchell* 53.38
 - State immunity and 53.37–8, 55.7, 55.115, 64.14
- non-compliance, consequences 53.34, 53.39
 - cost/benefit analysis 53.39
 - State responsibility and 53.13
- as obligation 53.33–8
 - of both parties 53.34: consequences of non-compliance and 53.34
- stay of enforcement and 52.578–81, 53.47–59
 - expectation of stay, relevance 53.58

jurisprudence: *Azurix* 52.580; *MINE* 52.579, 53.49

NAFTA 53.56, 54.101

third party interest in securing 53.46

timing

drafting history 53.47

factors determining 53.59, 53.65

period of grace 53.47: parties’ right to agree on 53.50

relevant dates, dispatch of certified copies of award 53.50, 54.100

voluntary compliance, presumption of 53.39, 54.7

World Bank role 53.40

Article 53(1) (finality/binding nature of award)

appeal, exclusion 41.22, 53.18–30

Appeals Facility, possibility of 52.1, 53.28–30, 65.5

Article 48(3) and 48.58

Article 64 reference to ICJ and 52.451, 64.12–13

domestic courts and 53.20–2: *MINE* 53.21; obligation to dismiss action in 53.22

modification of rule by parties, exclusion 53.19, 53.29–30

autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 53.2, 53.18–32

basis of obligations

agreement to arbitrate/consent to jurisdiction 53.13, 53.34, 53.56

Convention 53.13, 53.34

State’s role as designating and appointing authority and 53.15

concepts underlying

pacta sunt servanda 53.10

res judicata 26.145, 42.76, 53.10, 53.26

constituent subdivision or agency and 53.14–15

drafting history 53.11, 53.13, 53.18

Executive Directors’ Report 53.11

ICJ

diplomatic protection and 53.26, 54.28, 64.14

enforcement proceedings 53.25, 64.15

Executive Directors’ Report 53.25

ICSID 64 powers 53.23–5

legislation implementing Convention and 69.6

stare decisis and 48.128, 53.16–17

ICJ Statute distinguished 53.16

third parties and 53.12–13

- Article 53(2) (finality/binding nature of award: decision interpreting, revising or annulling award)** 50.28, 52.3, 52.79, 52.569, 53.60–6
- applicability
- award as interpreted or revised 53.61:
 - suspension because of stay of enforcement distinguished 53.61
 - State immunity 53.60
- award modified by supplementation/rectification 53.64–5
- recognition and enforcement of award 53.60
- State immunity from execution 54.33
- Article 54 (recognition and enforcement: general) Preamble** 33
- Additional Facility and, Rule 46, relevance 26.179–80
- applicability
- Additional Facility awards compared 54.5, 54.12–22, 54.81
 - annulled award 54.35–6
 - award modified by supplementation/rectification 54.34
 - conciliation commission proceedings 34.28, 34.31
 - discontinuance order 48.71
 - final awards, limitation to 54.30
 - interpretation, revision or annulment decisions 54.33
 - non-ICSID award 25.228
 - preliminary awards incorporated in final award 54.30
 - preliminary decision declining jurisdiction 54.31
 - settlement award 48.79, 54.32
- automatic nature 54.9
- parties' right to modify or exclude 54.9
- autonomy of ICSID proceedings, departure from 55.8
- binding effect of award/compliance obligation (Article 53(2)) 53.60
- choice of forum
- freedom 54.26–7
 - location of assets and 54.26, 54.27
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 54.3–6
- Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 54.4–5
 - Treaty of Rome (1957) 54.6, 54.97, 54.106, 54.110
- conformity of award with international law and 42.193–4
 - Amco I* 42.194
 - denunciation of Convention, effect 71.4, 72.11
 - drafting history 54.4, 54.7–8, 54.66, 54.73
 - enforcement measures and 54.10–11
 - need for as breach of Article 53 obligations 53.35–6, 54.115
 - exclusive remedy rule and 54.10
 - host State as main beneficiary 54.7, 54.8
 - legislation implementing 54.28, 54.104, 69.5–6
 - national law and 44.3
 - non-compliance, Article 69 obligations and 54.28
 - non-pecuniary obligations
 - allowability 54.75–80
 - enforceability 54.79–80
 - jurisprudence: *Enron* 54.78; *Goetz* 54.77–9
 - possibilities 54.75
 - res judicata* effect 54.80
 - obligation to cooperate in 53.12
 - public policy/*ordre public* and 54.83–5
 - pecuniary obligations 54.5, 54.46, 54.72–80, 54.113
 - reasons for limitation to 54.73–4
 - recognition/enforcement distinguished 54.46
 - reasons for provision 54.7–8
- Article 54 (recognition and enforcement)**
- domestic courts' role 54.29
 - right of review and 54.85–7
 - “enforcement”/“execution”, failure to distinguish, domestic court practice 54.67–8, 54.71
 - as final judgment of domestic court 41.22, 54.44, 54.88–91
 - domestic law provision for exceptional refusal to enforce 54.91
 - drafting history 54.88–9; Executive Directors' Report 54.89
 - federal constitutions and 54.92–6, 69.5:
 - drafting history 54.92; United States 54.93–6
 - position in hierarchy, relevance 54.90
- Article 54 (1) (recognition and enforcement)**
- “Each Contracting State shall recognize . . .” 54.23–9, 55.26
 - Article 53 compliance obligations distinguished 53.12, 54.23
 - drafting history 54.24–5; Executive Directors' Report 54.25

- Article 54 (1) (recognition and enforcement) (cont.)**
- “enforcement”/“compliance”, confusion 53.39
 - comparison of different language versions 54.64–5, 54.70
 - “enforcement”/“recognition”, interchangeability 54.70, 54.114
 - scholarly debate 54.69
 - failure to comply as breach of Convention 54.28, 55.27
 - finality/nonreviewability and 54.81–7, 54.112
 - drafting history 54.82–7
 - jurisprudence
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* (French proceedings) 54.50–2, 54.86, 54.109
 - LETCO* 54.56–60, 54.96, 54.105
 - MINE* 54.38
 - SOABI* 54.105
 - SOABI* (French proceedings) 54.53–5, 54.86
 - non-compliance
 - diplomatic protection, right to 54.11, 54.28
 - ICJ proceedings 54.28, 64.14
 - non-cooperation and 45.5
 - recognition 54.42–63
 - applicable law, Convention 54.47
 - definition 54.42
 - effect 54.44, 54.47
 - need for 54.45: preliminary decision declining jurisdiction 54.45
 - obligation 55.6
 - as preliminary to enforcement 54.43, 54.49, 55.6: in absence of assets 54.49
 - procedure 54.42
 - res judicata* and 54.43–8, 54.103
 - State immunity and 54.48, 54.50–63, 54.91, 54.115, 55.6
 - stay of enforcement and 54.37–41, 54.99–101
 - courts’ obligation to check 54.99
 - Executive Directors’ Report 54.39
 - expectation of stay, relevance 54.40, 54.100: NAFTA 54.101
 - reasons, need for 48.51
- Article 54(2) (recognition and enforcement: procedure) 54.97–105**
- applicability to recognition 54.45
 - certified copies of award 54.98–9
 - subsequent stay of execution, courts’ duty to check 54.99
 - designation of competent authorities 54.2, 54.106–9
 - drafting history 54.97, 54.106
 - federal State practice 54.108
 - manner of compliance 54.108–9:
 - difficulties arising from 54.109
 - States complying (April 2008) 54.107
 - original action, legality of requirement for 54.95, 54.105
 - Secretary-General’s role 11.7
 - simplified procedure 54.105
 - simultaneous proceedings in several countries 54.103
 - double satisfaction and 54.103
 - standing 54.102
 - diplomatic protection and 54.102
 - State on behalf of constituent subdivision or agency 54.102
 - succession, problems caused by 54.102
 - third parties 54.102
- Article 54(3) (recognition and enforcement: applicable law)**
- compliance, method 54.113
 - drafting history 54.110–12
 - Executive Directors’ Report 54.111
 - execution, *lex fori* 54.2, 54.47, 54.74, 54.105, 54.110–15, 55.6, 55.11, 55.13
- Article 55 (State immunity from execution: non-derogation)**
- act of State and 55.34
 - applicability
 - Convention as jurisdictional link 55.27
 - discontinuance order 48.71
 - enforcement of award 54.91, 55.6, 55.35–48, 55.64–71, 55.75, 55.117, 55.118
 - jurisdictional immunity, exclusion 55.5
 - law in force in forum State, limitation to 55.13–16
 - nexus/“connection with underlying claim” requirement 55.50–4
 - recognition of award 54.48, 54.50–63, 54.91, 55.6
 - binding effect of award/compliance obligation (Article 53(2)) 53.60
 - burden of proof 55.28
 - constituent subdivision or agency 55.115–27
 - Canada 55.125
 - difficulties 55.119
 - France 55.126
 - Germany 55.126
 - ILC Draft Articles 55.127
 - Netherlands 55.126
 - Switzerland 55.126

Index by Article

1387

- UN Convention on Jurisdictional Immunities (2004) 55.127
- United Kingdom 55.124
- United States 55.122–3
- criteria
 - consent to ICSID arbitration as waiver 55.21
 - link between underlying claim and property under execution 55.29
 - nature of assets 55.23–5
 - re-examination of merits and 55.20, 55.22
 - State immunity from jurisdiction and 55.19–20, 55.84
- drafting history 55.3–4, 55.9–10
 - Executive Directors' Report 55.4
 - reasons for inclusion 55.10
- enforcement proceedings/nexus requirement 55.26–7
- European Convention on State Immunity (1972) 54.85
- explicit waiver, need for 55.74
- international instruments relating to
 - European Convention on State Immunity (1972) 55.14, 55.49, 55.85, 55.91
 - UN Convention on Jurisdictional Immunities (2004) 55.14, 55.21, 55.52–3, 55.63, 55.68, 55.86–91, 55.96, 55.127
 - Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961) 55.61
- as interpretation of Article 54 55.1–2, 55.13
- jurisprudence
 - AIG* 54.61–3, 55.38–9, 55.70, 55.118
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* (French proceedings) 54.50–2
 - LETCO* 54.56–60, 55.35–6, 55.65–7, 55.75
 - SOABI* 55.53–60
 - SOABI* (French proceedings) 54.53–5, 55.45–6
- “of that State or of any foreign State”, host State as forum 55.111–14
- protected property 55.28–71
 - bank accounts 55.57–9
 - central banks/monetary authorities 55.69–71, 55.78, 55.80, 55.82, 55.83, 55.90, 55.92
 - diplomatic property 55.61–7, 55.80, 55.83, 55.90, 55.92
 - executive control of enforcement measures and 55.25
 - international instruments relating to:
 - European Convention on State Immunity (1972) 55.14, 55.49, 55.85; ILC Draft Articles 55.50–1
 - military property 55.68, 55.80, 55.82, 55.83, 55.90, 55.92
 - nature/purpose test 55.56–9
 - sea-going ships 55.55
 - specially protected property 55.60–71
 - provisional measures in domestic courts and 55.94–8
 - exclusive remedy rule and: *see* Article 26 (exclusive remedy rule), provisional measures, exclusive right of tribunal, whether
 - pre- and post-judgment measures distinguished 55.96
 - waiver 26.182, 55.97–8
- settlement and 55.8
- sources of law relating to 55.15–16
- State immunity as evolving concept 55.12, 55.14, 55.17–18
- State practice 55.17–71
 - Australia 55.14, 55.22, 55.41, 55.62, 55.68, 55.69, 55.83, 55.92
 - Austria 55.64
 - Canada 55.40, 55.68, 55.69, 55.82
 - Germany 55.24, 55.47, 55.64, 55.90, 55.126
 - Italy 55.25, 55.54, 55.64
 - Netherlands 55.24, 55.64
 - Spain 55.64
 - Switzerland 55.24, 55.48, 55.126
 - United Kingdom 55.37–9, 55.62, 55.64, 55.69–71, 55.79–81
 - United States 55.29–36, 55.37–9, 55.62, 55.65–9, 55.77–8, 55.91, 55.92
- waiver 55.72–110
 - applicable law 55.100
 - arbitration clause/agreement to arbitrate:
 - provision in 55.72–6; whether 55.21, 55.74, 55.81, 55.87–8
 - conditions and limitations 55.77–93
 - drafting 55.99–110: ICSID Model Clauses (1981) 55.103; ICSID Model Clauses (1993) 55.109–10
 - exclusion of provision in Convention 55.9–11
 - explicit waiver, desirability/need for 55.82, 55.83, 55.84
 - international instruments relating to, ILC Draft Articles 55.86
 - limited use of possibility 55.99
 - participation in Convention as 55.75
 - provisional measures in domestic courts 55.94–8
 - recognition proceedings 54.48
 - UN Convention on Jurisdictional Immunities (2004) 55.21, 55.52–3

- Article 55 (State immunity from execution: non-derogation) (cont.)**
 waiver (*cont.*)
 waiver of immunity from jurisdiction, whether 55.89
 as weakness of ICSID arbitral process 55.8
- Article 56 (replacement following death, incapacity or resignation: general)**
 applicability
 ad hoc committee 56.4
 annulment proceedings 52.548–52
 drafting history 56.3, 56.6
 non-frustration principle and 56.2, 56.36–7
 suspension of proceedings (AR 10) 56.9
 resumption (AR 12) 56.10–13
- Article 56(1) (replacement following death, incapacity or resignation)**
 in accordance with original method 56.15–18
 AR 11 56.17, 56.19
 drafting history 56.16–17
 original failure of party to make appointment and 56.17–19
 death 56.28–30
 incapacity, special procedure 56.20–1
 Arbitration Rules (1984) 56.21
 “its composition shall remain unchanged”/continuity of membership 36.10, 56.5–13, 56.31, 56.37
 jurisprudence
 Adriano Gardella 56.30
 Holiday Inns 56.29
 MTD 56.13
 resignation 56.22–7
 grounds 56.22: absence in Convention 56.22, 56.40; conflict of interests 56.22, 57.4–5, 58.3
 Chairman’s appointments 57.7
 drafting history 57.2, 57.7
 jurisprudence
 Amco I 57.21–2
 Azurix 57.30–1
 GAMI 57.28–9
 National Grid 57.30
 Saipem 57.32–3
 Salini v. Jordan 57.27
 SGS v. Pakistan 57.28
 Siemens 57.30–1
 Vivendi I 14.5, 44.7, 57.23–5
 World Duty Free 57.27
 Zhimvali 57.26
 procedure 44.7, 52.125, 57.8–14
 request by party, need for 57.6
 timing 57.8–14
 AFR 15 57.10
 after constitution 57.8
- Article 56(2) (continuance as conciliator/ arbitrator after expiry of Panel membership)** 40.12, 56.31–4
 drafting history 56.31
- Article 56(3) (replacement of conciliator/ arbitrator following resignation without consent)** 12.4, 13.5, 56.35–44
see also Article 58 (conciliator/arbitrator: disqualification: procedure), replacement in case of vacancy arising from death, incapacity or resignation
 conditional resignation, effect 56.43–4
 drafting history 56.16–17, 56.36
 exceptional nature of procedure 56.15, 56.19, 56.35–6
 limitation to party appointments 56.38
 reason for 56.35–6
 jurisprudence
 Enron 56.44
 Holiday Inns 56.43, 57.36
 nationals or co-nationals, eligibility 56.42
 powers of Chairman 5.4, 37.3, 56.41–2
 powers of Secretary-General 11.4
 procedure
 disqualification of conciliator/arbitrator (Article 58) distinguished 58.9
 failure to reach agreement, effect 56.40
 notification to other members of commission or tribunal or to Secretary-General 56.39
 refusal of consent, effect 56.41
 time limits 56.42
- Article 57 (conciliator/arbitrator: disqualification)** 14.7, 37.5, 40.27, 52.124–5
 applicability
 ad hoc committee 58.3
 annulment proceedings 52.127, 52.549, 57.4–5, 58.3
 Chairman’s appointments 57.7
 drafting history 57.2, 57.7
 jurisprudence
 Amco I 57.21–2
 Azurix 57.30–1
 GAMI 57.28–9
 National Grid 57.30
 Saipem 57.32–3
 Salini v. Jordan 57.27
 SGS v. Pakistan 57.28
 Siemens 57.30–1
 Vivendi I 14.5, 44.7, 57.23–5
 World Duty Free 57.27
 Zhimvali 57.26
 procedure 44.7, 52.125, 57.8–14
 request by party, need for 57.6
 timing 57.8–14
 AFR 15 57.10
 after constitution 57.8

- AR 9 57.10
 CDC 52.337
 CFR 15 57.10
 CR 9 57.10
 importance 57.3
 “promptly” 57.10–14
 time limits, absence of provision of 57.9
- Article 57 (conciliator/arbitrator: disqualification: grounds)**
 dissatisfaction with interim decisions 57.39–40
 ineligibility of arbitrator on nationality grounds 39.509–10, 52.122, 57.43–6
Olguín 57.46
 manifest absence of Article 14 qualities 40.15, 52.123, 57.15–19
 conflict of interests 57.20–34; issue conflict distinguished 57.34
 drafting history 57.17
 supervening grounds 57.35–42
 jurisprudence: *Holiday Inns* 56.43, 57.36; *Pey Casado* 57.37–8; *Sempra* 57.39–40; *Suez and AGW* 57.41–2
- Article 58 (conciliator/arbitrator: disqualification: procedure)** 40.27, 52.125, 58.1–19
 AR 9 58.8, 58.11
 CR 9 58.8, 58.11
 drafting history 58.2, 58.4
 informal nature of proceedings 58.10
 jurisprudence 58.12–16
Generation Ukraine 58.13
Pey Casado 58.16
Sempra 58.15
Siemens 58.14
 majority of unchallenged members 58.5
 in absence of challenged members 58.9
 consent to resignation (Article 56(3)) distinguished 58.9
 powers of Chairman 5.4
 in case of challenge to majority of members 58.7
 in case of sole conciliator/arbitrator 58.6
 replacement in case of vacancy arising from death, incapacity or resignation *see also* Article 56(1) (replacement following death, incapacity or resignation)
 resumption of proceedings following 58.19
 right of challenged member to furnish explanations 58.10
 suspension of proceedings 58.11
- Article 59 (charges for use of Centre’s facilities)** 6.16, 6.19
 advance payment 61.46, 62.14
 annulment proceedings and 59.5
 communications and costs of persons hired by Centre 59.10
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 59.3
 drafting history 59.6
 equal shares 61.5
 expenses of Centre not met by charges 59.13
 level of costs
 conciliation proceedings 59.4
 determining factors 59.3–4
 lodging fee (AFR 16) 59.58–9
 obligation to meet 61.9
 Secretary-General’s role 11.12
 Secretary’s travel and subsistence expenses 59.11
 special services (AFR 15) 59.12
- Article 60 (fees and expenses: commission and tribunal members: general)** 6.19, 17.1
 AFR 14(1) 60.2
 applicability to *ad hoc* committees 60.2
 drafting history 60.3
 equal shares 61.5
 Memorandum on Fees and Expenses of ICSID Arbitrators 60.7, 60.13, 60.15
 payment by Centre (AFR 14) 60.15, 61.46
 Schedule of Fees 60.7–8, 60.10–14
 tax privileges 24.6
- Article 60(1) (fees and expenses: commission and tribunal members: limits as established by Administrative Council/Secretary-General)** 60.3–9
 in absence of agreement between parties and commission/tribunal 60.4
 AFR as means of establishing 60.5–6
 allowable expenses 60.7
 low level of remuneration 17.8, 60.59
 public service nature of appointment and 60.9
 Memorandum on Fees and Expenses of ICSID Arbitrators 60.7
 obligation to meet 61.9
 Schedule (1 January 2008) 60.7
- Article 60(2) (fees and expenses: commission and tribunal members: agreement)** 60.10–14
 AFR 14(1) (2006 amendment) 60.13
 agreement of entire commission or tribunal, need for 60.14
 corruption and 60.14
 fees higher than Schedule 60.10–14
 Secretary-General’s role (AFR 14) 44.41, 60.13

- Article 60(2) (fees and expenses: commission and tribunal members: agreement) (cont.)**
- Memorandum on Fees and Expenses of ICSID Arbitrators and **60.13**
 - Model Clauses and **60.12**
 - MTD* **60.11**
 - Schedule of Fees limits and **60.10**
- Article 61 (fees, expenses and Centre charges: apportionment: general) 6.19, 17.1, 61.4**
- ad hoc* committee proceedings, application to **61.4**
 - advance payment **61.4, 61.46–61, 62.14**
 - AFR 14(2) **61.46**
 - AFR 14(3) **61.47**
 - apportionment **61.50–8**; AFR 14(3)(d) **61.50**; agreement by parties **61.51**
 - failure to make, consequences **45.24, 45.43, 61.29, 61.49, 61.52–4, 62.49**; stay of proceedings **61.49, 61.54**
 - final settlement **61.59–61**
 - proportion payable **61.55**
 - timing **61.48**
 - annulment proceedings, application to **61.4**
 - conciliation and arbitration costs, differential treatment **34.4, 61.2–3, 61.6**
 - drafting history **61.2**
 - interpretation, revision or annulment proceedings, application to **61.4**
 - Secretary-General's role **11.12, 61.48, 61.54, 61.60**
 - statement of accounts **61.60**
 - tribunal's discretion **34.4, 48.64, 61.6, 61.15, 61.17, 61.42–3, 61.55–6**
 - UNCITRAL and ICC provisions compared **61.1**
- Article 61(1) (fees, expenses and Centre charges: apportionment: conciliation proceedings)**
- bad faith proceedings and **61.6**
 - determination by Convention **61.5**
 - drafting history **61.6, 61.8**
 - equal shares **34.4, 61.5–7, 61.51**
 - non-discretionary nature **34.4, 61.5–6**
 - parties to pay own costs **61.5, 61.6**
- Article 61(2) (fees, expenses and Centre charges: apportionment: arbitration proceedings)**
- advance payment, annulment proceedings **61.57–8**
 - agreement by parties **61.8–14**
 - clarity, need for **61.10, 61.12–14**:
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* **61.13**; *Cable TV* **61.12**
 - Model Clauses **61.10**
 - responsibility for delays, effect on costs, *Benvenuti & Bonfant* **61.13**
 - applicable law **61.18**
 - bad faith and **61.16**
 - decision as part of award **61.41, 61.62–74**
 - annulment decision **61.64, 61.74**
 - compliance with requirements for awards **62.5054**
 - discontinuance order **61.66**
 - final and binding nature **61.73**
 - LETCO* **61.69**
 - procedural orders **61.62**
 - rectification, interpretation and revision **61.63, 61.69, 61.70**
 - discontinuance order **48.71**
 - drafting history **61.8, 61.16**
 - equal shares **61.10, 61.17, 61.33–40**
 - ad hoc* committee practice **61.39–40**
 - advance agreement **61.11**: Article 61(1) (conciliation proceedings) formula **61.11**
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* **61.33, 61.39**; *Azinian* **61.35**; *CDC* **52.104, 61.40**; *Klöckner I* **61.39**; *MTD* **61.39**; *Repsol* **52.104, 61.40**; *Vivendi I* **61.39**; *Wena Hotels* **61.39**
 - reasons, practice of giving **61.34–8**
 - settlement agreement **61.11**
 - expenses incurred as result of one party's conduct **43.26–9**
 - see also* procedural misconduct and *below*
 - “loser pays” **61.16, 61.17, 61.19–21**
 - costs of non-ICSID proceedings **61.21**
 - extenuating circumstances **61.23, 61.35**
 - ICSID practice 19–21
 - jurisprudence: *ADC* **61.20**; *Azinian* **61.35**; *Fireman's Fund* **61.37**; *Fraport* **61.38**; *MINE* **48.64, 61.23, 61.72**; *Noble Ventures* **61.36**; *SEMOS* **61.14**; *SPP* **61.21**
 - procedural misconduct and **61.23**
 - proportional apportionment **61.19**
 - lump sum contribution **61.20**
 - part of the proceeding, limitation to **61.27–32**
 - AMT* **61.29**
 - AR 28(1)(b) **61.27**
 - payment of expert, *SOABI* **61.30**
 - parties' agreement **61.3, 61.8–14**
 - clarity, need for **61.10, 61.12–14**
 - jurisprudence: *Benvenuti & Bonfant* **61.13**; *Cable TV* **61.12**; *SEMOS* **61.14**

- Model Clauses 61.10
responsibility for delays, effect on costs 61.13
parties' own expenses 61.10, 61.12–13, 61.16, 61.33, 61.39–40
procedural misconduct and 43.27–9, 61.17, 61.22–32
see also expenses incurred as result of one party's conduct *above*
annulment proceedings 52.103
jurisprudence: *Amco II* 61.24; *AMT* 45.75, 61.29, 61.56; *Azurix* 61.28; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 61.13; *Generation Ukraine* 61.26; *LETCO* 43.27, 45.74, 61.22; *MINE* 61.23; *Plama* 43.29; *Repsol* 52.104, 61.40; *SOABI* 43.28; *Vivendi II* 61.31, 61.32; *Zhinvali* 61.25
reasons for
failure to state as cause for annulment 61.41–3; *MINE* 61.42–3, 61.72
possible principles 61.44
recognition and enforcement proceedings 61.67
settlement agreement incorporated in award 48.73, 61.11, 61.65
tribunal's discretion 34.4, 61.6, 61.15
absence of criteria 61.17
right to reappportion 61.55–6
types of costs and expenses distinguished 61.10, 61.15, 61.16, 61.33
UNCITRAL and ICC provisions compared 61.17
- Article 62 (place of proceedings)**
Additional Facility and 62.7–10
annulment proceedings and 62.6
autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 44.3, 44.21, 44.54, 53.22, 62.3
jurisprudence 62.20
MINE (US courts) 62.5
in more than one location 21, 62.17–22
see also Article 43(b) (visits and enquiries) *ad hoc* committees 62.20
requirements: conformity with Article 63 62.21; parties' agreement 62.21
seat of Centre
as default option 2.3, 62.12–13
as normal venue 62.11–16
Secretary-General's role 11.10, 63.22
videolink/teleconference 21, 62.22
within territory of contracting State, desirability 62.4
consent to ICSID jurisdiction, effect 62.5
- Article 63 (proceedings other than at Centre)**
2.3
conformity with Article 63, need for 63.05, 63.10
determining factors 63.8
freedom of choice 63.4–5
jurisprudence, *Mobil Oil* 63.11
Model Clauses (1968) 63.10
Model Clauses (1993) 63.9
parties' agreement, need for 63.3–6
Secretary-General's role 11.10
timing 63.7
instrument consenting to ICSID jurisdiction 63.7; NAFTA 63.13
timing of agreement/approval, preliminary procedural consultation 21, 63.7
- Article 63(a) (proceedings at PCA or other appropriate institution)**
Additional Facility and 63.17
drafting history 63.14–16
“appropriate institution, whether public or private” 63.14–15
Executive Directors' Report 63.15
institutions with whom arrangements made 63.16
payment for 63.17
Secretary-General's role 11.3
- Article 63(b) (proceedings at place approved by Commission or Tribunal)**
63.19–25
AFR 26 63.22
AR 13 63.20
CR 13(3) 63.20
drafting history 63.24
proceedings in territory or region of host State 63.24–5
Mobil Oil 63.11
Mobil Oil (NZ proceedings) 63.25
Secretary-General's role 11.13
World Bank Offices 63.23
- Article 64 (disputes between Contracting Parties: reference to ICJ)**
absence of practice 64.5
advisory opinions (contentious proceedings) 64.16–21
drafting history 42.183, 64.17
ICSID status, relevance 64.18–20
limitation to 42.183, 64.17
for settlement of disputes between ICSID and Contracting Party 64.21
Article 27 (diplomatic protection) and 27.23, 27.38, 53.44, 53.46, 64.10, 64.14
Article 53 (exclusion of appeal) and 52.451, 53.23–5, 64.12–13
drafting history 64.7–11

- Article 64 (disputes between Contracting Parties: reference to ICJ) (cont.)**
 Article 53 (exclusion of appeal) and (*cont.*)
 ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) distinguished 64.13
 as compulsory jurisdiction clause 64.2–3
 disputes relating to
 diplomatic protection 27.3, 27.38, 53.44, 64.5, 64.10, 64.14
 enforcement/compliance proceedings 27.38, 54.28, 64.5, 64.15
 exclusive remedy rule 64.5
 non-compliance with award 53.44, 64.5:
 settlement award 48.79
 non-cooperation with Centre 64.5
 drafting history 41.10, 41.21, 53.24–5, 64.3, 64.5, 64.6–11
 Executive Directors' Report 53.25
 legal interest, need for 53.46
 as “matter provided for . . . in treaties and conventions in force” (ICJ Statute) 64.2–3
 preliminary rulings 64.7–11
 autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 64.9
 reservations, admissibility 64.4
 Turkish declaration distinguished 64.4, 68.4
 tribunal's exclusive right to determine its own competence and 41.9, 41.10, 64.7–11, 64.12
- Article 65 (amendment of Convention)**
 65.1–5
 Appeals Facility, possibility of 53.28–30, 65.5
 drafting history 65.1–2
 Secretary-General's role 11.4
- Article 66(1) (amendment of Convention: procedure)**
 Additional Facility Rules as alternative 66.6
 difficulty of securing necessary agreement 53.29, 66.5
 agreement *inter se* 53.30
 effectiveness as between States agreeing to it 66.4
 majority agreement and 66.4
 ratification, need for 66.2, 66.5
 unanimity, need for 66.1–5
 World Bank role 66.3
- Article 66(2) (amendment of Convention: rights and obligations arising out of previous consent)**
 critical date 25.477
 non-retroactivity 66.7–8, 72.2
- Article 67 (signature of Convention)** 67.3–8
 accession distinguished 67.7
 Administrative Council's role 6.2
 effect 67.1
 non-Members of World Bank 4.2, 6.2, 67.3–8
 Administrative Council invitation, need form 67.7
 parties to ICJ Statute 67.5
 notification 67.9
 Secretary-General's role 11.7
 Seychelles 67.8
 Switzerland 67.8
- Article 68(1) (ratification, acceptance or approval)**
 drafting history, Executive Directors' Report 68.2
 equivalence of terms 68.1
 need for 66.2, 66.5, 67.1–2, 68.1
 Additional Facility and 67.2
 participation
 extensive nature 68.7–8
 Latin America 68.9–11: Spanish as authentic language and 68.11
 Secretary-General's role 11.7
- Article 68(2) (entry into force)** Preamble 10, 68.6–7
 14 October, 1966 as 68.7
 30-day interval as “limbo” 25.214
 Article 25(1) and 25.211
 drafting history 68.6
- Article 69 (implementing legislation)**
 drafting history 69.3
 offer of consent to ICSID jurisdiction distinguished 69.2, 69.9
 in relation to
 appointment of representatives and panel members 69.8
 Article 17 payments to Centre 6.5008
 exclusion of classes of disputes 69.9
 exclusion of review of ICSID awards 69.6
 exclusive remedy rule 69.7
 immunities and privileges 69.8
 recognition and enforcement 54.28, 54.104, 69.5–6
 taking of evidence 69.8
 Secretariat list of “Legislative or other Measures Relating to the Convention” 69.4
 Secretary-General's role 11.7
- Article 70 (territorial application: notification of excluded territories)**
 Article 25(1) designation of subdivisions and agencies distinguished 25.254
 drafting history 70.2

Index by Article

1393

- independence of territory, effect 70.9
subsequent accession of territories 70.9
- list of excluded territories 70.7–8
notice under Article 70, effectiveness 70.5
- presumption of application of Convention to all of a Contracting Party's territories 70.3
- procedure 70.7
reasons for provision 70.1
Secretary-General's role 11.7
SPP 70.10
timing
consent, effect on 25.477, 25.611
flexibility 70.4
withdrawal 70.6
- Article 71 (denunciation)**
denunciation by Bolivia 71.3
effect on
consent to jurisdiction prior to denunciation 25.211, 25.215, 71.4, 72.2–10
denouncing States rights and obligations: arising from consent to jurisdiction 71.4, 72.11; under Convention 72.11
immunities and privileges 71.4
recognition and enforcement 71.4
effective date 25.211, 71.3
notification to depositary 71.2
notification to signatory States 71.2
Secretary-General's role 11.7
- six-month delay 25.211, 70.5, 71.4
unconditional nature of right 71.1
- Article 72 (effect of exclusion of territories or denunciation of Convention)**
consent and 25.211, 72.1–11
“consent . . . given by one of them” 72.8–10
nationality requirements and 72.3
critical date 25.477, 72.4–10
drafting history 72.1
reason for provision 72.1–2
- Article 73 (deposit of instruments of ratification, acceptance or approval and amendments thereto)**
Secretary-General's role 11.7
World Bank as depositary 68.1, 73.1
role 73.1–3, 74.1
- Article 74 (registration)** 74.1–3
- Article 75 (depositary's notification obligations)** 68.1, 75.1
- Final Clause**
18 March 1965 signatories to Convention
Final Clause 1
authentic languages **Final Clause 2**
reconciliation of divergences 52.17, 52.346, 52.418, 54.64–5, 54.70, **Final Clause 2**
Spanish as 68.11
World Bank's role as depositary **Final Clause 1**

INDEX BY SUBJECT

Note: “Administrative Council” is normally reduced to “Council” and “Chairman of the Administrative Council” to “Chairman” except where there might be ambiguity. “Contracting States” is used rather than “States parties”. Passing references to cases, treaties or national legislation are not included. Bold numbers indicate the Articles where the issue is discussed; lean numbers indicate the paragraphs.

AAA (American Arbitration Association)

applicable law rules 42.142
MINE 26.9, 26.115, 26.149–53

AAPL

ancillary claims, simultaneous determination,
incidental or additional claims arising out
of third party contracts 46.37

applicable law

agreement between parties: BIT agreement
without express choice of law clause
42.99; implicit agreement 42.70–6,
42.99; timing 42.60–1

Arbitration Rules (AR), agreement to use
version in force at time of consent
44.52

BIT as source of international law 42.172
closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)
49.21

consent to ICSID jurisdiction

BIT 25.432
conciliation/arbitration, choice 25.24
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction 42.276 n463
existence of legal dispute 25.43
justiciability 25.70

absence of party from proceedings, autonomy
of ICSID arbitration process and 26.3

abusive proceedings, application for provisional
measures in domestic courts 26.171

act of State doctrine 55.34

ad hoc committee, appointment to
52.451–60

appointment of arbitrators distinguished
52.455

by Chairman 5.4, 52.451

consultation with parties 52.454: *CDC*
52.454; *CMS* 52.454; *Lucchetti*
52.454; *Mitchell* 52.454; *MTD*

52.454; *Repsol* 52.454; *Soufraki*
52.454

limitation to Panel of Arbitrators 12.4,
13.5, 40.13, 52.454, 52.457

continuity of membership, desirability
52.458–60

obstacles to 52.459

permanent review commission and
52.460

disqualification of arbitrator 57.4–5, 58.3

drafting history 52.451

exclusion of 52.461–5

co-nationals of arbitrator in same dispute
52.463–4

conciliators or arbitrators in same dispute
52.461–3

drafting history 52.461–2

nationals or co-nationals of the parties

13.9, 39.4, 52.461–4: dual nationals and
52.464; uncertainties over nationality
52.464

participants at earlier stage 52.465

party-appointed members 52.455, 52.457,
52.462

number of members 52.455

personal immunity from legal process 21.4

waiver by Chairman (AFR 32(2)) 21.6

procedure

application of Convention provisions as
specified in Article, 52(4) 52.553

AR 52 52.453–60

replacement following disqualification, death,
incapacity or resignation

absence of provision in Convention

52.548–52, 57.4–5: applicability of

Arbitration Rules (AR) 52.550–2, 57.5
appointment by Chairman, need for 56.4

- Secretary-General's role 11.5, 11.8, 52.454
- ad hoc committee, "authority to annul"**
52.466–92: *see also* annulment of award (general), discretionary nature
confirmation of award, possibility of 52.486–92
Amco I 52.488
CMS 52.490–1
MINE 52.489
obligation to annul, whether 52.466–85
jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.469; *Amco II* 52.470; *CDC* 52.474; *Klöckner I* 52.467–8; *MINE* 52.471–2; *Mitchell* 52.476; *Soufraki* 52.477; *Vivendi I* 52.474; *Wena Hotels* 52.473
material and technical violation distinguished 52.478–85
partial annulment 52.494–510
compliance obligation and 52.569, 53.63
dispositif/reasons, separability 52.497: *res judicata*, effect on 52.497–9
effect on other parts of award 52.505–10
jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.496–7, 52.505; *Amco II* 52.498–500, 52.506, 52.510 n777, 52.675–8; *CMS* 52.504; *Klöckner I* 52.495; *MINE* 52.71, 52.501–2, 52.507, 52.510 n777; *Vivendi I* 52.72, 52.503, 52.508
parties' right to request 52.69–73, 52.494, 52.501, 52.503: effect on *ad hoc* committee's competence 52.502; rejection of proposal 52.69
recognition/enforcement 54.36
res judicata and 52.674–82
tribunal's right to annul any part of award and 52.70
- ad hoc committee, decision as "award"** 48.2, 48.6, 48.24, 48.25, 48.90, 48.106, 48.120, 52.564–7
annulment, possibility of 52.80, 52.493, 52.540
binding force 50.13, 52.3, 52.546, 52.569
certification and dispatch 49.8, 49.25, 52.568
compliance, obligation 52.569–70
practical implications 52.570
date 52.568
exclusion of
annulment 50.13, 52.569
interpretation 50.13, 52.569
revision 50.13, 52.569
publication 48.120, 52.26, 52.567
recognition/enforcement of award and 52.571, 54.35, 54.97–105
requirements
conformity with AR 47(1) and (2) 52.565
jurisprudence: *Lucchetti* 52.564; *Soufraki* 52.564
majority decision 52.5434
reasons 52.566: exhaustiveness 52.566
signature 52.565
writing 52.565
resubmission, 50.13, 52.547, 52.569:
see also resubmission of dispute after annulment
revision 51.5
supplementation or rectification 49.30, 50.13, 52.568, 61.74
- ad hoc committee, procedure and administrative matters**
administrative arrangements 11.10
as agreed by parties for original proceedings 52.822
applicable law 52.555
arbitral award, interpretation in accordance with treaty interpretation rules
Amco II 52.17
Klöckner I 52.17
Soufraki 52.17
Arbitration Rules (AR)
applicability 52.557–61: committee's right to fill gaps 52.557
costs, fees and expenses 11.12, 60.2
AFR 14(1) 60.2
apportionment 61.4, 61.57–8
evidence, right to request 52.556
failure of party to appear 45.48, 45.86, 52.562–3
individual opinions 48.106, 52.567
president, appointment 52.456
proceedings in more than one place 52.573, 62.20
Secretary-General as channel of communication 11.11
as for tribunal proceedings 52.561
- ad hoc committee, role and competence**
see also ad hoc committee, "authority to annul"; annulment of award (general), appeal distinguished
compétence de la compétence 44.4, 52.554
as court of cassation 52.491–2
functions
Klöckner I 52.492
limited nature 52.10, 52.24, 52.492
provisional measures, power to order 52.573
interim measures distinguished 52.540

ADC

- applicable law, agreement between parties, BIT agreement without express choice of law clause **42.93**
- confidentiality of proceedings **44.110, 44.114, 47.149**
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations **25.539**
- costs and expenses, “loser pays” **61.20**
- “foreign” investment requirement **25.184**
- indirect investment giving rise to jurisdiction **25.89**
- judicial decisions as source of international law **42.186**
- nationality (juridical persons) **25.736**
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator **56.25**

Additional Facility

- see also* Additional Facility proceedings
- applicability
 - Administrative Council’s attempt to define **25.203–4**
 - annulment proceedings and **52.5**
 - commercial transactions, exclusion **25.202, 25.203**
 - conciliation **34.7**
 - disputes not arising directly from an investment involving a party to the Convention **Preamble 16, 25.11, 25.87, 25.202–9, 25.224–6, 25.300–1, 25.443**: host/home State, one or other not a Contracting State **25.224–6, 25.409, 67.2**; non-Contracting State **25.11 n3, 25.31–2**; pre-investment activities **25.208**
 - disputes within jurisdiction of Centre, exclusion **25.205, 25.224**: combined submission clause **25.207, 25.224–6**
 - fact-finding proceedings, **25.11, 25.29–34, 25.210**: *see also* fact-finding proceedings
 - mixed individual/State disputes **25.11**
 - NAFTA **25.13**
 - combined submission clause
 - BITs **25.225**
 - contingent submission in anticipation of ratification of Convention **25.221, 25.222, 25.224–6**
 - “investment” doubt and **25.207, 25.209**
 - Model Clauses (1993) **25.225**
 - ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction **42.270**
 - ICSID Convention, relationship with **6.26–8, 25.12, 26.180, 43.3, 46.81**
 - amendment of Convention, as alternative to **66.6**

as integral part of ICSID machinery **6.25 n15**

“necessary for the implementation of the provisions of the Convention”, whether **6.26**

Introductory Notes **25.11 n3, 25.30**
reasons for **25.9, 25.202, 25.224**

Additional Facility Administrative and

Financial Rules, fees and expenses of commission and tribunal members and **60.5–9**

Additional Facility Arbitration Rules

as applicable law **53.7**

Arbitration Rules, divergence from **47.6**

institution of proceedings **36.7**

Additional Facility Arbitration Rules (2006)

by article number (figures in square brackets indicate corresponding number in 1979 version) 25.221, 25.225: *see also* Additional Facility Rules; Arbitration Rules (AR)

- 1 53.7, 54.13 n13, 62.7**
- 2(1) 36.11 n13**
- 2(2) 36.10 n11**
- 3(3)(1)(c) 36.7 n7, 36.47**
- 4 36.61**
- 5 36.61**
- 6(1) 37.36 n39**
- 6(2) 37.6 n7**
- 6(3) 37.11 n16**
- 6(4) 38.1 n1**
- 6(5) 40.25 n19**
- 7(1) 39.13 n11**
- 7(2) 38.24n17**
- 8 [9] 40.14 n6, 57.18 n13**
- 11 [12] 37.47 n46**
- 12 [13] 56.5 n3**
- 13(1) [14(1)] 37.10 n14, 56.5 n2**
- 13(2) [14(2)] 40.18 n9**
- 14(2) [15(2)] 56.21 n15**
- 14(3) [15(3)] 56.23 n18**
- 15(1) [16(1)] 57.10 n3, 57.16 n9**
- 15(2) [16(3)] 57.10 n3**
- 15(3)–(7) [16(3)–(7)] 58.8 n3**
- 16 [17] 56.9 n7**
- 17(1) [18(1)] 56.18 n12**
- 17(2) [18(2)] 56.19 n14**
- 17(3) [18(3)] 56.19 n14**
- 18 [19] 56.11 n8**
- 19 [20] 53.7, 53.13**
- 20 [21] 53.7, 62.8, 62.9, 62.18**
- 20(3) [21] 54.13, 54.16**
- 22(2) [23] 56.8 n6**
- 24(1) [25] 56.8 n6**

- 25 [26] 56.8 n6
 26 [27] 44.73 n90
 28 [29] 44.28 n26
 39 44.93 n109
 40 43.10 n7
 41(1) 43.10 n8
 41(2) 43.17
 41(3) 44.122 n142
 42 43.84 n114
 43 43.85 n115, 43.93
 43(b) [43(b)] 62.19 n19
 44 [45] 49.11 n6
 45(1) [46(1)] 25.623
 45(2) [46(2)] 41.32 n37
 45(3) [46(3)] 41.43 n58
 45(6) (2006 addition) 41.93 n131, 44.36
 46(1)–(3) [47] 26.179
 46(4) [47] 26.179–80
 47 [48] 46.81
 48(1) [49(1)] 45.47 n49
 48(2) [49(2)] 45.78 n75
 48(3) [49(3)] 41.52 n68, 45.11 n8, 45.78 n75
 52(4) [53] 53.6
 53 [54] 49.5 n4
 54 [55] 42.142
 55 [56] 50.4 n2
 56 [57] 49.30
 56(1) [57(1)] 49.33
 57 [58] 49.30
- Additional Facility Conciliation Rules (2006)**
 34.7, 35.3
 8 [9] 57.18 n13
 13 [14] 56.5 n3
 14(2) [15] 56.21 n15
 14(3) [15] 56.23 n18
 15(1) [16] 57.10 n4, 57.16 n9
 15(2) [16] 57.10 n4
 15(3)–(7) [16] 58.8 n4
 16 [17] 56.9 n7
 17(1) [18] 56.17 n12
 17(2) [18] 56.19 n14
 17(3) [18] 56.19 n14
 18 [19] 56.11 n8, 62.10
 21(2) [22] 56.8 n6
 23(1) [24] 56.8 n6
 24 [25] 56.8 n6
 30 [33] 34.11 n14
 30(3) [33(3)] 34.18 n20
 30(4)(c) [33] 62.9 n12
 37(3) [41(3)] 34.30 n27
 40 [44] 61.5 n2
- Additional Facility proceedings**
 applicable law, *lex fori* 54.13, 62.7–8
- finality/binding effect of award: *see*
 finality/binding nature of arbitral award
 (Additional Facility)
 foreign arbitral award, whether 54.20–1
 frequency 25.13
 place 54.13, 62.7–10
 Additional Facility Arbitration Rules 19 and
 20 53.7, 62.8–9
 Additional Facility Conciliation Rules
 62.9 n12, 62.10
 arrangements with other institutions 63.17
 n18
 territory of States party to New York
 Convention (1958), limitation to
 53.8
- recognition and enforcement of award: *see*
 recognition and enforcement of arbitral
 award (Additional Facility)
- requirements
 Additional Facility Rules 25.10
 conciliation/arbitration 25.224:
 Secretary-General’s approval 25.202,
 25.205, 25.224, 36.7
 fact-finding 25.210
 Secretary-General’s role 11.15, 25.31,
 25.202, 25.205, 25.210, 36.47
- Additional Facility Rules (2006)** 26.22: *see*
also Additional Facility Arbitration Rules
 (2006)
 2 6.25, 25.10, 25.31
 2(b) 25.87, 25.202
 2(c) 25.31
 3 25.12, 36.24 n29, 54.13, 62.7
 4 11.15, 36.7, 36.47
 Comment (iii) 25.202
 Comment (iv) 25.203
 4(1) 25.202, 25.210, 25.224
 4(2) 25.224
 4(3) 25.31, 25.202
 4(4) 25.205
 adoption (27 September 1978) by
 Administrative Council 6.25–6,
 25.9
- ADF**
 evidence, taking of
 refusal to produce documents
 43.74
 tribunal’s discretionary powers 43.17
 incidental or additional claims “arising
 directly out of subject-matter of the
 dispute” 46.81–2
- Administrative Arrangements, ICSID–World
 Bank Memorandum (1967):** *see* World
 Bank–ICSID Memorandum of
 Administrative Arrangements (1967)

Administrative Council

Chairman: *see* Chairman of the Administrative Council

establishment 3.1–3
secretary 7.5

Administrative Council, meetings 65.4

additional to annual
at request of five members of
Administrative Council 7.3
convening by Secretary-General 7.3,
11.4
on decision of Administrative Council
7.3
agenda 7.5
coincidence with World Bank meetings 5.3,
7.2, 7.4
Administrative and Financial Regulations
(AFR) and 7.2
Inaugural Meeting (2 February 1967) 7.4
notice 7.5
presiding officer 7.5
record 7.5

Administrative Council, members

alternates, entitlement to participate and act
4.1
designation by Contracting States 4.2
non-Members of World Bank, rights 4.2,
4.3, 4.4
procedure 4.2
right to appoint person other than World
Bank governor 4.3
expenses 8.2
personal immunities and privileges
21.1
personal immunity from legal process, waiver
by Council (AFR 32(3)) 21.6
remuneration 8.1–2
representatives of each Contracting State
4.1
restriction
of numbers 4.1, 4.3
to World Bank Members, decision against
4.1
status, “in the service of their governments”
8.1
tax privileges 8.2
World Bank
Executive Directors and 4.3
governors *ex officio* 2.5, 4.2–4, 8.1

Administrative Council, powers and functions

acting Secretary-General 10.7–8
Additional Facility: *see* Additional Facility
Rules
administrative facilities, approval of
arrangements with World Bank 6.14

Administrative and Financial Regulations
(AFR)

adoption 6.4–6
amendment 6.4, 44.41
annual report, approval 6.20
Article 6(1) and 6(3) distinguished 6.24
budget, adoption 6.18–19
committees, appointment 6.2, 6.22
conciliation and arbitration rules of procedure,
adoption 6.10–13
Convention, role in relation to
amendment 6.2, 7.8, 65.3–4
signature by non-Members of World Bank
6.2
enumeration 6.1–21
expenditure, rules for apportionment 6.2
Institution Rules (IR), adoption 6.7–9
non-exhaustive nature of Article 6(1) 2, 6
“other powers and functions necessary for the
implementation of this Convention”
6.2, 6.23–6
as powers additional to Convention powers
and functions 6.24
“useful for . . . the achievement of the
purposes of the Convention” (Working
Paper), rejection 6.3, 6.23, 6.26
relocation of seat of ICSID 2.1, 6.2
Secretary-General/Deputy Secretary-General
determination of conditions of service
6.17
election 6.2
waiver of immunity of Centre 20.5

Administrative Council, voting

adoption of budget 6.21
capital importing/capital exporting countries,
group voting 7.6
Chairman’s rights 5.2
drafting history 7.6, 7.9, 7.10
one vote per member 7.6
quorum 7.9
in case of vote without meeting 7.10
required majority
adoption of administrative and financial
regulations, institution rules, conciliation
rules and arbitration rules 6.21
adoption of simplified voting procedure
7.8
non-obstat principle 7.10
simple majority of votes cast 7.6, 7.7, 7.8
two-thirds of members 6.21, 7.6, 7.8
unanimity 7.6
simplified voting procedure/voting without
meeting 6.2, 7.10–12
adoption of procedure, two-thirds majority
requirement 7.8

- agreement to by two-thirds majority
7.10
- applicability to all matters 7.10
- quorum 7.10
- required majority 7.10, 7.11
- time limit 7.10: 21 days 7.11
- solicitation of votes of absent members
7.12
- Administrative and Financial Regulations**
(AFR) 44.39, 44.41: *see also*
Arbitration Rules (AR) (1968);
Arbitration Rules (AR) (2006) by article
number (figures in square brackets
indicate 1986 articles); Conciliation
Rules (CR); Institution Rules (IR) (1968);
Institution Rules (IR) (1984)
- Administrative Council's powers 6.4–5
- adoption 6.4, 6.5
- amendment 6.4
- adoption, required majority 6.21, 7.8
- amendment 6.5, 6.6
- intertemporal rule and 44.41
- modification by parties 44.41
- modification/derogation 6.6, 40.26, 44.13,
61.9
- revision 44.41
- scope 44.41
- Administrative Council procedures 6.6
- immunities and privileges 6.6
- Secretariat organization 6.6
- Administrative and Financial Regulations**
(AFR) (Provisional) (1967) 6.5
- Administrative and Financial Regulations**
(AFR) (1968) 6.5
- 5 60.10 n10
- Administrative and Financial Regulations**
(AFR) (1984/2006) 6.5
- 1–7 7.1
- 1(1) 7.2
- 2 7.5
- 3 7.5
- 4 7.5
- 4(2) 5.3
- 5 7.5
- 7 7.7
- 7(3) 7.11
- 7(4) 7.12
- 8 10.2
- 8(b) 10.6
- 9(1) 10.8
- 9(2) 10.9
- 10 11.5
- 11 11.5
- 12 11.5
- 13 9.6, 40.26
- 14 11.11, 11.12, 11.13, 60.6, 60.15
- 14(1) 60.2
- 2006 amendment 44.41, 60.13
- 14(2) 61.46
- 14(3) 45.24, 45.43, 45.58, 52.103, 60.15,
61.7, 61.47
- 14(3)(d) 45.58, 61.50
- 14(3)(e) 61.4, 61.57–8
- 15 11.12, 59.12
- 16 11.13, 36.16, 52.85, 59.8
- 17 6.19, 11.6
- 18 11.6, 17.9
- 19 11.6
- 21 11.8, 13.2, 16.4
- text 16.4
- 21(2) 14.4
- 21(3) 12.5
- 21(4) 16.5
- 22 11.14, 47.151
- 22(2) 48.112
- 23 11.8, 36.60, 44.92
- 24 37.29 n32, 44.92
- 25 11.10, 44.102
- 26 11.10, 62.15, 62.18
- 27 11.10
- 27(1) 44.66
- 28 49.9
- 28(2) 49.37, 49.78, 50.26, 50.45, 51.39,
52.608, 54.99 n119
- 29 49.34, 51.28, 52.437
- 30 36.15
- 30(3) 36.52
- 31 21.11
- 32(1) 21.6
- 32(1)(a) 20.5
- 32(1)(c) 20.5
- 32(2) 21.6
- 32(2)(b) 22.9
- 32(2)(c) 22.9
- 32(3) 21.6
- 34(1) 36.14, 44.62
- Article 59 provision for 59.7
- admissibility, relevance in ICSID context**
- absence from Convention 25.18
- forum selection clauses and 25.18
- jurisprudence 25.18
- Adriano Gardella**
- applicable law, agreement between parties,
timing 42.57
- international law, relationship with domestic
law, parallel application 42.207
- international law/general principles of law as
applicable law agreed by parties
42.100
- “legal dispute” 25.80 n98

Adriano Gardella (cont.)

replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death 56.30

advisory functions (ICSID), drafting of arbitration and investment laws 1.6

advisory functions (Secretary-General) 11.1, 11.4

AES

applicable law 42.10

diplomatic protection 27.4 n2

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.217

judicial decisions as source of international law 42.184

legal dispute “arising directly”, general measures 25.109

parallel treaty and contract claims 26.101

African countries

implementation measures 69.4 n1

participation in Convention 68.7, 68.8

agency: *see* constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings

AGIP

consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations 25.517

evidence, taking of

“at any stage of the proceedings” 43.31, 47.81

parties’ duty to cooperate 43.66

ex aequo et bono jurisdiction, parties’ agreement 42.258

existence of dispute, measures to remedy dispute, relevance 25.47, 25.75

failure to participate in Tribunal’s constitution 45.50

international law/general principles of law as applicable law agreed by parties 42.33, 42.97–8

international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.220

multiple instruments/varying parties, unnamed parties, ICSID jurisdiction and 25.328

provisional measures

non-compliance, effect on award 43.66, 47.34

preservation and production of evidence 43.31, 43.61, 47.34, 47.81

priority and speed, need for 47.40

stabilization clause 42.120–1

agreements

investment, *see also* BITs; investor/host State agreements, consent to ICSID jurisdiction

signature on behalf of Centre 11.3

to arbitrate: *see* concurrent arbitration

provisions; consent to ICSID jurisdiction

Aguas del Tunari

amicus curiae briefs 44.124

assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.350

diplomatic protection, exclusion 27.47–8

evidence, taking of

admissibility 43.15–16

refusal by tribunal of request for 43.79

evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers 43.15–16

experts 43.102

foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State

form and extent of control, decision-making structure and management 25.859–63

indirect control 25.847

“investment” 25.124, 25.127

“in accordance with host State law” 25.201

national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 25.773

test 25.765

AIG

jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.41

State immunity from execution, protected property 54.61–3, 55.38–9, 55.70–1, 55.118

Albania

consent to ICSID arbitration, statutory provisions 26.43

Foreign Investment Law 1993 25.134–5, 25.395, 25.508, 25.524, 25.541, 26.46 n54

Alcoa

excluded classes of disputes, notification 25.938

“legal” dispute 25.64

withdrawal of consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.607

Amco I

ad hoc committee

obligation to annul, whether 52.469

power to confirm award 52.488

ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.26

annulment of award

applicable law 52.555

partial, effect on other parts of award 52.506

preliminary decision on jurisdiction and 52.67

Index by Subject

1401

- time limits **49.85, 52.97**: requirement to provide detailed grounds and **52.442**
waiver of right to, post-award **52.47–8**
- annulment of award, grounds
decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties **42.16, 42.18–19, 42.261, 52.239, 52.245, 52.252–6, 52.257**
exclusion of new arguments on fact or law **52.13**
failure to deal with every question submitted **49.71, 52.304, 52.405, 52.408, 52.415, 52.422**
failure to state reasons: absence of reasons **52.351**; contradictory reasons **52.392**; quality/sufficiency of reasons **48.62, 52.369**; relevance to decision, need for **48.62**
lack of impartiality, burden of proof **52.324–5**
manifest excess of powers **52.152, 52.153**: failure to apply correct applicable law **42.152, 52.198, 52.212, 52.214, 52.227–30**
multiple grounds/classification difficulties **52.415, 52.520–2, 52.526**
serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure: failure to comply with evidentiary standards **52.324–5**; lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment **52.299–301, 52.324–5**; allocation of burden of proof **52.301, 52.324–5**
- annulment of award, request **52.48–9, 52.67**
reasons for making **52.44**
required information **52.88–91**
- applicable law
in absence of agreement between parties **42.144, 42.152**: host State law, “including its rules on the conflict of laws” (*renvoi*) **42.163**
agreement between parties, implicit agreement **42.77**
- applicable law (interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction) **25.581, 25.582**
- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities **25.339–41**
- “authority to annul”, partial annulment **52.496–7, 52.506**
- closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38) **49.21**
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction: *see* jurisdiction, objections to *below*
interpretation, restrictive/extensive, whether **25.5381**
investment application and **25.389**
multiple instruments **25.389**: critical date and **25.468**
national legislation as consent or offer **25.414**
constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, designation, dependence of jurisdiction on **25.264**
- Contracting State status, critical date **25.217**
- costs and expenses **61.39**
parties to bear own **61.33**
- criticism of decision **52.29**
- diplomatic protection, exclusion under Convention **42.194**
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds, manifest absence of Article 14 qualities **57.21–2**
- domestic court decisions, binding on international tribunals, whether **26.138**
- evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers **52.324–5**
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction
see also annulment of award, grounds, decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties *above*
equitable considerations distinguished **42.16, 42.269, 52.252–6**
- exclusive remedy rule **26.136–8**
application to non-judicial remedies **26.184**
failure to protest improper pursuit of remedies in non-ICSID forum **26.136–40**
implied waiver **26.136–9**
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies **26.209**
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
change of nationality following consent **25.875**
critical dates **25.875**
form and extent of control, sole or main shareholding **25.852**
indirect control **25.703, 25.841–2**
objective requirement **25.816**
“foreign” investment requirement **25.183**
- ICSID Convention, object and purpose
Preamble 13
independence of arbitrator **57.21–2**

Amco I (cont.)

- international law/host State law,
 - interrelationship
 - of international law 42.216
 - parallel application 42.210, 42.212
- international minimum standards, desirability 42.114 n196
- investment dispute/international tort
 - distinguished 25.490
- jurisdiction, objections to, waiver 25.490
- justiciability 25.71
- multiple instruments/varying parties, unnamed parties, ICSID jurisdiction and 25.324–6, 25.389
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
 - identification of recognized nationality 25.799–800, 25.805
 - implicit agreement, possibility of 25.780–1
 - test 25.765
- proceedings in domestic courts, denial of justice, whether 26.138
- provisional measures
 - circumstances requiring, hostile propaganda 26.184, 47.137–40
 - priority and speed, need for 47.40
 - purpose/rights to be protected:
 - confidentiality of proceedings 47.149;
 - exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.140; preservation of rights in dispute 47.160, 47.169
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
 - circumstances requiring 52.610
 - discretionary nature 52.594
 - procedure (AR 54) 52.597
 - security for eventual payment of award 52.629–31: termination of stay, effect 52.652
- supplementation or rectification of award
 - 49.42–3, 49.71, 52.78
 - exclusive remedy, whether 49.71
 - time limits, extension 49.85
- tax dispute, “arising directly”, whether 46.26, 46.80

Amco II

- ad hoc* committee, obligation to annul, whether 52.470
- annulment of award (general), interpretation of Article 52 52.17, 52.19, 52.24, 52.31, 52.59
- annulment of award, grounds
 - failure to state reasons: absence of reasons 52.353; quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.370–2

- manifest excess of powers 52.165–6:
 - failure to apply correct applicable law 52.200–1, 52.270
- serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure: failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 52.292, 52.303, 52.306–8; lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment 52.303; “serious departure”/“fundamental rule” 49.42, 52.292, 52.303, 52.306–8
- annulment of
 - rectification decision 52.78
 - resubmission decision 52.82
 - supplemental award 52.82
- annulment, request, by both parties 52.42
- applicable law, in absence of agreement between parties 52.201, 52.270
- arbitral award, interpretation in accordance with treaty interpretation rules 52.17
- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 52.671
- “authority to annul”, partial annulment 52.498–500, 52.510 n777
- costs and expenses, procedural misconduct and 61.24
- exclusive remedy rule, decision of Indonesian courts following award as *novus actus interveniens* 26.139
- exhaustiveness/reasons requirement (Article 48(3)) 48.65
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.217–18, 42.235
- legal status and capacity of investor, applicable law 25.341, 42.158
- resubmission of dispute after annulment
 - 52.658, 52.675–8
 - admissibility of: new arguments 52.692–3; new claims 46.27–8, 46.91, 52.690–2
 - counterclaims, relevance 46.66
 - procedure, request by one or both parties 52.664
- res judicata* and, 52.165–6: legal effect of reasoning of *ad hoc* committee 52.165–6, 52.685–8
- status of parties, change in 52.671, 52.673
- stay of enforcement and 52.700
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings procedure (AR 54) 52.600
- security for eventual payment of award 52.600, 52.631

- supplementation or rectification of award
 49.42–3, 52.78
 parties' right to be heard (AR 49(3))
 49.42
 tax dispute, "arising directly", whether
 25.97–8, 46.27–8, 46.80
- amendment (ICSID Convention)**
 Administrative Council and 6.2, 7.8,
 65.3–4
 agreement *inter se* 53.30
 modification by parties: *see under separate headings*
 objection to as ground for denunciation
 71.1
 procedure 66.3–4
 adoption of Additional Facility Rules (1978)
 and 66.6
 World Bank role 66.3
 proposals for 65.1–5
 absence 65.5
 ICSID Appeals Facility 53.28–30,
 65.5
 notice 65.4
 "Possible Improvements of the Framework
 for ICSID Arbitration" (2004)
 65.5
 right of any State Party to make
 65.3
 Secretary-General's role 11.4,
 65.3
 requirements
 ratification 66.2, 66.5
 unanimity 66.1–5: effectiveness between
 States agreeing to it 66.4; majority
 agreement, rejection of proposal for
 66.1–5
 rights and duties, effect on
 critical date 25.477
 non-retroactivity 66.7–8
- amicable settlement** *see* consultation or
 negotiations obligation; settlement and
 discontinuance (AR 43)
- amicus curiae briefs (AR 37(2))/tribunal's
 discretionary powers**, 44.36, 44.58,
 44.104, 44.120, 44.122–8
- AR 37(2)
 changes/subsequent practice 44.122,
 44.127–8
 practice prior to 44.123–6
 jurisprudence
Aguas del Tunari 44.124
Biwater Gauff 44.119–20, 44.127–8
Suez and AWG 44.125–6
Suez et al. 44.125–6
 NAFTA and 44.123
- AMT**
 closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)
 49.21
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.452
 costs and expenses
 advance payment 61.29, 61.56
 procedural misconduct and 45.75, 61.29,
 61.56
 failure of party to appear or to present case
 45.60, 45.64, 45.89
 failure to participate in Tribunal's
 constitution 45.37–8, 45.53
 replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following
 death 51.32 n17
 revision of award 51.3, 51.40
 submission to original tribunal 51.32
 time limits and 51.29
- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination**
 Article 48(3) (exhaustiveness) and
 48.45
 comparable provisions in other international
 instruments 46.3
 counterclaims: *see* counterclaim arising
 directly out of the subject-matter of the
 dispute
 drafting history 46.4, 46.7, 46.32, 46.87
 "except as the parties otherwise agree"
 46.6–11
 form of agreement: blanket exclusion;
 dangers of 46.9; Model Clauses (1968)
 46.9; Model Clauses (1993) 46.10;
 restriction of ICSID jurisdiction to
 specific matters 46.10
 non-ICSID dispute settlement clauses, effect
 46.8
 parallel dispute settlement provisions, effect
 46.8
 specific agreement of parties, need for
 46.7
- incidental or additional claims
 definition 46.2
 interest: *see* interest, claim for
 jurisprudence: *Atlantic Triton* 46.63;
MINE 46.62
 new arguments, relevance 46.29
 procedural costs 46.61–3, 46.71
- incidental or additional claims "arising
 directly out of subject-matter of the
 dispute" 46.5
 "arising directly out of an investment"
 distinguished 46.74
 English, French and Spanish texts compared
 46.72
 jurisdictional requirement distinguished
 46.73–8, 46.92

ancillary claims, simultaneous determination (cont.)

- incidental or additional claims (*cont.*)
 - jurisprudence: *ADF* 46.81–2; *Amco I* 46.26, 46.80; *Amco II* 25.97–8, 46.27–8, 46.80, 46.91; *CMS* 46.83–4; *Holiday Inns* 46.76; *Klöckner I* 46.77; *LG&E* 46.85; *Saluka* 46.78
 - limited discussion of issue 46.79–85
- incidental or additional claims arising out of third party contracts 46.36–42
 - jurisprudence: *AAPL* 46.37; *Middle East Cement* 46.39; *PSEG* 46.41; *Siemens* 46.42; *SOABI* 46.36; *SPP* 46.38; *Zhinvali* 46.40
- “incidental or additional claims or counterclaims”
 - ADF* 46.32
 - definitions 46.2, 46.32–4
 - failure to distinguish between 46.32–4
 - jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.36–7
 - proposals to delete or merge 46.32
 - time limits, differing requirements 46.34
- jurisdiction, need for 46.5, 46.13, 46.86–95
 - jurisprudence: *Amco II* 46.91; *Atlantic Triton* 46.93; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 46.89; *Klöckner I* 46.90; *LETCO* 46.92; *Saluka* 46.95
 - reasons for inclusion of provision 46.87
- obligation to determine ancillary claims, simultaneous determination 46.30–1
 - Article 48(3) and 46.30
 - failure as: failure to state reasons 46.30; manifest excess of powers *infra petita* 46.30
 - means of fulfilling 46.31
- presentation of ancillary claim
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 46.26; *Amco II* 46.27–8; *Atlantic Triton* 46.19; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 46.24; *Enron* 46.29; *Metalclad* 46.23; *Middle East Cement* 46.20; *SOABI* 46.21; *SPP* 46.25; *Tanzania Electric* 46.22
- right to comment on 46.17–18
- time limits 46.15–29; AR 40 46.15, 46.17, 46.25; conclusion of written proceedings 46.16; justification for late presentation 46.16
- purpose
 - avoidance of conflicting decisions 46.1
 - economy 46.1
 - efficiency 46.1, 46.4, 46.29
 - fairness 46.29
 - finality of decisions 46.1
 - Sempra* 46.14

- requirements
 - AR 40(1) 46.13, 46.81
 - request by one of the parties 46.12
- tribunal’s resort to on own initiative
 - exclusion 46.12
 - as manifest excess of powers 46.12
- ancillary proceedings**, in foreign courts, States’ dislike 26.4
- Angola**, non-participation 68.8
- annual report (Centre)**
 - approval by Administrative Council 6.20
 - Panel designations 12.6
 - scope 6.20
- annulment of award, applicability of Convention provisions to** 36.8, 41.73, 52.539–73
 - ancillary claims 52.541
 - decisions on costs 52.541, 52.572, 61.74
 - annulment decisions 52.80, 52.493, 52.545, 52.547, 57.4–5, 61.74
 - “awards”, limitation to 52.61–82, 52.98, 52.493
 - drafting history 52.61
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.67; *Amco II* 52.82; *Holiday Inns* 52.65; *Klöckner II* 52.82; *SPP* 41.26, 52.66
 - procedural economy and 41.27
- conciliation proceedings 33.5
- discontinuance order 48.71
- excluded provisions 52.540–52
- interpretation of award 52.79
- partial award 52.73
- preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.5–9, 52.131, 52.542, 52.554
- annulment prior to final award, exclusion 41.26–7, 52.64
- declining 52.63
- joinder to merits 41.25, 41.72, 41.78–84
 - as part of award 41.25, 52.62
- upholding 52.62
- procedural orders 52.64
- provisional measures 52.64, 52.493, 52.540
- rectification 52.77–8, 52.493
 - Amco II* 52.78
- resubmission decisions after annulment of award 52.81–2
- revision 51.6
- revision of award 52.79
- separability of proceedings 52.78
- settlement agreement 48.78
 - incorporated in award 52.76, 52.493; limited grounds for annulment 52.76, 52.493

- settlement and discontinuance, orders noting 52.74–6
- supplementation or rectification 49.79
- annulment of award, decision**
- annulment: *see* annulment of award,
- applicability of Convention provisions to, annulment decisions
- criticism of 52.29
- Amco I* 52.29
- Klöckner I* 52.29
- SPP* 52.29
- decision on costs as part of
- interpretation of award and 61.74
- supplementation/rectification 61.74
- drafting in accordance with Article 48, need for legal qualifications to ensure 14.3
- recognition/enforcement 54.33
- timing 41.25
- annulment of award (general)** 52.14–15:
- see also ad hoc* committee
- appeal distinguished 48.58, 52.1, 52.2, 52.8–13, 52.344, 52.363–6
- finality of award, as exception to 52.3
- invalidation/modification as respective outcomes 52.10
- limitation of annulment to procedural considerations 52.11, 52.13
- comparable provisions in other international instruments
- Additional Facility 52.5
- Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 52.6
- ICC 52.5
- ICC Arbitration Rules (1998) 52.6
- ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 52.1, 52.7 n10
- inter-State arbitration, absence 52.7
- PCIJ/ICJ review, absence 52.1
- UNCITRAL Model Law on International Commercial Arbitration (1985) 52.6
- diplomatic protection and 52.542, 52.544
- discretionary nature 52.38, 52.44–5, 52.466–85
- drafting history 52.1, 52.8, 52.69
- exceptional nature of award 52.37
- exclusive remedy rule and 52.4, 52.542–3, 53.32, 53.62
- failure of party to appear 45.48, 45.86
- interpretation of Article 52
- flexible application of Convention 52.514
- in accordance with object and purpose 52.18, 52.20, 52.36, 52.54, 52.346, 52.470, 52.471, 52.475
- “in accordance with the principles and rules of treaty interpretation generally recognized in international law” 52.17
- in favorem validitatis sententiae* 52.22, 52.178
- strict/liberal 52.18, 52.23–4
- interpretation of award distinguished 52.2
- jurisprudence (interpretation of Article 52/ appeal distinguished)
- Amco I* 52.13, 52.17, 52.23
- Amco II* 52.17, 52.19, 52.24, 52.29, 52.31, 52.59
- CDC* 52.19, 52.33, 52.38, 52.378
- CMS* 52.15, 52.190
- Klöckner I* 52.13, 52.17, 52.21–3, 52.178, 52.214, 52.364–5, 52.514
- Klöckner II* 52.23, 52.31, 52.59
- MINE* 52.13, 52.18, 52.23, 52.31, 52.33, 52.372
- Mitchell* 52.13, 52.19, 52.39–40, 52.203
- MTD* 52.35
- RFCC* 52.34
- Soufraki* 52.17, 52.19–20, 52.22, 52.36, 52.37, 52.38
- Vivendi I* 52.19, 52.32, 52.38
- Vivendi II* 52.24
- Wena Hotels* 52.19, 52.32, 52.33, 52.38
- modification of Convention provisions by parties 52.51–4
- overview of annulment proceedings 52.25–40
- development of balanced approach 52.31–40
- principles underlying
- exclusion or modification of provision and 52.54, 52.57
- finality/correctness, balance between 52.15, 52.31–40, 52.59
- integrity and quality of process 52.14, 52.54, 52.57, 52.237
- preservation of parties’ interests 52.14, 52.54, 52.57
- proposals for reform 52.29
- recognition/enforcement of award and 54.35
- resubmission of dispute after: *see*
- resubmission of dispute after annulment
- revision proceedings
- distinguished 51.3, 52.2
- stay of proceedings pending outcome of 51.12, 51.41
- submission to different tribunal (*ad hoc* committee) 52.2

annulment of award, grounds, corruption of arbitrator 40.28, 52.271–7

absence of cases invoking 52.28, 52.112
comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.271–2

“corruption” 52.273

bias distinguished 52.274

compensation as key element 52.273–4

failure to disclose relationship with party (AR 6) 52.275, 52.465

unauthorized communication with party distinguished 52.274

drafting history 52.272, 52.435–6

separate agreement on fees or expenses and 60.14

time limits, special provisions 52.277,

52.435–6, 52.448–50, 52.546, 53.54

where corrupt arbitrator has voted against award 21.8, 52.482

annulment of award, grounds, failure to apply correct applicable law 42.14–20, 42.248, 52.133, 52.191–270, 52.512

decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties 42.15–19, 42.260–5, 52.220, 52.239, 52.244–58, 52.518

jurisprudence: *Amco I* 42.16, 42.18–19,

42.261, 42.269, 52.252–6; *Klöckner I*

42.15, 42.18–19, 42.262–3, 52.245,

52.248–51, 52.294; *MINE* 42.17,

42.264, 52.199, 52.245; *MTD* 52.247

test 52.258

drafting history 52.193–5, 52.209

failure to apply international law 52.259–70

erroneous/partial application distinguished 52.263

important principles of international law 52.264

peremptory norms of international law 52.263

failure to apply law agreed by parties 42.19, 52.199

failure to cite specific legal authority

52.233–43, 52.297

failure to state reasons as alternative ground

52.109, 52.243

interest 46.47

jurisprudence

Amco I 42.152, 52.198, 52.212, 52.214,

52.227–30, 52.239–41, 52.245, 52.252–7,

52.261–2, 52.267–9, 52.481

Amco II 52.200–1, 52.270

CDC 52.219, 52.220

CMS 52.225, 52.231

Klöckner I 42.150–1, 52.197, 52.211,

52.214, 52.257, 52.266, 52.294–8,

52.518

Lucchetti 52.202

MINE 52.213, 52.220, 52.242,

52.481

Mitchell 52.203

Soufraki 52.184, 52.204–7, 52.223–4,

52.243

Vivendi I 26.81–5

Wena Hotels 52.215–18

method of determining applicable law, relevance 52.208–9

non-application/misapplication distinguished

42.18–20, 52.153, 52.194–5, 52.204–7,

52.210–32

partial non-application 52.226–32

erroneous application and 52.226–32

partial application of international law and

52.263

standard of non-compliance 42.17,

52.197–9, 52.232, 52.481

waiver, right of 52.55

annulment of award, grounds, failure to deal with every question submitted 48.44–53, 52.399–434

“deal with” 52.427–34

drafting history 48.44, 49.29, 49.38, 49.69,

52.399–400, 52.404

exhaustiveness requirement and 48.44,

52.403–10, 52.419–20

as failure to state reasons 48.51–3, 49.70,

49.72

interpretation decisions and 48.89

jurisdictional questions 41.51,

41.65–8

jurisprudence

Amco I 49.71, 52.304, 52.405, 52.408,

52.415, 52.422

CDC 52.425

Klöckner I 52.407, 52.414, 52.420–2,

52.428–30

MINE 52.409, 52.412, 52.417, 52.424,

52.431

Wena Hotels 48.52, 49.77, 52.410–12,

52.432

“question” 52.418–26

as crucial or decisive argument 52.67–8,

52.426, 52.433

as serious departure from fundamental rule of

procedure 48.51, 52.110, 52.300,

52.413–17, 52.513

supplementation or rectification and 48.51,

48.52, 48.89, 49.29, 49.38, 49.68–77,

52.401–2, 52.407

annulment of award, grounds, failure to state reasons 52.338–434

absence of reasons 52.348–62

défait de motifs 52.346

Index by Subject

1407

- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.351; *Amco II* 52.353; *CDC* 52.356; *Klöckner I* 52.350; *MINE* 52.352; *Mitchell* 52.357; *MTD* 52.359; *Soufraki* 52.358; *Vivendi I* 52.355; *Wena Hotels* 52.354
- “reconstruction” of reasons 52.350–2
- in respect of part of award, failure to deal with every question compared 52.362
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.338–9
- ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 52.339
- contradictory reasons 52.389–98
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.392; *CDC* 52.397; *Klöckner I* 48.59–61, 52.390–2; *MINE* 48.63–4, 52.393–5; *MTD* 52.398; *Vivendi I* 52.396
- costs 52.484, 61.41–5, 61.68, 61.71–2
- CDC* 52.484
- MINE* 61.42–3, 61.72
- drafting history 52.339–40, 52.343
- serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure, separation from 52.106, 52.113, 52.339
- ex aequo et bono* decision and 42.272, 48.57, 52.349
- exhaustiveness and 48.44, 52.513
- failure of party to appear or present case 45.8
- failure to apply correct applicable law as 52.109, 52.243
- failure to deal with every question as 48.51–3
- failure to determine ancillary claim 46.30
- failure to exercise jurisdiction (*infra petita*) as 52.171
- hypothetical reasons 48.60
- interpretation of provision, comparison of different language versions 52.346
- jurisdictional decision 41.68
- quality/sufficiency of reasons 48.58–68, 52.342, 52.344–6, 52.363–88
- harm to party, relevance 48.59
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 48.62, 52.369; *Amco II* 52.370–2; *CDC* 52.378–9; *CMS* 52.385–7; *Klöckner I* 52.364–8; *Klöckner II* 52.374–5; *Lucchetti* 52.384; *MINE* 52.372–3, 52.379, 52.388; *Mitchell* 52.380–1; *MTD* 52.382; *Soufraki* 52.383; *Vivendi I* 52.377, 52.388; *Wena Hotels* 52.376
- practice in different legal systems and 52.345
- subjective nature 52.363, 52.484
- ratio decidendi/obiter dicta* distinguished 48.60
- reasons as standard requirement 52.54–68
- jurisprudence: *Amco II* 48.65; *Klöckner I* 48.60, 49.70, 52.347; *MINE* 48.63–4; *Wena Hotels* 48.52, 48.66, 49.77, 52.341
- relevance to decision, need for 48.61–3
- scope of reasons
- facts 52.343, 52.349
- law 52.343, 52.349
- summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and 41.100
- supplementation or rectification of award and 49.69, 49.70
- waiver, right of 52.57, 52.339–40
- MINE* 52.340
- annulment of award, grounds (general considerations)**
- amendment of grounds 52.535–6
- in light of new facts 52.536
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.105
- defective consent 25.489
- drafting history 52.105–7
- error of law, exclusion 52.15, 52.190, 52.195, 52.210
- exclusion of new arguments on fact or law
- Amco I* 52.13
- CMS* 52.15, 52.190
- Klöckner I* 52.13, 52.108
- MINE* 52.13, 52.108
- Mitchell* 52.13, 52.203
- MTD* 52.12, 52.108
- exhaustive nature of Article 52(1) provisions 52.11, 52.13, 52.108–10, 52.511–15
- flexible application of Convention 52.512–92
- multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.109–10, 52.111–12, 52.113–17, 52.413–17, 52.516–23
- consolidation, desirability 52.68
- cumulative grounds/need to examine all grounds 52.524–30
- incorrect classification, relevance 52.538
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.415, 52.520–2, 52.526; *CDC* 52.416, 52.523; *CMS* 52.528; *Klöckner I* 52.414, 52.517–19, 52.525; *Lucchetti* 52.114; *MINE* 52.417, 52.527; *Mitchell* 52.115, 52.166, 52.530; *MTD* 52.116; *Soufraki* 52.116; *Vivendi I* 52.528; *Wena Hotels* 52.417
- reclassification 52.538

- annulment of award, grounds (general considerations) (cont.)**
- parties' responsibility to specify 52.87–91, 52.531–3
 - ad hoc* committee's right to identify new 52.532–3; *MINE* 52.533
 - time limits 52.531
 - waiver of right to annulment on other than specified grounds 52.534
- annulment of award, grounds, improper constitution of tribunal** 14.3, 37.5, 40.15, 40.28, 52.118–29
- AR 6 declaration, delay in signing and 52.480
 - arbitrators lacking required qualities 14.8, 37.5
 - time limits 14.8
 - comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.118
 - disqualification of arbitrator and 57.3
 - drafting history 52.118–19
 - infrequency of resort to 52.28, 52.112, 52.121
 - nationality of arbitrator and 52.122
 - dual nationality 39.10, 52.122, 52.464
 - uncertainty 52.122, 52.464
 - qualities/qualifications of arbitrators, absence 52.123
 - resort to, *Azurix* 52.112, 52.120
 - scope 52.118
 - Secretary-General's role, request for arbitration role distinguished 36.8
 - timing of objection
 - AR 27 52.126–9, 57.11
 - as preliminary objection 52.119
 - as soon as possible 52.124–9; after award 52.61, 52.119; disqualification of arbitrator and 57.3, 57.11–14; during proceedings 52.127–9; emergence of new fact 52.128
- annulment of award, grounds, manifest excess of powers** 52.130–217
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.130
 - drafting history 52.131
 - "manifest", addition during negotiations 52.131, 52.134
 - failure to apply correct applicable law: *see* annulment of award, grounds, failure to apply correct applicable law
 - failure to comply with evidentiary standards 45.8
 - failure to exercise jurisdiction in case of parallel contract-based claim 26.84–5
 - infra petita* 41.29, 46.30, 52.167–71
 - as failure to state reasons 52.171, 52.513
 - jurisprudence: *Lucchetti* 52.170; *Soufraki* 52.169; *Vivendi I* 52.168
- jurisprudence
- Amco I* 52.153
 - CDC* 49.13, 49.23
 - Vivendi I* 26.83–4
- lack of jurisdiction/competence 41.28, 52.155–90
- absence of/exceeding distinguished 52.163
 - drafting history 52.155
 - inclusion of incidental, additional or ancillary claims other than at request of party 46.12
 - jurisprudence: *Amco II* 52.165; *CMS* 52.185–90; *Klöckner I* 52.157, 52.163, 52.175–80; *Mitchell* 25.166, 52.157, 52.159–62; *Repsol* 52.164, 52.182; *Soufraki* 52.158, 52.183–4
 - nationality issues, tribunal's obligation to examine 52.183–4, 52.224
 - ratione materiae* 52.156
 - ratione personae* 52.156
 - in relation to parties' consent 52.156–62: Article 25 as benchmark 25.8, 52.158
 - remedy differing from parties' request 52.164
- "manifest" 52.134–54
- addition during negotiations 52.131, 52.134
 - Article 36(3) use 52.141
 - dictionary meaning 52.135
 - jurisdictional error, whether 52.148–51
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.152, 52.153; *CDC* 52.136, 52.138; *Klöckner I* 52.143–4, 52.152; *Lucchetti* 52.151; *MINE* 52.154; *Mitchell* 52.146; *MTD* 52.149; *Repsol* 52.136, 52.147; *Soufraki* 52.140, 52.150; *Vivendi I* 52.139; *Wena Hotels* 52.136, 52.137, 52.145
 - margin of appreciation 52.479
 - methodology 52.142–54
 - relevance of "manifest" requirement 52.148
- parties' agreement as determining factor 52.132–3
- practice, limited
- registration of arbitration application by Secretary-General, relevance 52.172
- scope of Article 52(1)(b) review 52.202
- n290
- supplementation or rectification of award and 49.69
- waiver, right of 52.55

- annulment of award, grounds, serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure** 40.28, 52.278–337
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 52.278–9
 - ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 52.279
 - drafting history 52.279
 - examples 52.293
 - failure to comply with evidentiary standards 43.4, 52.323–32
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.324–5; *CDC* 52.328, 52.330–1; *Klöckner II* 52.326–7; *Lucchetti* 52.329; *Wena Hotels* 52.329
 - failure to deal with every question submitted 48.51, 52.110, 52.300, 52.413–17, 52.513
 - failure to deliberate 52.318–22
 - jurisprudence: *CDC* 52.322; *Klöckner I* 52.319–20; *Klöckner II* 52.321
 - failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 52.12, 52.305–17
 - damage to that party’s interests, relevance 52.483
 - fundamental nature of rule 44.22–3, 52.308
 - issues not addressed, tribunal’s responsibilities 52.317
 - jurisprudence: *Amco II* 52.292, 52.303, 52.306–8; *Klöckner I* 52.310–11; *Lucchetti* 52.316; *MINE* 44.23, 52.312; *MTD* 52.315; *Vivendi I* 52.314; *Wena Hotels* 52.313
 - on provisional measures 47.12, 47.39
 - summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and 41.97
 - supplementation and rectification, request for 52.308
 - failure to issue award in timely manner 49.13, 49.23
 - “fundamental rule of procedure”
 - Arbitration Rules distinguished 44.4, 52.279, 52.280, 52.282
 - as “principle” 52.279
 - principles of natural justice 44.4, 52.193, 52.279
 - lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment 52.294–304
 - allocation of burden of proof 52.301, 52.324–7
 - evidence of: failure to cite legal authority and 52.297–8; standard of proof 52.302; structure of award and 52.297–8
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.299–301, 52.324–5; *Amco II* 52.303; *CDC* 52.304; *Klöckner I* 52.294–301
 - procedure, AR 53 52.334
 - representation in resubmitted case by arbitrator in original case 52.321
 - “serious departure”/“fundamental rule”
 - jurisprudence: *Amco II* 52.292, 52.308; *CDC* 48.53, 52.286, 52.288–9; *Klöckner I* 52.290–1; *MINE* 44.23, 52.220, 52.282–3; *Repsol* 52.281; *Wena Hotels* 52.284–5
 - margin of discretion 52.479
 - need to meet both criteria 52.280–92
 - “serious” 52.282–4
 - standing limits, violation 52.333
 - Repsol* 52.333
 - timely objection, need for 52.334–7
 - failure to make as waiver 52.60, 52.174, 52.334, 57.11
 - jurisprudence: *CDC* 52.337; *Klöckner I* 52.335; *Klöckner II* 52.336
 - waiver, right of 52.56
- annulment of award, request**
- by party
 - corporate/State succession and 52.41–3, 54.102
 - “either” party 52.42
 - need for 52.41, 52.99, 52.536
 - for partial annulment: *see ad hoc* committee, “authority to annul”, partial annulment, parties’ right to request State on behalf of constituent subdivision or agency 52.43, 52.99
 - by third party *actio popularis* 52.41
 - by tribunal on own initiative 52.41
 - drafting history 52.69
 - frivolous application, effect on costs 52.103–4
 - jurisprudence
 - Amco I* 52.48–9, 52.67, 52.88–91, 52.97, 54.102
 - Amco II* 52.42, 52.44, 52.78, 52.82
 - CDC* 52.104
 - CMS* 52.44
 - Klöckner II* 52.42, 52.82, 52.92
 - Repsol* 52.45, 52.104
 - Wena Hotels* 52.93
 - procedure (AR 50) 52.83, 52.441
 - reasons for making
 - exhaustion of procedural remedies as political imperative 52.45
 - as matter of principle 52.44, 52.536

annulment of award, request (cont.)

- registration 11.9
 - notification to other party 52.86
 - obligation to register 52.102, 52.129, 52.174, 52.334
- registration, refusal
 - ad hoc* committee's right to re-examine Secretary-General's decision 52.97, 52.98, 52.99, 52.129, 52.174, 52.334, 52.439, 52.442, 52.450
 - application unrelated to award 36.8
 - decision not "award" for purposes of Article 52(1) 52.98
 - frivolous application 52.102
 - request not submitted by party to original proceedings 52.99
 - as right 52.649
 - untimely request 36.8, 52.85, 52.96–7, 52.334
 - waiver of right to annulment 52.101
- request for arbitration distinguished 52.95–6
- required information 52.84, 52.87–94
 - detailed grounds for annulment (AR 50(1)(c)) 52.84, 52.87–91, 52.531
 - failure to supply, effect 52.100
 - time limits and 52.84
- requirements
 - application in writing to Secretary-General 52.83–104
 - non-refundable advance fee 52.85, 52.103, 61.4, 61.57–8
 - screening by Secretary-General 52.95–104
 - Executive Directors' Report 52.95
 - successive requests 52.27, 52.78, 52.510
- annulment of award, time limits** 52.435–50, 53.54, 53.59
 - corruption, in case of 52.277, 52.435–6, 52.448–50, 53.54
 - date of discovery as determinant 52.449
 - date of
 - dispatch of award 49.10, 52.437
 - signature of award and 48.37
 - drafting history 52.435
 - examples of compliance with 52.440
 - extension in case of supplementation or rectification 49.81–5, 52.438
 - Amco I* 49.85
 - purpose of provision 52.537
 - requirement to provide detailed grounds and 52.441–50
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.442; *Soufraki* 52.446–7; *Vivendi I* 52.444–5; *Wena Hotels* 52.443

- time limits for other post-award remedies distinguished 51.11, 52.84, 52.436

annulment of award, waiver of right to

- advance waiver, admissibility 52.49–59, 52.534
 - disadvantages 52.59
 - validity to be determined by *ad hoc* committee 52.58, 52.101, 52.554
- agreement excluding proceedings on grounds of
 - breach of jurisdictional requirement 52.55
 - departure from fundamental rule of procedure 52.56
 - failure to apply applicable law 52.55
 - failure to state reasons 52.57
- explicit waiver, need for 52.48
- failure to make timely objection 52.60, 52.174, 52.334, 52.534–7, 57.11
- general exclusion agreement 52.54
- jurisprudence, *Amco I* 52.47–8
- modification of Article 52 by parties, exclusion 52.51–7
 - AR 50 and 52.53
 - AR 52–5 and 52.53
- other than on specified grounds 52.534
- post-award 52.46–8
 - before expiry of time limit for application 52.46
 - partial waiver during annulment proceedings 52.46
- appeal from ICSID award, exclusion (ICSID 53(1))** 41.22, 53.18–30, 53.62
 - Appeals Facility, possibility of 52.1, 53.28–30, 65.5
 - Article 48(3) and 48.58
 - autonomy of ICSID process and 53.2, 53.18–30
 - domestic courts and 53.20–2
 - MINE* 53.21
 - obligation to dismiss action in 53.22
 - exclusive remedy rule (ICSID 26) distinguished 53.19
 - exclusive remedy rule distinguished 53.19
- ICJ and
 - diplomatic protection and 53.26, 54.28
 - enforcement proceedings 53.27, 54.28
 - Executive Directors' Report 53.25
 - ICSID 64 powers 53.23–5
 - modification of rule by parties, exclusion 53.19, 53.29–30
 - recognition and enforcement 54.81–7, 54.112

- appeals facility/permanent review**
commission, possibility of 52.1, 52.460, 53.28–30, 65.5
- applicable law**
see also choice of law clause
 Additional Facility proceedings 62.7–8
 recognition and enforcement of award 25.12, 53.5, 62.8
 Arbitration Rules as: *see* Arbitration Rules (AR)
 Article 42, applicability 42.3–12
 jurisprudence: *AES* 42.10; *CMS* 42.7, 42.12; *CSOB* 42.5; *Pan American* 42.11; *Siemens* 42.6; *Soufraki* 42.9; *SPP II* 42.4
 Article 42, purpose 42.1–2
 autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and **Preamble** 26, 26.3, 42.3, 44.3, 62.3
 costs and expenses, apportionment 61.18
 drafting history 42.1
 exclusive remedy rule and 26.157
 failure to apply correct as ground for annulment: *see* annulment of award, grounds, failure to apply correct applicable law
 ICSID Convention as *lex fori* 42.13, 42.49
 ICSID's reliance on decisions of domestic courts and 26.140
 interest 46.44–8
 international minimum standards and 42.112–15, 44.22–3: *see also* international minimum standards
 intertemporal rule 25.507–9
 applicable law and jurisdiction *ratione temporis* distinguished 25.506, 25.509
Impregilo 25.506
Tradex 25.509
 nationality: *see* nationality (juridical persons), applicable law; nationality (natural persons), applicable law
 place of proceedings, relevance 42.62
 principles of law common to certain group of countries 14.10
 standing 42.11–12
- applicable law, in absence of agreement between parties**
 finding of absence, need for 42.13, 42.67, 42.133–7
 choice of law leaving lacunae 42.135, 42.137
 host State law
 drafting history 42.138–40, 42.161
 French law as aid in establishing 42.149, 42.150–1, 42.165
 “including its rules on the conflict of laws” (*renvoi*) 42.161–6: cases of agreed choice of law distinguished 42.53–5, 42.162; effect on predictability 42.164; reasons for inclusion 42.161; unusual nature of provision 42.161; variation or exclusion by agreement of parties 42.164
 primacy of host State law 42.138–40: mitigating factors 42.141
 subsequent changes to 42.160:
 stabilization clause 42.160; in violation of international law 42.160
- applicable law, agreement between parties**
 agreement as essential element in consent 42.14, 42.19, 52.199
 BITs provision for 42.11–12, 42.23, 42.33, 42.80–4
 implicit choice of law, 42.89–92: *see also* implicit agreement *below*
 VCLT (1969) 25.941
 clear and unequivocal choice, need for, *Santa Elena* 42.22
 conflict of laws rules, inclusion 42.53–5, 42.67
 express reference, desirability 42.55, 42.81
contrat sans loi 42.37–8
 as determining factor **Preamble** 15
 drafting history 42.21
 during or at institution of proceedings
AAPL 42.60–1
Adriano Gardella 42.57
Benvenuti & Bonfant 42.59
SOABI 42.58
 exclusion of particular system or part of system 42.22, 42.41
 freedom of choice 42.21
 failure to choose and 42.105
 limits 42.43–52
 mandatory provisions of host State law, right of exclusion 42.44–7: capacity of State to contract 42.46–7
 motives determining choice 42.21
 reasonable connection, relevance 42.43
 host State law
 insistence on 42.21
 subsequent changes to law and 42.116–32:
 in absence of stabilization clause 42.129–32; acceptable/unacceptable changes 42.131–2; drafting history 42.129; stabilization clause: *see* stabilization clause

applicable law, agreement between parties
(*cont.*)

- host State law/international law, jurisprudence
 - AGIP* 42.33, 42.97–8
 - Atlantic Triton* 42.26
 - CSOB* 42.35
 - Kaiser Bauxite* 42.34, 42.41
 - MINE* 42.26
 - Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 42.24
 - Tanzania Electric* 42.25
- implicit agreement
 - acceptance of: BIT provision on applicable law 42.80–4; multilateral treaty provision 42.85–8
 - BIT agreement without an express choice of law clause 42.89–95; national legislation as implied law 42.91–2; substantive provisions of treaty and general international law distinguished 42.89–95
 - drafting history 42.62
 - English and French texts of Convention compared 42.62
 - jurisprudence: *AAPL* 42.60–1, 42.70–6, 42.99; *Amco I* 42.77; *Autopista* 42.68; *CSOB* 42.92; *Enron* 42.79; *Goetz* 42.82; *Kardassopoulos* 42.87; *LETCO* 42.64; *Middle East Cement* 42.83, 42.90; *MTD* 42.91; *Siemens* 42.84; *SPP* 42.65–7
 - national legislation: offer in 42.23, 42.63; reference to 42.63–9
 - possibility of 42.62
 - reliance on particular law in submissions before tribunal 42.70–9
- investor/host State agreement 42.22, 42.24–38, 42.56
 - Model Clauses (1968) 42.22
 - Model Clauses (1981) 42.22
 - Model Clauses (1993) 42.22
- methodology 42.13, 42.67
 - failure to follow 42.13
- multilateral treaties 42.36
 - public policy and: *see* public policy/*ordre public* (domestic); public policy/*ordre public* (international)
- “rules of law” 42.39–42
 - dépeçage* 42.40–1, 42.256
 - jurisprudence: *Autopista* 42.39; *SPP* 42.40
 - possibilities: combination of “rules” 42.39–40, 42.135; exclusion of parts of chosen system 42.41; non-binding code 42.42; piecemeal choice 42.39, 42.136; rules of treaty not in force 42.42

- systems of law distinguished 42.39, 42.53, 42.104
- third State law 42.27–32, 42.45
 - jurisprudence: *CDC* 42.29; *Colt Industries* 42.30; *SPP* 42.28; *World Duty Free* 42.31
 - loan contracts 42.27–9
- timing
 - during or at institution of proceedings 42.56–61
 - during proceedings 42.56–61
 - jurisprudence: *AAPL* 42.60–1; *Adriano Gardella* 42.57; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 42.59; *SOABI* 42.58, 42.77 n135
- applicable law, Convention provisions**
 - applicability
 - annulment proceedings 52.555: *Amco I* 52.555
 - jurisdictional issues 42.4
 - procedure 42.3
 - substance 42.3
 - purpose
 - certainty in absence of choice by parties 42.2, 42.142: *ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction and 42.249
 - flexibility 42.2, 42.142, 42.164
 - as mechanism for determining appropriate rules of law in particular dispute 42.2
- applicable law, host State law (general considerations)**
 - capacity to submit to arbitration, limitations on 42.154–6
 - arbitration clause as modification of law 42.154
 - capacity to contract in violation of own law 42.154–6
 - estoppel/good faith and 42.155
 - jurisprudence, *Autopista* 42.156
 - investor’s legal status and capacity, exclusion 42.10–12, 42.157–9
- applicable law (interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction)** 25.314, 25.578–85, 52.187–8
 - agreement between the parties 25.578–82, 52.187
 - general principles of statutory interpretation 25.583
 - general rules of municipal law, ICSID jurisdiction as derogation from 25.580, 25.589
 - international law/host State law 25.579–85
 - jurisprudence
 - Amco I* 25.582
 - CMS* 25.578, 52.187–90

Index by Subject

1413

- CSOB* 25.582, 42.5
SPP II 25.583, 42.4
 law applicable to dispute as 25.578
 law applicable to merits distinguished 25.578
 treaty interpretation rules 25.579
- arbitral award (ICSID)**
see also annulment of award; certification and dispatch of ICSID award; date of ICSID award; finality/binding nature of arbitral award (ICSID); interpretation of award; revision of award; supplementation or rectification of award
 correct identification as, significance 48.30
 enforcement: *see* recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (Additional Facility); recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID)
 modification by parties, decision to exclude 48.3
 severability 52.73
 summary of proceeding (AR 47(1)(f)) 44.82
- arbitral award (ICSID), interpretation**
 “in accordance with the principles and rules of treaty interpretation generally recognized in international law”
Amco II 52.17
Klöckner I 52.17
in favorem validitatis sententiae (Klöckner I) 52.22, 52.178
- arbitral award (ICSID), majority decision**
absolute majority, need for 48.15
 abstention (AR 16) 48.18–19
 appropriateness of position in Convention 48.1
 concurring opinion dissenting on certain points, effect 48.98
 death, incapacity, resignation or disqualification, effect 48.20
 declaration or individual opinion, relevance 48.17, 48.98
Guinea-Bissau v. Senegal 48.17
 delegation of power to fix time limits (AR 26) and 48.5
 drafting history 48.15, 48.19
 failure to reach
 absence of provision for: in Arbitration Rules (AR) 48.15; in Convention 48.15; Notes to 1968 Arbitration Rules 48.15
 obligation to reach 39.7, 48.16
 exhaustiveness requirement and 48.16
non liquet prohibition and 48.16
 quorum (AR 14(2)) 48.9–14, 56.8
 non-attendance at a session, effect 48.9, 48.14: *Vacuum Salt* 48.13
 parties’ right to decide (AR 20) 48.11, 48.14
 voting in session/by correspondence distinguished 48.12: relevance 48.12
 separate opinion, effect 48.17, 48.98
 voting methods
 by correspondence (AR 16) 48.7–8:
 failure to respond, effect 48.8, 48.12;
 need to consult every member 48.8
 in session (AR 13 and 14) 48.7
- arbitral award (ICSID), requirements**
 AR 47 48.23, 48.46
 decision on costs 61.62
 supplementation or rectification of award and 49.37
 date of dispatch 49.25
 majority decision: *see* arbitral award (ICSID), majority decision
 mandatory nature 48.3
 names of parties’ representatives 44.77
 oral delivery: *see* certification and dispatch of ICSID award
 relevance to timing and dispatch of award 48.37, 49.25
 signature: *see* signature (ICSID award)
 statement of facts as found by tribunal 26.40, 26.121
 writing 48.31–3
 drafting history 48.31
 interim decisions 48.39–41
 practice of other international fora distinguished 48.33
- arbitration, advantages Preamble 23–8**
- Arbitration (Additional Facility) Rules (2006):**
see Additional Facility Arbitration Rules (2006)
- arbitration (non-ICSID)**
 Secretary-General as appointing authority 11.2, 11.16–19, 25.87, 25.227, 25.229, 25.302
 advance consent, desirability 11.17
 applicability of Convention of ICSID rules and regulations 11.18, 25.87
 BIT provisions 11.16
 circumstances calling for 11.17
 Model Clause 22 11.19
 NAFTA (1992) 11.16
 recommended terms 11.17
 right to refuse 11.17
 transactions appropriate for 11.18, 25.87
 UNCITRAL 11.16
 use of Centre’s facilities 11.18, 25.228

arbitration (non-ICSID) (cont.)

Secretary-General as appointing authority

(cont.)

where neither host nor home State

Contracting State 25.302

arbitration proceedings

ancillary proceedings, in foreign courts,

States' dislike 25.302

autonomy: *see* autonomy of ICSID arbitration process

comparable provisions in other international instruments

absence 36.5

ICC/UNCITRAL provisions distinguished 36.4

conciliation, following unsuccessful 36.13

conciliation proceedings compared: *see* conciliation/arbitration proceedings, relationship

discontinuance 36.70

independence of domestic courts 26.3: *see also* domestic courts

noninterference principle 26.3

parallel ICSID/non-ICSID proceedings, possibility of 25.87

place of: *see* place of proceedingsrequest for: *see* request for arbitration;

withdrawal of request for arbitration

Arbitration Rules (AR)*see also* Arbitration Rules (AR) (Provisional) (1967); Arbitration Rules (AR) (1968); Arbitration Rules (AR) (2006); Conciliation Rules (CR)

adoption by

Administrative Council 6.10, 44.34:

required majority 6.21, 7.8

arbitration tribunals 6.10

Panel of Arbitrators 6.10

amendment: *see* revisions to *below*

applicability

"any arbitration proceeding" 44.5–9

"except as parties otherwise agree"

6.111

Institution Rules (IR) distinguished 44.5

post-award procedures 44.6, 52.52:

annulment proceedings 52.557–61

subsequent to request under Article 36 44.5, 44.39

autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and

Preamble 26, 26.3

as balance between common law and civil law approaches 43.71, 44.38

Conciliation Rules (CR) compared 33.1–6, 44.8

Convention and 44.2, 44.32–3

advantages of regulating procedure in Rules 44.32

in case of conflict 44.33

conformity with 6.111, 44.54

mandatory nature of Convention provisions 44.10, 44.20, 44.33

as part of 6.10

supplementary to 6.111

critical date (intertemporal rule) 25.478,

44.17, 44.36, 44.42–52

agreement to use earlier version 44.49

agreement to use updated version

44.47–52: Model Clauses 44.48; timing

44.50

date of fulfilment of all conditions for consent 44.43–6

drafting history 44.43–4

reason for rule 44.42

drafting history 44.2, 44.4, 44.11, 44.24,

44.32, 44.43–4

fundamental rules of procedure, whether 44.23, 52.280, 52.282

gaps, tribunal's power to fill 44.1, 44.37,

44.53–8, 48.45, 52.557

applicable law 44.54

conformity with Convention, need for 44.54

inherent nature of power 44.54

interpretation as method of choice 44.54

"in this Section" (Convention, Article 44) as "in this Convention" 44.9

interrelationship of procedural rules deriving from different sources 44.59–60

jurisprudence

AAPL 44.52*Cable TV* 44.49*Mobil Oil* 44.49*SPP* 44.51

modification by parties 36.33, 39.18–19,

40.25, 44.1, 44.10–31, 44.33, 61.9

absence of party, effect 44.31

annulment proceedings and 52.53

applicable law, freedom of choice 44.54

examples 44.14–16, 44.18

Executive Directors' Report 44.11

inclusion in BIT 44.27

inclusion in request for arbitration 44.26

limitations 44.20–3: mandatory provisions

of Convention 44.10, 44.20; minimum

standards of fair procedure 44.22–3;

public policy/*ordre public* (domestic)

44.21

Model Clauses (1993) 44.25

procedural provisions other than Article 44

distinguished 44.10

Index by Subject

1415

- provision for in individual Rules 44.12
 submission to new tribunal and 52.669
 time limits for preparation of award (AR 46) 49.24
 timing 44.24–8: acceptance of BIT or other treaty containing procedural provisions 44.27; “as early as possible after the constitution of a Tribunal” (AR 20) 44.28; consent to jurisdiction and 44.25; institution of proceedings (IR 3) 44.26
 trilateral nature of agreement 44.30
 written/oral procedure 44.81
 national law procedure and 44.3
 revisions to
 44.34–6, 47.5–7: *see also* modification by parties *above*
 continuing validity of earlier Rules 6.12, 26.178, 44.36; parties’ agreement in respect of 26.178
 possibility 6.10
 scope 44.37
 simultaneous use of different versions, exclusion 44.45
 tribunal’s discretionary powers 44.54
 jurisprudence: *SGS v. Philippines* 44.57; *Suez & AWG* 44.58
 method of exercise 44.55: AR 19 (procedural orders) 44.55, 44.57, 45.41, 48.26
 tribunal’s procedural discretion 44.55–8
 violation as serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure 43.4, 44.23
 waiver of right to object to violation 57.11–14
 written/oral procedure: *see* written/oral procedure
- Arbitration Rules (AR) (Provisional) (1967)**
 6.12, 44.34 n40
- Arbitration Rules (AR) (1968)**
- 1
 Note A 37.7 n9, 41.12 n16
 Note B 37.2 n2
 Note G 39.16 n12
 Note H 39.17 n13
 Note I 35.2 n2, 40.25 n20
- 2
 Note B 37.27 n30
 Note F 37.7 n8, 37.28 n31
- 4, Note G 38.14
- 5
 Note B 37.49 n47
 Note C 37.50 n48, 37.51 n49
 Note D 37.51 n49
- 6
 Note A 37.10 n15
 Note B 37.10 n15
 6(1) 56.5 n2
 7 56.5 n3
 8, Note C 56.22 n17
 8(1) 56.21
 9, Note B 57.11 n5, 57.12 n8
 9(1) 57.10
 10 56.9 n7
 11, Note B 56.18 n13
 12 56.11 n8
 14, Note C 48.14 n7
 16, Note A 48.4 n1
 16(1) 56.8 n6
 17 56.8 n6
 18 44.75
 Note A 44.75
 Note B 44.72 n89
 Note C 44.75
 20, Notes 44.28 n26
 21 44.63 n80
 25, Note C 48.5 n2
 25(3) 45.27
 26 57.11
 27 57.11 n5
 Note B 43.27
- 28
 Note A 44.81
 Note B 44.83
- 29, Notes 44.85
- 30
 Note A 44.89
 Note B 44.89
 Note C 44.90
 Note E 44.91 n107
 Note F 44.100
- 31
 Note C 44.102
 Notes 44.94
- 32 52.327
 Note 43.10 n7
- 33 52.327
 Note A 43.10 n9, 43.104 n140
 Note B 69
 Note C 43.30
 Note D 43.65 n81
- 34(2)(a) 43.68
- 35, Notes 43.86
- 36, Note 43.121 n163
- 37 44.34 n40
- 39
 Note A 47.39 n57, 47.135
 Note B 47.8, 47.32
 Note E 47.12 n22

Arbitration Rules (AR) (1968) (cont.)

- 40
 Note B(a) 46.72 n106, 46.84
 Note B(b) 46.86 n122
 Note C 46.16 n12
 Note D 46.17 n14
 41, Note C 41.32 n37, 41.38 n49
 42
 Note C 45.79, 45.83
 Note D 45.69
 Note E 41.67, 41.69, 43.23 n25, 45.12 n9
 43
 Note B 48.71 n75
 Note C 48.72 n76
 46, Note 48.37 n21
 47
 Note B 48.12 n4
 Note C 48.37 n21
 Note D 48.15
 48, Note B 48.33 n18, 48.37 n21, 48.101 n102, 49.7 n5
 48(4) 48.110 n113
 49
 Note B 49.33 n54
 Note C 49.34 n55
 Note D 49.36 n56
 Note E 49.34 n55
 49(4) 49.42
 50 50.15
 Note B 49.33 n54, 50.18 n22, 51.11 n5, 52.84 n130, 52.89
 Note C 51.13 n7, 52.97
 51
 Note B 50.31 n28
 Note C 50.38 n30
 53 52.559
 Note A 50.24 n27
 Note B 50.24 n27
 54 52.582 n836
 Note B(b) 50.45 n34
 Note C 50.45 n33, 51.37 n19
 55
 Note B 52.667 n965, 52.689 n1005
 Note C 52.669 n966
 Note D 52.674 n971
 adoption 6.12, 44.34
 determination of applicable date 25.478
 Introductory Notes
 D 44.13 n10, 44.42, 44.47, 44.60 n79
 E 44.14 n11, 44.60 n79
 revisions (1984) 2.5429, 44.34, 48.81, 49.32 n52
Arbitration Rules (AR) (2003)
 1(3) (nationality of arbitrators) 44.35

- 4 (time limits for appointment of arbitrator) 44.35
 5 (time limits for request for disqualification of arbitrator) 44.35
 11 (appointment of arbitrators by Chairman of Administrative Council) 44.35
 46 (time limits for request for preparation of arbitral award) 44.35
 adoption 6.12, 44.35
 key changes 44.35
Arbitration Rules (AR) (2006)
 adoption 6.12, 44.36, 48.110
 key changes 44.36
Arbitration Rules (AR) (2006) by article number (figures in square brackets indicate corresponding number in 1984 version)
see also Administrative and Financial Regulations (AFR); Arbitration Rules (AR) (1968); Conciliation Rules (CR) (1984/2006)
 1–6 11.11
 1–7 29.4
 1(1) 37.6
 1(2) 37.7, 50.38
 1(3) 39.13–22
 agreement on constitution of tribunal, relevance 39.17
 1(4) 29.4, 40.25, 52.669
 modification or waiver by parties 40.25
 2 37.25–35, 50.38
 time limits 37.27–8
 2(3) 38.8
 3 37.39–45, 52.456
 modification by parties 37.43, 39.18–19
 3(1) 39.17, 39.19–22, 46.17
 3(2) 44.90
 4 38.10, 45.37, 52.456
 2003 amendment 44.35
 4(4) 30.3, 40.10
 5 37.47
 5(2) 38.18
 5(3) 37.51
 6 29.4, 50.31, 52.273, 52.465, 52.480
 6(1) 37.48, 37.50, 37.52, 56.5 n2, 57.8
 6(2) 44.98, 48.20, 50.31, 52.275, 52.295, 56.19, 57.35, 60.14
 2006 amendment 40.18–20, 44.36
 7 37.52–3, 56.5 n3
 8–11 11.11, 48.20
 8–12 52.550–2
 8(1) 56.21
 8(2) 56.23
 9 44.7, 52.125, 52.337, 57.5, 57.8–11
 2003 revision 44.35

Index by Subject

1417

- 9(1) 57.10
 9(2)–(6) 58.8
 9(6) 57.27, 58.11
 10 56.9
 10(2) 48.20, 58.11
 11 39.29, 48.20, 56.17, 58.18
 2003 revision 44.35
 11(1) 52.550
 11(2) 12.4, 56.42
 11(2)(a) 56.19, 56.44
 11(2)(b) 56.19, 56.27 n29, 56.29 n25, 56.37
 n29
 11(3) 56.19
 12 56.11–13, 58.19
 13 11.10, 11.13, 48.7, 63.20
 13(1) 37.21 n24
 13(3) 62.12
 14 48.7
 14(2) 48.10–12, 56.8 n6
 15 48.99, 52.318
 16 48.4
 16(1) 48.18–19, 56.8 n6
 16(2) 47.39, 48.7, 49.36
 17 48.13, 56.8 n6
 18 11.11, 44.73
 19 43.55, 43.66, 44.55, 45.41, 48.4, 48.26
 20 44.28–31, 48.11, 63.7
 20(1) 44.29
 20(1)(c) 44.86
 20(1)(g) 44.34 n42, 44.107
 21 11.13, 44.29
 21(1) 48.81–2
 22 11.13, 36.14, 43.8, 44.29, 44.34, 44.63
 23 11.13, 43.44
 24 43.44
 26 44.87, 45.82–3, 48.5
 26(3) 45.27 n26
 27 52.60, 52.126–9, 52.174, 52.334–6,
 57.11
 28 44.20
 28(1) 45.72
 28(1)(a) 52.103, 61.55
 28(1)(b) 43.26–9, 52.103, 61.27
 28(2) 61.60
 29 11.13, 44.80, 61.4
 30 11.11, 44.84, 46.65
 31 44.84
 32 44.93
 32(2) (as amended 2006) 44.36, 44.101–6,
 47.151
 33 43.10, 43.35, 43.44
 34(1) 43.10, 43.104, 52.323
 34(2) 43.55
 34(2)(b) 43.119
 34(3) 43.64, 43.66, 45.41, 47.84
 34(4) 43.26–9
 35 43.84, 44.94
 35(3) 43.95
 36 43.85, 44.94
 36(b) 62.19
 37 43.55, 43.119
 37(2) (2006 addition) 44.36, 44.122–8
 38 43.36, 49.11–24, 57.12, 62.18
 38(1) 43.35–7, 43.40, 49.17, 49.18, 51.21
 38(2) 43.37, 49.18, 51.21
 39 26.163, 47.5–7
 39(1) 47.11, 47.39, 47.75–6
 2006 amendment 44.36
 39(2) 47.39
 39(3) 47.11, 47.14
 39(4) 47.12, 47.39
 39(5) (2006 addition) 47.6, 47.38
 39(6) [39(5)] 26.176–8, 26.181, 26.183,
 43.52, 44.3, 44.34, 55.95, 55.97
 as additional 1984 provision 26.176–8
 as confirmation of Article 26 rule 26.177
 40 46.65
 40(1) 46.13, 46.81
 40(2) 25.348, 46.15, 46.17, 46.25
 41 11.11, 25.17, 32.4, 41.3
 41(1) 25.489, 41.32–3, 41.38–42
 41(2) 25.7, 25.486, 25.714, 41.42, 41.43–4,
 41.52, 45.13, 52.173–4
 41(3) (1984 version) 41.62
 41(3) (2006 version) 41.62, 45.26
 41(4) 41.60, 41.75, 52.173
 41(5) (2006 addition) 41.93–102, 44.36,
 52.63
 41(6) [41(5)] 41.25, 41.73, 44.36, 52.63,
 52.171, 53.32
 42 43.24, 45.11, 45.25, 45.39
 42(1) 45.47, 45.48
 42(2) 45.24, 45.61, 45.78–84, 45.85
 42(3) 43.23, 45.24, 45.78–84
 42(4) 41.52, 41.67, 45.13
 43–45 48.28
 43 11.13, 25.82, 36.68, 48.70–81
 43(1) 25.603, 48.70–81, 52.74, 54.32
 43(2) 25.603, 48.73–80, 52.75–6, 52.493,
 53.32, 54.32, 61.11
 44 11.13, 25.603, 36.68, 45.56–7, 48.83–4,
 51.32 n17
 45 11.13, 36.68, 45.57, 48.85
 45(2) 45.59
 46 48.35–6, 48.101–3, 49.12–24, 49.37,
 52.318
 2003 amendment 44.35, 48.102,
 49.12–24, 49.37, 50.25
 46–48 49.37, 49.78
 47 48.23–4, 48.35

Arbitration Rules (AR) (2006) by article number (figures in square brackets indicate corresponding number in 1984 version) (cont.)

- 47(1) 48.23, 48.29, 48.32, 48.46, 49.37, 52.565
 47(1)(d) 44.77
 47(1)(f) 44.82
 47(1)(g) 26.40
 47(1)(i) 41.65, 48.57, 50.33, 52.348
 47(1)(j) 61.62
 47(2) 49.37, 50.26, 52.565
 47(3) 48.100, 49.37, 50.26
 48 11.9, 49.5, 49.8, 49.37, 49.78–80, 50.26
 48(1)(b) 49.5, 49.25, 49.82
 48(3) 49.37, 50.26
 48(4) 11.14, 48.110, 48.129
 2006 amendment 44.36, 44.113, 48.110, 48.129
 48(5) 44.113–14, 48.129
 49–52 11.11
 49–54 44.6
 49 11.9, 49.31, 49.32
 49(2) 49.33–41
 49(2)(b) 49.35
 49(3) 49.35, 49.36, 49.42
 49(4) 49.37, 49.78, 52.308
 49(5) 49.34, 50.22
 50 11.9, 41.26, 50.13–16, 51.9–14, 52.53, 52.83, 52.441
 50(1)(c) 50.87–94, 52.441
 50(1)(c)(i) 50.5
 50(1)(c)(ii) 51.14, 51.20
 50(1)(c)(iii) 52.100, 52.108, 52.511
 50(2) 50.24
 50(3) 50.22
 50(3)(a) 51.27, 51.31
 50(3)(b) 52.96, 52.449
 51 11.9, 50.30–3
 51(3) 50.36–9
 52 11.9, 52.453–60
 52–5 52.53
 53 44.6, 49.8, 50.23–6, 51.15, 52.60, 52.103, 52.127, 52.334, 52.465, 52.550, 52.558–61, 61.4, 61.27, 61.55, 61.60
 54 11.11, 50.44, 51.36, 52.582, 52.698
 54(1) 52.586–7, 52.595
 54(2) 51.40, 52.583, 52.586, 52.587, 52.593, 52.595, 52.608, 52.699
 54(3) 52.588, 52.650, 52.653, 52.654, 52.699
 54(4) 52.596, 52.609
 54(5) 49.27
 55 11.9, 11.11, 52.665–7
 55(2)(d) 52.668
 55(3) 52.590, 52.653, 52.654, 52.674, 52.697, 52.699
 55(4) 44.6, 48.25
- Argentina**
 enforcement of ICSID awards and 53.39
 n36, 54.78
 treaties, primacy 42.102
“arising directly”: *see* investment; legal dispute
 as jurisdictional requirement, “arising directly”
- Arrest Warrant Case**, critical date for determination of jurisdiction 25.37
- Asean Agreement for the Promotion and Protection of Investments (1987)**, consent to ICSID jurisdiction, non-binding reference 25.465
- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities** 25.336–63
 in absence of direct contractual arrangements 25.344
 consent based on legislation or treaty and 25.345–8
 consent clause provision for 25.363
 as device to attract ICSID jurisdiction 25.350–5
 host State agreement to 25.362
 jurisprudence
 Aguas del Tunari 25.350
 Amco I 25.339–41
 Amco II 52.671
 Banro 25.351, 25.355, 25.361
 El Paso 25.358
 Enron 25.359
 Fedax 25.349
 Holiday Inns 25.337–8, 25.380
 LESI & Astaldi 25.343 n465
 LETCO 25.342
 Mihaly 25.352–5, 25.361
 Noble Energy 25.343
 SPP 25.345–8, 46.25
 Vivendi II 25.357
 renewed consent in writing, need for 25.380
 tribunals’ realistic approach 25.361
- Astaldi**, tribunal (ICSID), appointment of nationals 39.31 n25
- Atlantic Triton**
 ancillary claims, simultaneous determination jurisdiction, need for 46.93
 jurisdiction, objections to 41.37
 presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.19
 closure of proceedings 49.19
 counterclaim arising directly out of the subject-matter of the dispute, parties’ credibility and 46.69
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction 42.255, 42.278
 equity/law relationship 42.268

- interest, claim for 46.48
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction and 46.48
 jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.37
 provisional measures
 enforcement, domestic courts' role 47.25
 n36, 47.28
 exclusive right of tribunal, whether 26.169–72, 46.63
 financial guarantee/pre-judgment security 47.91–3
 priority and speed, need for 47.40
 purpose/rights to be protected, exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.103–5
 stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.103–5
 stabilization clause 42.26
- attachment proceedings**, exclusive remedy rule, *MINE* 26.149–52
- audiatur et altera pars**: *see* annulment of award, grounds, serious departure from
 fundamental rule of procedure, failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*)
- audit**
see also budget (ICSID); costs, fees and expenses
 Secretary-General's responsibilities 11.6
- Australia**
 agencies or political subdivisions, exclusion from Article 25(1) and 25.242 n338
 Foreign States Immunities Act 1985 55.14, 55.22, 55.41, 55.62, 55.68, 55.69, 55.83, 55.92
- Austria**, State immunity from execution 55.64
- authentic languages**: *see* ICSID Convention, interpretation, authentic languages
- autonomy of ICSID arbitration process**
see also status (ICSID), autonomous
 absence of party from proceedings 26.3
 applicable law rules **Preamble** 26, 26.3, 42.2, 42.274
 Arbitration Rules (AR) **Preamble** 26, 26.3, 42.3, 44.3, 62.3
 composition of tribunal **Preamble** 26
 constitution of tribunal 26.3
 diplomatic protection, exclusion 26.3, 64.14
 domestic courts' role 26.3–4, 26.175
 exclusive nature of ICSID review system and 41.22, 53.2, 53.18–32, 53.62, 62.3, 64.14, 64.15
 exclusive remedy rule 26.1, 26.3, 53.19
 ICJ–ICSID relationship and 64.9
 jurisdiction, determination of **Preamble** 34
 place of proceedings, relevance 44.3, 44.21, 44.54, 53.22, 62.3
 provisional measures 26.175, 62.3
- State immunity in enforcement proceedings and 55.8
- Autopista**
 applicable law
 in absence of agreement between parties, finding of absence, need for 42.134
 agreement between parties, implicit agreement 42.68
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date, institution of proceedings 25.474
 constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
 diplomatic protection 25.747, 27.8, 27.45
 exclusive remedy rule, obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.142–3
 foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
 critical dates 25.881
 indirect control 25.845–6, 25.848
 objective requirement 25.814
 interest, claim for 46.46
 international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.110, 42.224
 jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 52.174 n242
 national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 25.770
 identification of recognized nationality 25.804, 25.805
 test 25.765
- “award”, classification as** 48.22–30: *see also* arbitral award (ICSID)
- ancillary claims 48.45
 annulment proceedings 48.2, 48.6, 48.24, 48.25, 48.90, 48.106, 48.120, 52.564–7
 awards and decisions of original tribunal 48.2
 certification and dispatch and 49.8
 discontinuance order 48.28, 48.71
 excluded decisions 48.4–6, 48.26–9, 48.39–41, 48.88–91, 48.104
 interpretation of award 48.6, 48.29, 48.89
 partial award 48.27
 LG&E 48.27
 preliminary decisions 41.24–5, 48.4, 48.39–41
 on jurisdiction/competence 41.73, 48.22, 48.26, 48.45, 48.88, 48.104, 52.171
 procedural issues, admissibility of evidence 48.4
 procedural orders 43.64, 47.4, 48.26, 48.40, 48.45, 48.88, 48.104, 48.121
 provisional measures 47.4, 47.15, 47.18, 48.4, 48.26, 48.40, 48.88, 48.104
 rectification decisions 48.29, 48.45, 48.89

- “award”, classification as (*cont.*)**
 resubmission to new tribunal 48.2, 48.25, 48.90
 revision of award 48.6, 48.29, 48.89, 48.105
 settlement agreement 48.28, 48.78–9
 summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and 41.100
 supplementation or rectification of award 48.29, 48.45, 48.89
- Azinian**
 costs and expenses, “loser pays”, extenuating circumstances 61.35
 evidence, taking of, evaluation/probative value 43.111
 witnesses 43.93
- Azurix**
 annulment of award, grounds, improper constitution of tribunal 52.112, 52.120
 closure of proceedings 49.20
 costs and expenses, procedural misconduct and 61.28
 disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds, manifest absence of Article 14 qualities 57.30–1
 evidence, taking of, “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.41
 fork in the road clauses 26.69
 international law, applicability in investment disputes 42.196
 international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.242
 parallel treaty and contract claims 26.89–90
 procedural orders, failure to comply 61.28
 provisional measures
 circumstances requiring 47.66
 disputed jurisdiction and 47.54
 preservation and production of evidence 47.83
 priority and speed, need for 47.44
 purpose/rights to be protected:
 non-aggravation of dispute 47.144–5;
 preservation of rights in dispute 47.164, 47.169; preservation of rights of third parties 47.175
 types of measure 47.77
 resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24
 stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings circumstances requiring 52.610, 52.623
 compliance obligation and 52.580
 procedure (AR 54) 52.607
 security for eventual payment of award 52.643–6
- bad faith**
 costs, fees and expenses, effect on 61.6, 61.16
 failure to participate in proceedings 45.44, 45.74
- bankruptcy proceedings**
 aggravation of dispute, whether 47.144–5, 47.146, 47.165–7
 obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.141, 47.111–14
- Banro**
 assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.351, 25.355, 25.361
 diplomatic protection 25.748, 27.7, 27.12
- Barcelona Traction**, nationality (juridical persons) 25.694, 27.24
- Bayindir**
 critical date for determination of jurisdiction 25.38
 evidence, taking of, burden of proof 43.118
 exclusive remedy rule 26.119–20
 “investment”
 contribution to economic development requirement 25.165
 “in accordance with host State law” 25.201
 jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.89
 parallel treaty and contract claims 26.104–6
 provisional measures
 disputed jurisdiction and 47.55
 financial guarantee/pre-judgment security 47.97
 priority and speed, need for 47.44
 stay of proceedings (ICSID) 26.119–20
- Bayview**, “investment”, “in the territory” requirement 25.198
- Belgo-Luxembourg Economic Union (BLEU)**, BITs (diplomatic settlement provisions) 27.50
- Benin**, Investments Code 1990 25.399, 25.523
- Benvenuti & Bonfant**
 ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.24
 applicable law
 in absence of agreement between parties, finding of, need for 42.133
 agreement between parties, timing 42.59
 concurrent reference to domestic courts, precedence 26.133
 constituent subdivision or agency, finality of award against parent State 53.14

- costs and expenses
 parties' agreement, need for clarity 61.13
 parties to bear own 61.13
 procedural misconduct and 45.73, 61.13
 counterclaim arising directly out of the
 subject-matter of the dispute 46.89
 evidence, taking of
 "at any stage of the proceedings" 43.39
 expiry of time limits and 43.39
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction 42.59, 42.208,
 42.259, 42.267, 42.277, 42.279, 46.48
 exclusive remedy rule, obligation of domestic
 court to decline jurisdiction 26.133
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
 remedies 26.208
 failure of party to appear or to present case
 proceedings in absence of party 45.60,
 45.62–3
 sanctions 45.73
 timing of decision 45.87
 failure to meet time limits 45.26, 45.51,
 45.84
 interest, claim for 46.48
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction and
 46.48
 international law/host State law, applicability
 in absence of agreement 42.133,
 42.143, 42.149, 42.208
 international law/host State law,
 interrelationship 42.208
 justiciability 25.70
 resignation of conciliator/arbitrator
 56.26
- Benvenuti & Bonfant (French proceedings)**
 constituent subdivision or agency 55.117
 public policy/*ordre public* 54.86, 54.109
 recognition and enforcement of arbitral award
 (ICSID) 54.50–2, 54.86, 54.109
 finality/nonreviewability and 54.86,
 54.109
 State immunity from execution 55.43–4,
 55.117
- bifurcation clauses:** *see* fork in the road clauses
- BITs**
*NB: BITs treatment of specific subject matter
 is dealt with under the relevant subject
 matter headings*
 Belgo-Luxembourg Economic Union (BLEU)
 and 27.50
 diplomatic protection and 27.36–7, 27.50
 Model Clauses (1969): *see* Model Clauses for
 Use in Bilateral Investment Agreements
 (1969)
 as source of international law 42.171
- termination
 severability of arbitration clause 25.310,
 25.450, 25.622–4
 as withdrawal of consent 25.619
 umbrella clauses 25.537, 26.94, 26.108
- Biwater Gauff**
 confidentiality of proceedings 44.106,
 44.116–20
 evidence, taking of, refusal to produce
 documents 43.62, 43.72–3, 47.86–9
 provisional measures
 binding effect/legal status 47.22
 circumstances requiring 47.68
 disputed jurisdiction and 47.56
 preservation and production of evidence
 43.62, 47.85–9
 priority and speed, need for 47.44
 types of measure 47.78
- Bolivia**, denunciation (ICSID convention)
 25.610, 68.10, 71.3
- Botswana**, Settlement of Investment Disputes
 (Convention) Act 1970 25.424,
 25.520
- Brazil**, non-participation 68.10
- budget (ICSID)**
see also Administrative and Financial
 Regulations (AFR); audit; costs, fees and
 expenses
 adoption by Administrative Council 6.18
 two-thirds majority requirement 6.21,
 7.8
 expenditure, rules for apportionment 6.2
 financial statement, inclusion of
 lodging fees revenue 6.19
 publications revenue 6.19
 receipts and expenditures related to
 particular proceedings 6.19
 value of services and facilities provided by
 World Bank 6.19
 Secretary-General's responsibility for
 preparation and submission to Advisory
 Council 11.6: execution 11.6
 for year ending 30 June 2006 6.19
- burden of proof**
 allocation as departure from fundamental rule
 of procedure 52.301, 52.324–7
 credibility of witnesses and 43.107
 evaluation of evidence and 43.87,
 43.116–18
 jurisprudence
Bayindir 43.118
Generation Ukraine 43.107
Oil Platforms 41.86, 43.117–18, 52.332
 lack of Article 14 qualities 52.134–54, 57.19
 new fact 51.24

burden of proof (cont.)

provisional measures, circumstances requiring
47.64, 47.65

rules governing 43.116–18
for purposes of jurisdiction (*prima facie*
test) 41.86–92, 43.117–18

State immunity from execution 55.28

Burkina Faso, Investment Code 1995 25.399

Burlington Resources, constituent subdivision
or agency, status as 25.246

Cable TV

Arbitration Rules (AR), agreement to use
earlier version 44.49

closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)
49.21

complexities in corporation structure 25.329
n438

consent to ICSID jurisdiction, explicit consent,
need for 25.381

constituent subdivision or agency
designation as 25.249, 36.39–40
as party to proceedings, approval of consent
25.906, 36.39–40
status as 25.246

Contracting State status, critical date
25.219

costs and expenses
equal share of fees and expenses of Tribunal
and Centre costs 61.12
parties' agreement, need for clarity 61.12
parties to bear own 61.12

foreign control for purposes of treatment as
national of another State
form and extent of control, decision-making
structure and management 25.858
as objective requirement/evidence of
25.822

national of another Contracting State,
agreement to treat as
documentation, submission at time of
request 25.774
implicit agreement, possibility of 25.786
test 25.765

provisional measures, exclusive right of
tribunal, whether 26.173

Calvo Doctrine 27.3

AES 27.4 n2

CAMCA Arbitration Rules

award
delivery to parties 49.2 n3
requirements 48.31 n17: reasons
48.54

interpretation of award 50.1

panels of arbitrators 12.2 n2

provisional measures 47.1

publication of awards 48.108

supplementation or rectification of award
49.28 n46

Cameroons, Investment Code 1990 25.422,
25.425, 25.541

Camuzzi, exhaustion of local administrative or
judicial remedies 26.205

Camuzzi I

diplomatic protection, exclusion under
Convention 27.9

foreign control for purposes of treatment as
national of another State, consolidation of
interests of entities not all having
nationality of same State party to BIT
25.297, 25.835–7

“foreign control” test, applicability 25.706

identical tribunals 26.129, 37.35

legal dispute “arising directly”, general
measures 25.111

Canada

Metalclad 53.9

review of Additional Facility awards 53.9
State Immunity Act 1982 55.14, 55.40,
55.68, 55.69, 55.82

State agency 55.125

Canfor, independence of arbitrator 40.24

**capacity of State to contract in violation of
own law** 42.46–7, 42.154–6

Cartagena Free Trade Agreement (1994)

applicable law provisions, acceptance as
implicit agreement 42.88

concurrent arbitration provisions 25.463

consent to ICSID arbitration 25.463

foreign control for purposes of treatment as
national of another State 25.810, 25.869

ICSID Secretary-General as appointing
authority 11.16

“investment” 25.147

nationality provisions 25.659, 25.722

recognition/enforcement of award 54.22

CDC

ad hoc committee, appointment to 52.454

annulment of award (general), appeal
distinguished 52.19, 52.33, 52.38,
52.378

annulment of award, grounds

failure to apply correct applicable law
52.219, 52.220

failure to deal with every question submitted
52.425

failure to state reasons: contradictory
reasons 52.397; quality/sufficiency of
reasons 52.378–9

- failure to state reasons for costs and expenses 52.484
- interpretation of Article 52 52.19, 52.33
- manifest excess of powers 42.138, 52.136
- multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.416, 52.523
- serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure 48.53: failure to comply with evidentiary standards 52.330–1; failure to deliberate 52.322; failure to issue award in timely manner 49.13, 49.23; lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment 52.304; “serious departure”/“fundamental rule” 48.53, 52.286, 52.288–9; timely objection, need for 52.337
- annulment of award, request, lack of merit, effect on costs 52.104, 61.40
- costs and expenses, failure to state reasons for 52.484
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, procedure 57.13
- evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers 43.21, 52.330–1
- nationality (juridical persons), agreement between investor and host State 25.715
- obligation to annul, whether 52.475
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
- circumstances requiring 52.610, 52.611, 52.618, 52.625
- procedure (AR 54) 52.602
- Central African Republic**, Investment Code 1988 25.398, 25.422
- Centre**, name and spelling 25.14
- certification and dispatch of ICSID award**
- see also* closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)
- applicability
- annulment proceedings 49.8, 49.25
- preliminary decisions 49.8, 49.27
- provisional measures 49.27
- resubmission of award 49.8, 49.25
- revision or interpretation of award 49.8, 49.25
- stay of enforcement 49.27
- supplementation or rectification of award 49.8, 49.25, 49.37, 49.78
- supplementation or rectification decision 49.8, 49.25, 49.37, 49.78, 49.80
- authentication 11.9, 49.6, 49.14
- “certificate” 49.6
- comparable articles in other international instruments 49.2
- decision on interpretation 50.26
- dispatch
- date 49.6, 49.7, 49.25–7: omission 49.15, 49.25
- promptness 49.7, 49.26
- drafting history 49.3–4
- inclusion of
- individual opinions and statements 49.6–7, 49.14
- supplementation or rectification of award 49.37
- oral delivery 48.33, 49.4
- registrar’s role 11.9
- Secretary-General’s role 11.9, 49.3–9, 49.37, 54.98–9
- AFR 28 49.9
- AR 48 49.5, 49.82, 54.98
- dispatch 49.6, 49.14
- Chad**, Investments Code 1987, implementation decree 25.399
- Chairman of the Administrative Council**
- see also* tribunal (ICSID), president
- in case of
- absence or inability of World Bank President to act 5.3
- vacancy in World Bank Presidency 5.3
- expenses 8.2
- personal immunities and privileges 21.1
- personal immunity from legal process, waiver by Council (AFR 32(3)) 21.6
- powers and functions
- appointment of members of *ad hoc* committee 5.4
- concern about 5.1
- conciliation commission/arbitration tribunals, designation to 5.4: *see also* conciliation commission, appointment to, by Chairman; tribunal (ICSID), appointment to, by Chairman
- convening of meeting of Administrative Council 7.3
- designation of members to Panels: *see* Panels, designation of members by Chairman
- nomination of Secretary-General and Deputy Secretary-General, 5.4, 10.1–6, 10.8: *see also* Secretary-General/Deputy Secretaries-General
- waiver of immunity of Secretary-General/Deputy Secretary-General 21.6
- President of World Bank as *ex officio* 2.5, 5.1–4
- remuneration 8.1–2

Chairman of the Administrative Council
(*cont.*)

- tax privileges 8.2
- voting rights 5.2

Champion Trading

- closure of proceedings 49.19
- dual/multiple nationals 25.669–71
- evidence, taking of, “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.33
- fork in the road clauses 26.68
- languages 44.69

China

- accession 68.8
- extension of Convention to Hong Kong and Macao 70.10 n7
- notification of excluded classes of disputes 25.926

choice of forum 26.23, 26.45–9: *see also*
concurrent arbitration provisions;
concurrent reference to domestic courts;
parallel treaty and contract
claims

- admissibility considerations and 25.18
- jurisprudence, *Vacuum Salt* 26.48

choice of law clause, principles of law common
to certain group of countries 14.10**City Oriente**

- constituent subdivision or agency, status as 25.246
- provisional measures, modification or revocation by tribunal (AR 39(3)) 47.62

closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)

- 49.11–24, 57.12: *see also* certification and dispatch of ICSID award
- date, failure to mention in published award 49.15
- jurisprudence 49.16–24
 - AAPL* 49.21
 - Amco I* 49.21
 - AMT* 49.21
 - Atlantic Triton* 49.19
 - Azurix* 49.20
 - Cable TV* 49.21
 - CDC* 49.13, 49.23
 - Champion Trading* 49.19
 - Fedax* 49.19
 - LETCO* 49.19
 - MINE* 49.21
 - Noble Ventures* 49.18
 - Olguín* 49.17
 - Siemens* 49.22
 - SOABI* 49.21
 - Vacuum Salt* 49.21

- post-hearing submissions 49.14
- Fraport* 44.96, 49.14 n11
- procedural order declaring closure 49.14
- reopening in case of new fact (AR 38(2)) 49.17, 49.18, 51.21
- taking of evidence and 43.36–7
- time limits for preparation of award (AR 46) 49.12–24
- 2003 revisions to AR 46, 46.35, 49.12–13
- failure to meet, effect 49.13–14, 49.23
- ICSID practice 49.16–24
- modification of rule by parties 49.24

CMS

- ad hoc* committee, appointment to 52.454
- ad hoc* committee, power to confirm award 52.490–1
- annulment of award (general), appeal distinguished 52.15, 52.190
- annulment of award, grounds
 - exclusion of new arguments on fact or law 52.15
 - failure to apply correct applicable law 52.225, 52.231
 - failure to state reasons: absence of reasons 52.360–1; quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.385–7
 - manifest excess of powers 52.185–90
 - multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.529
- annulment of award, request, reasons for making 52.44
- applicable law
 - interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.578, 42.7, 52.187–90
 - nationality (juridical persons) 42.12
- “authority to annul”, partial annulment 52.496–7
- experts 43.54
- “foreign control” test, applicability 25.704, 25.706
- fork in the road clauses 26.65–6
- incidental or additional claims “arising directly out of subject-matter of the dispute” 46.83–4
- interest, claim for 46.55
- international law, applicability in investment disputes 42.197
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.240–1
- legal dispute “arising directly”
 - general measures 25.107–8
 - indirect investment 25.89, 25.91
- nationality (juridical persons) 42.12

- parallel treaty and contract claims 26.86
- resubmission of dispute after annulment, *res judicata* and 52.684
- shareholders as parties to dispute 25.792
- stabilization clause 42.127
- stare decisis* and 53.17
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings 52.584, 52.588
- circumstances requiring 52.610, 52.620–2
- procedure (AR 54) 52.606
- security for eventual payment of award 52.642
- termination, partial annulment and 52.655
- Colt Industries**, applicable law, agreement between parties, third State law 42.30
- commercial transactions, exclusion** 25.57, 25.122, 25.202
- commission**: *see* conciliation commission
- committees, Administrative Council's right to appoint**, 6.2, 6.22: *see also ad hoc* committee
- competence, determination by tribunal**, by commission/tribunal Preamble 34
- competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal**
- see also* jurisdiction; jurisdiction, objections to, examination of jurisdictional issues on tribunal's own initiative
- application to *ad hoc* committee 41.4
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 41.1
- conciliation commission compared 32.1–5, 41.4
- as corollary to Article 25(1) (withdrawal of consent) 41.5
- decision as award 41.73, 48.4, 48.22, 48.26, 48.45, 48.88, 48.104, 52.171
- annulment and 41.25–9, 41.72, 52.62, 52.63, 52.67, 52.131, 52.542
- in case of default 45.70
- certification and dispatch by Secretary of tribunal 49.8
- finality/binding effect 53.66
- writing, need for 48.40
- drafting history 41.2
- exclusive nature of tribunal's power
- ICJ (Article 64) and 41.9, 41.10: drafting history 41.10
- jurisprudence, *Holiday Inns* 41.13
- non-ICSID forum's obligation to stay proceedings pending tribunal's decision 26.6, 26.10, 26.154, 26.160–1, 41.9, 41.16–20
- Secretary-General's screening role (Article 36(3)) and 36.59, 41.9, 41.11–15, 47.48, 52.141, 52.172
- exhaustiveness/reasons 41.70, 48.88, 48.91
- forum prorogatum* and 25.486
- as general principle of international adjudication 41.1–3
- acceptance of principle 41.5
- Executive Directors' Report 41.2
- independent legal basis of tribunal and 41.6–8, 45.46
- individual opinions and 48.104
- jurisprudence
- Inceysa* 41.7
- Mihaly* 41.14
- Plama* 41.15
- SPP II* 41.5 n8
- Zhinvali* 41.8
- national legislation, interpretation and 41.5 n8
- publication of decisions 48.121
- recognition/enforcement 54.30
- resubmitted case and 41.4
- review of tribunal's decision
- by domestic courts 41.22
- by ICJ 41.21
- by ICSID: annulment of award on jurisdictional grounds 41.25–9, 41.68; supplementation, rectification, interpretation or revision of decision on jurisdiction while case pending 41.24
- finality of decision 41.21, 41.73: Executive Directors' Report 41.21; status as award and 41.23, 41.70
- tribunal's right to consider on own initiative 25.7, 25.485, 25.498
- tribunal's right to raise objections to jurisdiction on own initiative and 41.44
- "competence"/"jurisdiction", distinction in usage** 25.15, 25.18, 41.56–7
- French text 25.17 n7, 41.56 n77
- Spanish text 25.17 n7, 41.56 n77
- compliance with ICSID award**
- constituent subdivision or agency, responsibility of host State 53.14–15, 55.116
- denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
- drafting history 53.39–40
- Executive Directors' Report 53.33
- enforcement
- diplomatic protection 53.41–4
- ICJ and 53.44, 64.14
- methods 53.41
- NAFTA 53.45

compliance with ICSID award (cont.)

- enforcement difficulties, relevance 53.35–8, 54.115
 - Article 53 enforcement measures, need for as breach of compliance obligation 53.35–6, 54.115
 - State immunity 53.37–8, 54.115, 55.7: *MINE* 53.37; *Mitchell* 53.38
 - non-compliance
 - consequences 53.34, 53.39: State responsibility and 53.13
 - cost/benefit analysis 53.39
 - failure to cooperate in proceedings as precursor 45.43
 - settlement award 48.79
 - as obligation **Preamble** 33, 53.33–8
 - of both parties 53.34
 - changeability of obligation 53.65: consequences of non-compliance and 53.34
 - drafting history 53.33
 - partially annulled award 53.63
 - stay of enforcement and, *MINE* 53.49
 - third party interest in securing 53.46
 - timing
 - in case of supplementation/rectification proceedings 53.51
 - drafting history 53.47
 - factors determining 53.59, 53.65
 - period of grace 53.47: parties' right to agree on 53.50
 - relevant dates, dispatch of certified copies of award 53.50, 54.100
 - stay of enforcement and 52.578–81, 53.47–59: expectation of stay, relevance 53.58; NAFTA 53.55–6, 54.101
 - voluntary compliance, presumption of 53.39, 54.7
 - World Bank role 53.40
- composition of tribunal, number of arbitrators**
- ceiling, absence 37.14
 - drafting history 37.12–13, 37.15
 - sole arbitrator, method of appointment 37.18
 - usual practice 37.14
- conciliation**
- Additional Facility, 34.7: *see also* Additional Facility Conciliation Rules (2006)
 - purpose 34.8–10
- conciliation commission**
- communication with parties, Secretary-General's role 11.11

- costs: *see* costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: conciliation proceedings)
 - disqualification: *see* disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator
 - duty to clarify issues . . . and bring about agreement . . . upon mutually acceptable terms
 - CR 22 34.11
 - procedure, *SEDITEX II* 34.16
 - proposal to delete “mutually agreed terms” 34.8
 - purpose of conciliation and 34.8–10: Executive Directors' Report 34.9; *Tesoro* 34.10
 - fees of members: *see* costs, fees and expenses (conciliators and arbitrators)
 - parties' obligation to cooperate in good faith 34.23–5
 - absence of sanction for noncooperation 34.25
 - CR 23 34.24
 - legally binding obligation 34.23
 - procedural cooperation, limitation to 34.23, 34.25
 - personal immunity from legal process 21.4
 - diplomatic immunity, rejection of proposal for 21.4
 - waiver by Chairman (AFR 3(2)) 21.6
 - replacement
 - see also* replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death, incapacity or resignation by member of Panel 12.4, 13.5
 - resignation without consent of commission 5.4
 - temporary inability of conciliator to work 56.8
- conciliation commission, appointment to**
- by Chairman
 - absence of practice 30.6
 - arbitral tribunal compared 30.1–5
 - in case of parties' failure 5.4
 - in case of resignation without consent 5.4
 - proposal to omit provision 30.2
 - conciliators or arbitrators in same dispute 29.4
 - drafting history 30.2
 - expiry of membership of Panel and 15.4
 - from outside Panel 12.4
 - arbitral tribunal compared 31.1–3
 - by Chairman 12.4, 13.5
 - drafting history 31.2

- qualities of Panel members, need for 31.2
 - nationals or co-nationals of parties 13.9, 29.1, 29.5, 29.9, 30.1, 30.4
 - public service nature 60.9
 - refusal 12.5
 - Secretary-General's role 11.4
- conciliation commission, competence, determination by commission** 25.2, 32.1–7: *see also* jurisdiction
 - ancillary claims, absence of provision for 32.4
 - binding nature of decision 32.3
 - Conciliation Rules (CR) 32.4
 - objection, timing 32.7
 - proposal to submit to separate arbitration 32.3
 - Tesoro* 32.6–7
 - tribunal compared 32.1–5, 41.4
- conciliation commission, constitution**
 - arbitral tribunal compared 29.2–6
 - Conciliation/Arbitration Rules compared 29.4–6, 30.3
 - continuity of membership, desirability, 56.5–6: *see also* replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death, incapacity or resignation
 - ICSID assistance 1.4
 - jurisprudence
 - SEDITEX I* 29.7
 - SEDITEX II* 29.9
 - Tesoro* 29.8
 - Togo Electricité* 29.10
 - replacement of conciliator before date of constitution 56.5
 - sole conciliator 29.8
 - undertaking to “judge fairly”, absence 29.4
- conciliation commission, recommended terms of settlement** 34.17–22: *see also* conciliation commission, report
 - arbitration clause, desirability 34.31
 - binding nature
 - parties' prior agreement 34.28: status of recommendations and 34.28
 - rejection of proposal to include in Convention 34.28
 - continuing role of commission following 34.17
 - CR 22 (2) 34.18
 - “from time to time”/“at any stage of the proceedings” 34.17, 34.20
 - SEDITEX II* 34.21
 - Tesoro* 34.21
 - oral, acceptability 34.20
 - part of award, whether 34.28
 - parties' obligation to
 - consider in good faith **Preamble** 33
 - give most serious consideration to 34.26–8: “due consideration” (Preamble) 34.27; enforceability 34.28
 - parties' right to reject 34.25
 - provisional measures 34.19
 - reasons, need for 34.17
- conciliation commission, report**
 - see also* conciliation commission, recommended terms of settlement
 - agreement by parties
 - binding nature of agreement 34.31: status of agreement and 34.31
 - enforcement: *see* recognition and enforcement, absence of provision for *below*
 - “award”, whether 34.31
 - drafting 33.6
 - failure to appear 34.36–8
 - failure to reach agreement 34.33–5
 - SEDITEX II* 34.35
 - publication of report
 - parties' consent, need for (CR 33(3)) 34.32: release by one party 34.32; Secretary-General's role 34.32
 - recognition and enforcement, absence of provision for 33.5, 34.31
 - arbitration clause, desirability 34.31: including agreement on invocation of positions taken 35.4
 - terms of settlement
 - see also* agreement of parties *above*
 - exclusion 34.29
 - inclusion at request of parties (CR 30(1)) 34.30
 - publication, noting of issues as avoidance of 34.29
- conciliation proceedings**
 - advantages 34.2–4
 - drafting history 28.3, 34.17, 34.23, 34.26, 34.28, 34.29, 34.33
 - “duty to clarify issues . . . and bring about agreement . . . upon mutually acceptable terms”, arbitrators' duty distinguished 25.76
 - exclusive remedy rule 26.1
 - failure of party to appear 34.36–8
 - arbitration proceedings distinguished 45.7
 - ex parte* proceedings, exclusion 34.38
 - sanction 34.36–7

conciliation proceedings (cont.)

- legal dispute requirement 25.76–7
 - renegotiation of long-standing agreement and 25.78–82
- limited use of facility **Preamble** 23, 28.6, 34.5
 - list of cases 28.6 n6, 34.5
 - reasons for 34.5
- non-invocation of positions taken during drafting history 35.1
 - “except as parties may agree otherwise” 35.4: advance agreement 35.4; as compromise 35.1; inclusion in commission’s report 35.5; as part of settlement agreement 35.4; settlement agreement distinguished 35.1
- exclusion of appointment to arbitral tribunal of conciliator in previous proceedings 35.2
- increased costs in case of subsequent arbitration proceedings 35.3
- reason for provision 35.3
- reports and recommendations, application to 35.1
- subsequent judicial proceedings 35.1
- place of: *see* place of proceedings
- procedure 34.12–16: *see also* Conciliation Rules (CR)
 - evidence 34.13
 - flexibility 34.11–13
 - parties’ right to be heard 34.12
 - Tesoro* 34.14–15
- request for
 - arbitration request compared 28.2–4, 36.6
 - archive relating to 11.8
 - joint, need for 28.3
 - registration 11.8, 11.9
- Conciliation Rules (CR) 29.4**
 - adoption by
 - Administrative Council 6.10, 33.2:
 - required majority 6.21, 7.8
 - conciliation commissions 6.10
 - Panel of Conciliators 6.10
 - amendment: *see* revisions to *below*
 - conciliation/arbitration procedures compared 33.1–6, 34.31, 44.8
 - Convention and
 - conformity with 6.111
 - supplementary to 6.111
 - critical date 25.478
 - modification by parties, proposal to limit right 33.2
 - as part of Convention 6.10

rectification, revision, interpretation and annulment of award, absence of provision for 33.5

revisions to 6.10, 33.4

- continuing validity of earlier Rules 6.12, 33.4

Conciliation Rules (CR) (Provisional) (1967) 6.12, 33.4 n1**Conciliation Rules (CR) (1968)**

6 56.5 n2
7 56.5 n3
8, Note C 56.22 n17
9, Note B 57.11 n5
9(1) 57.10 n4
11, Note B 56.18 n13
22
Note A 34.12 n15
Note D 34.13 n16
Note E 34.13 n16

30 32.4 n2

31, Note C 34.30 n29

adoption 6.12, 33.4

Conciliation Rules (CR) (1984/2006)

1–7 29.4
4 30.3
6 56.5 n2
6(1) 57.8
7 56.5 n3
8(1) 56.21 n15
9 56.21 n16
9(1) 57.10
9(2)–(6) 58.8
10(2) 58.11
11 58.18
11(1) 56.17 n12
11(2) 12.4, 56.19 n14, 56.42
11(2)(b) 56.37 n29
12 56.11 n8, 58.19
13 11.10, 11.13
13(3) 62.12
14(2) 56.8 n6
16(1) 56.8 n6
17 56.8 n6
18 44.73 n90
20 32.6, 44.28 n26, 63.7
21 11.13, 44.63 n80
22 34.11
22(2) 34.18
22(3)(c) 62.18
23 34.24
24–27 44.80
25–28 33.5
25(1) 34.13
27 44.93 n109
29 32.4

- 29(1) 25.489
 29(2) 25.7, 25.486, 32.4
 29(5) 32.4
 30 57.12
 30(1) 34.30
 30(2) 34.34
 30(3) 34.37
 32 33.6
 33(3) 11.14, 34.32, 48.110 n112
 adoption 6.12, 33.4
- conciliation/arbitration, choice at time of consent to jurisdiction** Preamble 24
 BITs and other treaty provisions 25.23–4
 clarity, desirability 25.20, 25.21, 25.27, 25.28
 investment agreements 25.22
 IR 1 25.20
 method 25.20
 MINE 25.22
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.21
 national legislation 25.25–7
 subsequent change 25.28
 timing 25.20, 36.13
- conciliation/arbitration proceedings, relationship**
 arbitration contingent on prior unsuccessful conciliation 25.386, 25.387, 36.13
 separate requests, need for 36.13
 conciliation as preliminary to arbitration 25.19, 25.20, 34.6
 equivalence under Convention 25.19–27, 25.560, 34.1, 34.6, 36.6, 36.13
- conciliators:** *see* panels
- concurrent arbitration provisions**
 BITs 25.441–6, 26.20–1
 in absence of ICSID arbitration 26.20
ad hoc arbitration 25.229
 offering choice 26.21
 UNCITRAL as default in absence of agreement 26.20
 in case of doubt as to ICSID jurisdiction 25.209
 in consecutive documents spread over time, effect of later ICC clause on existing ICSID clause 26.30
 in consecutive pieces of legislation 26.43
 effect on exclusive remedy rule, validity of alternative consent and 26.33
 Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 26.22
 estoppel and 26.37
 exclusive remedy rule, effect on 26.31
 investor/host State agreements
 in consecutive documents spread over time 26.24–31
 implied limitation of earlier clause 26.30
 jurisprudence
Joy Mining 26.41–2
Klöckner I 26.25–31
SPP 25.400–4, 26.34–40
Tradex 26.43
 MERCOSUR Protocols 26.22
 multilateral treaties
 Cartagena Free Trade Agreement (1994) 25.463
 Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.460–1
 MERCOSUR Protocols 25.462
 NAFTA (1992) 25.458
 NAFTA (1992) 25.458, 26.22, 26.112–13
 national legislation 25.398–408
 national legislation consenting to ICSID arbitration 26.23, 26.40
 choice of forum 26.23, 26.47
 specification of arbitral system as condition of consent 26.23
ne bis in idem principle 26.31, 26.114, 53.32
 precedence 25.400–4, 26.40, 26.50–1
res judicata and 26.31
 separability of issues 26.31
 stay of proceedings by one tribunal while other decides its jurisdiction 26.38–9
 validity 26.33–43
 right of resort to ICSID arbitration and 26.34–42
 “unless otherwise stated” provision and 26.33
- concurrent reference to domestic courts** 26.44–54
 as alternative or preliminary to ICSID arbitration Preamble 22, 26.44
 BITs provisions 26.45
 offering choice 26.45
 choice of forum, right of 26.47
 in consecutive documents spread over time 26.48–53
 “unity of investment” approach 26.50–1
 fork in the road clauses: *see* fork in the road clauses
 investor/host State agreements and 26.48–53
 jurisprudence
Benvenuti & Bonfant 26.133
Holiday Inns 26.49–52
SOABI 26.53
Zhinvali 26.47
 in national investment laws 26.46
 precedence 26.50–1, 26.133

concurrent reference to domestic courts (cont.)

- proceedings in respect of corruption of
 - arbitrator
 - differing criteria 21.8
 - possibility of conflict 21.8
 - separability of issues 26.51, 26.155
 - submissions to non-ICSID forum as consent to 26.54
 - subsequent resort to/review by ICSID tribunal 26.44, 26.45, 26.46, 53.31–2

concurring opinions: *see* individual opinions**confidentiality of proceedings**

- see also* publication of award
- AR 15 44.99
- arbitrator's declaration 44.98, 50.31
- attendance at proceedings (AR 32(2)) 44.36, 44.101–6, 47.151
- parties' consent, need for 44.104–5
- as fundamental principle 44.97
- jurisprudence
 - ADC* 44.110
 - Amco I* 47.149
 - Bewater Gauff* 44.106
 - Loewen* 44.109
 - Malaysian Salvors* 44.108
 - World Duty Free* 47.150–1
- parties' preference for **Preamble** 24
- provisional measures to protect 47.75, 47.148–51
- publication of awards and 48.107–29
- reasons for 48.107
- representation in annulment proceedings by
 - arbitrator in original proceedings 52.321
- settlement agreement 48.87
- transparency, balance with 44.97, 44.116–19, 47.148
- BITs provisions 44.97, 44.105
- NAFTA 44.97
- procedural transparency, demands for **Preamble** 24, 44.97
- UNCITRAL Rules 44.97 n115

conflict of laws, applicability

- in absence of agreement between parties 42.67, 42.161–6
- agreement between parties 42.53–5, 42.67

Congo, Investment Code 2002 25.541**consent to ICSID jurisdiction** 15.567–77: *see also* jurisdiction

- conciliation/arbitration, choice: *see*
 - conciliation/arbitration, choice at time of consent to jurisdiction
- “consent . . . given by one of them” 72.8–10
- denunciation of Convention and 25.211, 25.215, 25.477, 66.7, 72.1–11

effects

- acceptance of Convention and Centre rules 25.378
 - loss of right to relief in another forum 26.2, 26.6
 - exclusion of territories and 25.477, 25.611, 66.7, 70.4, 72.1–11
 - force majeure* 25.312
 - forum prorogatum*: *see* *forum prorogatum*
 - interpretation, applicable law: *see* applicable law (interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction)
 - jurisdiction of Centre, dependence on 25.3, 25.5
 - MFN clauses and: *see* MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions
 - national legislation, *SPP* 41.19
 - need for **Preamble** 35, 25.374
 - notification of classes of dispute distinguished 25.928–41
 - parties to the dispute: *see* parties to the dispute
 - promise of, relevance 25.436–40
 - relevance 25.6
 - severability 25.310, 25.450, 25.622–4
 - Additional Facility Rules 25.623
 - provision for within consent clause 25.624
 - State succession and 25.310
 - State immunity from jurisdiction and 26.9–16
 - submission to other dispute settlement procedures
 - 1993 Model Clauses 26.18
 - effect 26.17
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, BITs as State's offer** 25.427–55
- acceptance
 - diplomatic protection, denial in case of refusal 25.455
 - early acceptance, desirability 25.450
 - explicit consent, need for 25.455, 25.599
 - incorporation of ICSID clause into investor/host State agreement 25.390
 - institution of proceedings as 25.417, 25.448–9, 25.599, 25.890
 - need for 25.427, 25.447–55, 25.811, 27.33, 72.7: examples of BITs ignoring requirement 25.451–3
 - as part of licensing process 25.455
 - specific provision for 25.454
 - choice of method by agreement and 25.446
 - conditions, consultation or negotiation obligation 25.541–2

- consent to alternative methods of settlement, relevance 25.441–6
- contract claims, applicability to 25.531
- drafting history 25.427
- entry into force of treaty, relevance 25.429, 25.510–12: *see also* non-retroactivity
- examples of 25.431–4
- jurisprudence
AAPL 25.432
AMT 25.452
CSOB 25.429, 25.435, 25.619
Generation Ukraine 25.448
Tradex 25.429
- limitations: *see* consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations, BITs
- nature of agreement 25.579
- normal method 25.428
- reference to future agreement, effect 25.439
- requirements
 binding offer 25.430–5
 BIT between host State and State of investor's nationality 25.447
- right to submit disputes provision, effect 25.435
- “shall be submitted” undertaking and 25.434
- “shall give consent in future” undertaking, effect 25.436–40
- “shall give sympathetic consideration” undertaking and 25.438
- specific exclusion of ICSID reference as 25.440
- variety of provisions 25.428
- withdrawal of offer
 as breach of BIT 25.450
 withdrawal of consent distinguished 25.450
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, concurrent arbitration provisions**
- in
 consecutive documents spread over time 52.5161
 NAFTA (1992) 47.10
- precedence 41.19
SPP 41.19
- validity, relevance 41.19
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, conditions**
- admissibility 23.540, 25.422–5
 after consent given 25.606
 consistency with Convention 23.540
- consultation or negotiations/exhaustion of other methods obligation
 Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.542
 NAFTA (1992) 25.542
- exhaustion of local remedies: *see* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to ICSID arbitration (BITs provisions); exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to ICSID arbitration (national legislation consenting to ICSID arbitration)
- investment authorization, revocation as indirect withdrawal of consent 25.614–17
- prior attempt at conciliation 25.386, 25.387
- specification of arbitral system in host State/investor agreement 26.23
- time limits for request 36.17
- written consent in addition to investment authorization process 25.424
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date**
- amendment of Convention and 66.8
- contingent submissions 25.221–3, 25.470
- date of acceptance 25.469
- date of fulfilment of all conditions for consent 25.470, 25.471, 25.600, 25.682, 25.754, 44.43–6
- date for purposes of applicable law distinguished 25.506–9
- denunciation of Convention and 72.4–10
- designation of subdivision or agency 25.35, 25.471, 25.913–15
- entry into force of Convention 25.471, 25.510–12
 consent limited to violations of treaty and 25.510–12
- institution of proceedings 25.472–4, 25.479–98
 Executive Directors' Report 25.479
 IR 2(1)(c) and 2(2) 25.479
 IR 2 25.35, 25.468, 36.31
- jurisprudence
Amco I 25.468
Autopista 25.474
Duke Energy 25.501 n667
Generation Ukraine 25.473, 25.507 n677
Helnan 25.505
Holiday Inns 25.472, 25.601
Impregilo 25.506
Jan de Nul 25.504
Kardassopoulos 25.507 n677
Lucchetti 25.502–3
Maffezini 25.500–1
Rompetrol 25.754
SGS v. Pakistan 25.499
SGS v. Philippines 25.511
SPP 25.491

consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date
(*cont.*)jurisprudence (*cont.*)*Tecmed* 25.512*Tradex* 25.480

last of dates on which States become

Contracting States 25.216

legal consequences of consent and 25.469,
25.475–8, 44.46determination of applicable Conciliation
and Arbitration Rules (CR/AR) 25.478,
44.18diplomatic protection, loss of right to
25.292, 25.476, 27.30–7

exclusion of other remedies 25.476

freezing of rights and duties under

Convention 25.477

irrevocability of consent 25.216, 25.475,
25.599–602nationality requirements 25.35, 25.475,
25.679–87, 25.752–9

parties acting on different dates 25.468

request for arbitration 25.480, 25.754

unspecified in Convention 25.35, 25.479,
25.495**consent to ICSID jurisdiction, interpretation**

effectiveness principle 25.586, 25.593

good faith 25.589

jurisprudence

Amco I 25.5381*Holiday Inns* 25.586*Mondev* 25.591*SOABI* 25.589*SPP II* 25.590, 41.5 n8*Tradex* 25.593

restrictive/extensive, whether 25.586–95

derogation from sovereignty and 25.586

tribunal's right to determine own competence
and 41.5**consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations**

admissibility 25.513

after consent given 25.606

consistency with Convention 25.513

BITs 25.526–38

“disputes or claims originating before entry
into force”, 25.49–56, 25.510–12: *see**also* legal dispute as jurisdictional

requirement, critical date;

non-retroactivity

German Model Agreement (2005) 25.541

limitation to some of treaty rights
25.538–9

UK Model BIT 25.526

umbrella clauses 25.537, 26.94, 26.108

US Model BIT 25.532

broad limitation clauses, preference for
25.516coincidence of offer and acceptance, need for
23.514, 25.419

in direct agreements 25.515–17

drafting history 25.513

Energy Charter Treaty 25.535

exclusion of classes of dispute (Article 25(4))
distinguished 25.515, 25.928–41exclusion of disputes relating to application or
interpretation of legislation 23.517good faith attempt at amicable settlement: *see*
consultation or negotiations obligation

investor-host State agreements 23.517

jurisprudence

ADC 25.539*AGIP* 25.517*Inceysa* 25.521–2, 25.534*Kardassopoulos* 25.536*Saipem* 25.539*Salini v. Morocco* 25.527*SGS v. Pakistan* 25.529*SGS v. Philippines* 25.530*Siag* 25.754*Siemens* 25.530*SPP* 25.519*Telenor* 25.539*Tokios Tokelès* 25.530*Tradex* 25.525*Vivendi I* 25.528*Zhinvali* 25.520

Model Clauses (1993) 25.515, 46.10

NAFTA 25.535

national legislation 25.518–25

consent to ICSID jurisdiction, method*see also* consent to ICSID jurisdiction, BITs
as State's offer; consent to ICSIDjurisdiction, multilateral treaties; consent
to ICSID jurisdiction, national legislationas consent or offer; investor/host State
agreementsdelay in raising objection to jurisdiction, effect
25.487

investment application and 25.388–9

request for arbitration as acceptance 36.29

submissions before tribunal 26.28, 26.30

unilateral offer by host State accepted by
investor, growing popularity **Preamble**
36, 25.378**consent to ICSID jurisdiction, multilateral
treaties**

acceptance, critical date 25.469

Cartagena Free Trade Agreement 25.463

investor's consent, need for 25.463

Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.460–1

- NAFTA (1992) 25.457–9
 investor's consent, need for 25.459
 non-binding references 25.464–7
 Asean Agreement for the Promotion and Protection of Investments (1987) 25.465
 EC Statement on Investment Protection Principles (1992) 25.467
 World Bank Guidelines on the Treatment of Foreign Direct Investment (1992) 25.466
 termination of offer as withdrawal of consent 25.619
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, multiple instruments:** *see* multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements)
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, national legislation as consent or offer** 25.378, 25.392–426
 acceptance of offer, need for 25.392, 25.416–26, 25.599, 25.811, 26.96, 27.33, 72.7
 by time of institution of proceedings 25.417, 25.890
 clarity, need for 25.426, 25.599
 coincidence of offer and acceptance, need for 23.514, 25.420
 early acceptance, desirability 25.419
 extent of acceptance 25.420
 flexibility, need for 25.426
 institution of proceedings as 25.469, 25.599
 methods of acceptance 25.417–26
 request for conciliation or arbitration as 25.417–18
 Additional Facility and 25.301, 25.409
 binding nature of offer 25.395–408
 concurrent arbitration provisions 25.398–408
 conditions
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 23.540
 good faith attempt at amicable settlement 25.541
 investment authorization 25.422–5
 as part of consent 25.138
 written consent in addition to investment authorization process 25.424
 consent effected through multiple instruments and 25.393
 drafting history 25.392–3
 effective date of consent and 25.392, 25.426
 Executive Directors' Report 25.393
 express provision in legislation 25.391
 further action by host State, need for 25.410–15
 jurisprudence
Amco I 25.414
Inceysa 25.391, 25.396–7, 25.415
Manufacturers Hanover Trust 25.405
SPP 25.26, 25.400–4, 25.421
Tradex 25.395, 25.417
Zhinvali 25.406–8
 Model Clauses (1968) 25.393 n530
 notification to Centre, value 25.393
 repeal of legislation, effect 25.419
 restrictions on offer 25.392
 revocability of legislation 25.392
 as withdrawal of consent 25.618
 State practice 25.394–415
 subsequent BIT, relevance 25.403
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, validity**
 acceptance of offer, need for 26.34
 constitution of tribunal, effect on validity 41.6–8
 determination by
 commission or tribunal 25.479, 25.621
 non-ICSID forum where ICSID proceedings not instituted 26.6, 26.9–14:
 non-appearance of respondent in non-ICSID forum and 26.8, 26.9
 exclusion of diplomatic protection and 27.31–7
 failure to waive other remedies, effect 26.37
 jurisprudence
Cable TV 25.381
Holiday Inns 25.288, 25.380
MINE 26.9–14
SPP 26.34
 multiple acceptances of jurisdiction in same dispute: *see* concurrent arbitration provisions
 notification to Centre, relevance 25.379
 poor drafting and 26.8, 26.19
 prior to home State's ratification 25.287–8, 67.2
 validity of investment agreement and 25.620–32
 State's incapacity to give consent 25.625–31, 42.154–6
 writing, need for **Preamble** 35, 25.379–81
 in case of assignment/succession 25.380
 multiple instruments: *see* multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements)
 proof at time of request for proceedings, need for (IR2(2)) 25.379

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, voluntary nature** Preamble 35, 25.5, 25.374–7, 25.596, 69.2
- developing countries' concern
 - “adverse inferences” in case of refusal 25.375
 - exclusion of classes of dispute and 25.375
 - pressure to consent 25.375
 - Executive Directors' Report 25.376
 - participation in Convention, implications 25.377
- conservatory measures:** *see* provisional measures
- consolidation of proceedings** 26.124–7: *see also* identical tribunals
- BITs provision for 26.125
 - claims under different jurisdictional instruments and 26.124
 - concerns relating to 26.126
 - confidentiality of information and 26.126
 - definition 26.124
 - jurisprudence
 - Archer Daniels* 26.126
 - Corn Products* 26.126 n177
 - Pan American* 26.127
 - NAFTA provision for 26.125, 26.126
 - reasons for 26.124
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings**
- annulment of award, Contracting State's right to request 52.43
 - compliance obligation 53.15
 - drafting history 25.238–9, 25.904
 - finality/binding effect of award and 53.14
 - initiation of proceedings, right of 25.231, 36.9
 - justification for provision 25.230
 - recognition/enforcement of award 54.102
 - State immunity: *see* State immunity from execution, constituent subdivision or agency
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, approval of consent**
- communication to
 - investor 25.909
 - subdivision or agency 25.909
 - consent by host State, whether 25.919–20
 - critical date 25.913–15
 - institution of proceedings 25.479, 25.915
 - designation requirement, relevance 25.230, 25.256, 25.316, 25.904–5
 - drafting history 25.904
 - failure 36.39–40
 - form of approval 25.909–12
 - as attachment to investment agreement 25.910
 - as integral part of investment agreement 25.910–11
 - Model Clauses (1993) 25.910–11
 - as separate agreement 25.910
 - jurisprudence
 - Cable TV* 25.906, 36.39–40
 - Noble Energy* 25.907, 25.912
 - need for 25.903–8
 - unilateral nature 25.909
 - validity of consent, dependence on 25.913
 - waiver of need for by host State 25.903, 25.916–18
 - drafting history 25.916
 - equivalence with approval 25.917
 - form 25.917
 - list showing 25.918
 - withdrawal following 25.267, 25.612–13, 25.908
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, changes to administrative structure** 25.313–18
- extension of consent to host State
 - justification: situation caused by State's own act 25.315, 25.613; State responsibility for acts of subdivision/agency 25.315; State's act as indirect unilateral withdrawal of consent 25.315
 - nationality requirements, need to meet 25.335
 - separate consent of host State, need for 25.312–16, 25.920: agreement of subdivision or agency to assume responsibility as alternative 25.312
 - as indirect withdrawal of consent 25.613
 - jurisprudence
 - Klöckner I* 25.260–1, 25.317
 - Repsol* 25.318
 - request for annulment and 52.43
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, consent to ICSID proceedings**
- approval of consent: *see* constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, approval of consent
 - extension to host State 25.304, 25.311–18, 25.920
 - changes to administrative structure, determination by domestic law, exclusion 25.314
 - irrevocability 25.602

- separate consent of host State, need for
possible formulae 25.316
as protection against host State interference
25.311, 25.312, 25.920
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, designation** 25.247–67
application to both constituent subdivisions and agencies 25.247
Article 25(3) requirement for approval distinguished 25.232
Article 70 notification of excluded territories distinguished 25.254
confirmation from State of status, desirability 25.257
Model Clauses (1993) 25.257
drafting history 25.247
effect
determination as responsibility of commission or tribunal 25.245
estoppel 25.244
general or specific 25.247
jurisdiction, dependence on 25.257, 25.260–1
Amco I 25.264
Klöckner I 25.260–1
LETCO 25.265
jurisprudence
Benvenuti & Bonfant (French proceedings) 55.117
Cable TV 25.249, 36.39–40
East Kalimantan 25.249
Noble Energy 25.251
Occidental II 25.251
Repsol 25.250
limitations 25.256
conditions 25.256
time limits 25.256
origin of idea 25.247
reason for provision
assurance of authority to commit State 25.248
control over dealings with foreign investors 25.248
register 25.253
State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.233–7, 53.15
Autopista 25.234
Generation Ukraine 25.234
Genin 25.234
Helnan 25.234
Impregilo 25.234
Jan de Nul 25.234
Kardassopoulos 25.234
Maffezini 25.234
Saipem 25.234
Salini v. Morocco 25.235
Tanzania Electric 25.234
Vivendi I 25.234, 25.236
Wena Hotels 25.234
State succession and 25.308
undertaking to make 25.257
withdrawal 25.267
unilateral withdrawal of consent to jurisdiction and 25.267, 25.612–13
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, designation, formal requirements**
ad hoc designation 25.255
evidence of designation 25.259, 25.266
jurisprudence
East Kalimantan 25.266
Klöckner I 25.260–1
Manufacturers Hanover Trust 25.266
Noble Energy 25.263
Scimitar 25.266
Tanzania Electric 25.262
notification to Centre
BITS provision 25.252
choice of method 25.252
legislation as 25.252
need for 25.252, 25.255, 25.257
specificity, need for 25.252 n357
timing
day of request for conciliation or arbitration as critical date 25.258, 25.915
flexibility 25.258
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, entities covered** 25.240–6
Australia, problems relating to 25.242 n338
change of status, possibility of 25.260–1, 25.317
designation requirement and 25.244
determination by commission or tribunal 25.244
drafting difficulties 25.238–43
jurisprudence
Burlington Resources 25.246
Cable TV 25.245
City Oriente 25.246
East Kalimantan 25.246
Klöckner I 25.246
Manufacturers Hanover Trust 25.246
Noble Energy 25.246
Perenco Ecuador 25.246
Repsol 25.246
Scimitar 25.246
Tanzania Electric 25.246
open issues 25.243

- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, entities covered (cont.)**
 public functions on behalf of Contracting State or constituent subdivision, defining requirement 25.243
- constitution of tribunal**, autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 26.3
- consultation or negotiations obligation**
 23.541–7: *see also* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to ICSID arbitration (BITS provisions); exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to ICSID arbitration (national legislation consenting to ICSID arbitration)
- BITS 25.541–2
 Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.542
 jurisprudence 25.544–6
Enron 25.546
Military and Paramilitary Activities 25.543
SGS v. Pakistan 25.545
Western NIS 25.547
 NAFTA (1992) 25.542
 national legislation 25.541
 non-compliance, effect 25.543–7
 suspension of proceedings to allow time for completion 25.547
 time limits 25.542
- Continental Casualty**
 existence of legal dispute 25.45
 fork in the road clauses 26.70
 indirect investment giving rise to jurisdiction 25.90
 “legal dispute” 25.65
 legal dispute “arising directly”, general measures 25.110
- contingent submission** 25.221–3, 25.226, 25.299
- continuity of nationality requirement**
 diplomatic protection 25.684
 ICSID arbitration 25.684–7, 25.755–8
 juridical persons 25.755–8
 NAFTA 25.756
 natural persons 25.684–7
- contract-based jurisdiction:** *see* BITS; fork in the road clauses; parallel treaty and contract claims
- Contracting State**
 Additional Facility, availability where requirement not fulfilled 25.224–6, 25.300–1, 67.2
 non-participation of either host or home State, *ad hoc* arbitration 25.302
- critical date
 institution of proceedings 25.214–20, 25.287: date for investor’s possession of nationality distinguished 25.287; falling within, 30-days of ratification 25.214
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 25.217; *Cable TV* 25.219; *Generation Ukraine* 25.220; *Holiday Inns* 25.216; *LETCO* 25.218
 Secretary-General’s consideration of request 25.214
- eligibility
 non-Members of World Bank 67.3–8
 parties to ICJ Statute 67.5–6
- future ratification, contingent submission
 BITS 25.221, 25.222, 25.299: Additional Facility as fall-back 25.222, 25.301
 investment agreement 25.221, 25.299
 Model Clauses (1968) 25.221:
 undertaking to ratify speedily 25.221
 Model Clauses (1981) 25.221
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.221: Additional Facility as fall-back 25.221
 national legislation, Yemen 25.223
- identification of party, need for
 Articles 28(3) and 36(2) 25.214
 IR 2(1)(a) 25.214
- jurisdictional requirement 25.3, 25.211–23
 absolute nature of requirement 25.213
 drafting history 25.212
 objective requirement 25.213
 waiver, impossibility of 25.213
- limitation of Centre facilities to, reciprocity principle and 25.212
- ratification, during, 30 day period following deposit 25.214
- Secretary-General’s role 25.214
- status as
 Convention provisions 25.211
 denunciation of Convention and 25.211, 25.215
 effective date 25.211
 List of Contracting States and Other Signatories 25.213, 25.286
 signatories 25.213
- Convention:** *see* ICSID Convention
- Corn Products**, consolidation of proceedings 26.126 n177
- corporations**, complexities of structure: *see* parties to the dispute, complexities of corporation structure and
- Costa Rica**
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to

- ICSID arbitration (BITs provisions) 26.197
- exhaustion of local remedies requirement 25.927
- costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: arbitration proceedings)**
- ad hoc* committee proceedings 52.541, 52.572, 61.39–40, 61.61, 61.64, 61.71, 61.74
- advance payment (AFR 14(3)(e)) 61.57–8
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 61.39; *CDC* 52.104, 61.40; *Klöckner I* 61.39; *MTD* 61.39; *Vivendi I* 61.39; *Wena Hotels* 61.39
- Repsol* 52.104, 62.140
- applicable law 61.18
- bad faith and 61.6, 61.16
- Centre costs 61.12, 61.16
- decision as part of award 61.41, 61.62–74
- compliance with requirements for awards 61.68
- decisions relating to jurisdiction 41.73, 61.62
- discontinuation order 61.66
- final and binding nature 61.73
- procedural orders 61.62
- discontinuance order 48.71
- drafting history 61.2, 61.8, 61.16
- equal shares 61.10, 61.17, 61.33–40, 61.44
- ad hoc* committee practice 61.39
- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 61.33; *Azinian* 61.35
- reasons, practice of giving 61.34–8
- expenses incurred at request of party, expert, *SOABI* 43.28, 61.30
- expenses incurred in non-ICSID proceedings 61.21
- expenses incurred as result of one party's conduct 43.26–9, 43.122, 61.28–32, 61.44
- “loser pays” 61.16, 61.17, 61.19–21, 61.44
- extenuating circumstances 61.23, 61.35
- ICSID practice 61.19–21
- jurisprudence: *ADC* 61.20; *Azinian* 61.35; *Fireman's Fund* 61.37; *Fraport* 61.38; *MINE* 48.64, 61.23, 61.72; *Noble Ventures* 61.36; *SEMOS* 61.14; *SPP* 61.21
- proportional apportionment 61.19
- lump sum contribution 61.20, 61.72
- part of the proceeding, limitation to 61.27–32
- AMT* 61.29
- AR 28(1)(b) 43.26–9, 61.27
- payment of expert, *SOABI* 61.30
- parties' agreement 61.3, 61.8–14
- clarity, need for 61.10, 61.12–14
- jurisprudence: *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 61.13; *Cable TV* 61.12; *SEMOS* 61.14
- Model Clauses 61.10
- responsibility for delays, effect on costs 61.13
- parties' own expenses 61.16, 61.33, 61.39
- in absence of agreement 61.10
- Benvenuti & Bonfant* 61.13
- Cable TV* 61.12
- procedural misconduct and 43.27–9, 45.72–5, 61.17, 61.22–32, 61.44
- annulment proceedings 52.103–4
- frivolous or abusive application for annulment 52.103–4
- jurisprudence: *Amco II* 61.24; *AMT* 45.75, 61.29, 61.56; *Azurix* 61.28; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 45.73, 61.13; *CDC* 52.104; *Generation Ukraine* 61.26; *LETCO* 43.27, 45.74, 61.22; *MINE* 46.62, 61.23; *Plama* 43.29; *Repsol* 52.104; *SOABI* 43.28; *Vivendi II* 61.31, 61.32; *Zhimvali* 61.25
- provisional measures 61.62
- non-compliance and 43.66, 47.34
- reasons for
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction compared 61.43
- failure to state as cause for annulment 61.41–3, 61.68, 61.71–2; *MINE* 61.42–3, 61.72
- possible principles 61.44–5
- reasons, need for 52.356, 61.41
- recognition and enforcement proceedings 61.67
- settlement agreement 48.73, 48.77, 61.11, 61.65
- supplementation, interpretation and rectification proceedings 61.4
- Genin* 49.53, 61.63
- LETCO* 49.44, 61.69
- Maffezini* 49.50, 61.63
- Santa Elena* 49.48, 61.63
- Soufraki* 49.65
- Vivendi* 61.63
- Vivendi II* 49.63
- Wena Hotels* 61.63
- tribunal's discretion 34.4, 48.64, 61.6, 61.15, 61.42–3
- absence of criteria 61.17
- right to reapportion 61.55–6

- costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: arbitration proceedings) (cont.)**
 types of costs and expenses distinguished 61.15, 61.33
 UNCITRAL and ICC provisions compared 61.17
- costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: conciliation proceedings)**
 arbitration distinguished 34.4, 61.2–3, 61.6, 61.8
 bad faith proceedings and 61.6
 Centre charges 61.5
 drafting history 61.2, 61.6, 61.8
 equal shares 34.4, 61.5–7, 61.59
 non-discretionary nature 34.4, 61.5–6
 parties' own expenses 61.5, 61.6
- costs, fees and expenses (Centre)**
see also audit; budget
 annulment proceedings 59.5
 apportionment, equal shares 61.5, 61.12, 61.16, 61.44
 Chairman and members of Administrative Council 8.1–2
 communications and costs of persons hired by Centre 59.10
 Contracting States, responsibility for members of World Bank 17.9
 non-Members of World Bank 17.9
 drafting history 59.6
 lodging fee 59.8–9
 circumstances requiring 59.9
 as essential preliminary 36.16, 59.9
 non-refundability 36.64–70, 59.9
 revenue from 6.19
 obligation to meet 61.9
 principles underlying
 limitation to cost of particular proceeding 59.6
 periodic adjustment 59.6
 preestablishment of charges 59.6
 recovery 62.14
 advance payment 11.12, 59.10: AFR 14(2) 61.46
 Contracting States: assessment (ARF 18) 17.9; implementing legislation 69.8; members of World Bank 17.2, 17.9; non-Members of World Bank 17.2, 17.9
 income from use of Centre's facilities 6.16, 11.12, 17.2: registration fees 17.7; sale of publications 17.7
 "or out of other receipts", avoidance of explicit reference to World Bank role 17.3
 World Bank responsibility for: *see* World Bank responsibility for *below*
 relating to proceedings: *see* costs, fees and expenses (proceedings)
 Secretary to commission, tribunal or *ad hoc* committee 59.11
 in case of proceeding away from Centre 59.11
 special services (AFR 15)
 advance payment by party requiring 59.12
 level of charge 59.12
 tax exemption and 8.2, 24.3
 World Bank responsibility for 17.2–9, 59.13
 administrative costs 6.16, 17.5: 2006 contribution 17.7; provision of premises 17.4; staff costs 6.16, 17.5
 Executive Directors' Report, agreement to underwrite 17.3–4
 reasons for underwriting by: avoidance of administrative complexity 17.3; avoidance of delay in payment by Contracting States 17.3
 reimbursement from Centre revenue, procedure 17.7
 reimbursement from parties' advances 62.14
 as subsidy 17.8, 59.13
- costs, fees and expenses (conciliators and arbitrators) 17.1: *see also* costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: arbitration proceedings); costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: conciliation proceedings)**
ad hoc committee 60.2
 AFR 14(1) 60.2
 agreement between parties and commission/tribunal 60.4, 60.10–14
 agreement of entire commission/tribunal, need for 60.14: annulment for corruption and 60.14
 fees higher than Schedule 60.10–14: justification 60.10; Secretary-General's role (AFR 14) 44.41, 60.13
 likelihood of higher fees, Memorandum on Fees and Expenses of ICSID Arbitrators 60.13
 Model Clauses 60.12
 MTD 60.11
 allowable expenses 60.7
 determination by Secretary-General with approval of Chairman 11.12

- drafting history 60.3
 equal shares 61.44
 limits established by Administrative Council/Secretary-General 60.4–9
 in absence of agreement between parties and commission/tribunal 60.4, 60.8
 acceptance of proposal 60.3
 AFR as means 60.5–6
 automatic application 60.8
 Schedule of Fees 60.7–8
 low level of remuneration 60.9
 Memorandum on Fees and Expenses of ICSID Arbitrators 60.7, 60.13
 obligation to meet 61.9
 payable to Centre
 apportionment 61.5
 consultation with commission or tribunal 11.12
 determination by Secretary-General 11.12
 fees for lodging requests 11.12
 payment exclusively by Centre (AFR 14) 11.12, 60.15, 61.46
 refusal to serve and 37.49
 Schedule of Fees 60.7–8, 60.10
 automatic application 60.8
 Secretary-General's role in determination, payment and allocation of 11.12, 60.5
 tax privileges 24.6
costs, fees and expenses (proceedings)
see also costs, fees and expenses (Centre)
 advance agreement 61.11
 conciliation proceedings formula 61.11
 advance payment 61.46–61
 AFR 14(3) 61.47
 annulment proceedings 52.85, 52.103, 61.4, 61.57–8
 apportionment 61.50–8; AFR 14(3)(d) 61.50; parties' agreement 61.51
 failure to make, assumption by claimant of defaulting party's payment 61.52–3
 failure to make, consequences 52.104, 61.49, 61.52–4; discontinuance of proceedings 61.54; discretionary nature 61.54; stay of proceedings 61.49, 61.54
 final settlement 61.59–61
 jurisprudence: *Amco II* 61.56 n74; *AMT* 61.56; *Repsol* 52.104, 61.40
 period of grace, *AMT* 61.29
 proportion payable 61.55
 revision of award and 61.58
 Secretary-General's role 61.48, 61.52, 61.54
 annulment proceedings 11.12, 59.5
 apportionment 61.1–74
 conciliation proceedings 59.4
 effect of
 failure of non-ICSID forum to decline jurisdiction 26.134
 failure to protest improper pursuit of remedies in non-ICSID forum 26.114, 26.153
 prohibition on invocation of positions in conciliation proceedings 35.3
 elements of 59.2, 61.1, 61.15
 interpretation/translation 44.66
 level of costs 59.3
 conciliation proceedings 34.4
 determining factors 59.3–4
 obligation to pay 61.9
 statements and accounts
 AR 28(2) 61.60
 final statement 61.61: offset of advance payments 61.61
Côte d'Ivoire, Investment Code 1995 25.398, 25.422
counterclaim arising directly out of the subject-matter of the dispute
see also ancillary claims
 definition 46.2, 46.33, 46.64
 as incidental or additional claim 46.71
 jurisdiction based on general offer and 46.94
 jurisdictional objections 41.31, 41.36–7, 41.63
 jurisprudence
 Amco I 46.80
 Amco II 46.80
 Atlantic Triton 46.69
 Benvenuti & Bonfant 46.89
 Genin 46.70
 Klöckner I 25.555
 Saluka 46.67, 46.81
 SPP 46.88 n123
 parties' credibility and 46.69
 relating to substance 46.68–71
 status of parties, effect on 46.65–7
 resubmission of dispute and 46.66
 taxes, claim for 46.26–8, 46.71, 46.80
 within the scope of the parties' consent requirements 25.84
countermeasures, diplomatic protection and 53.43

- critical dates (general)** 25.35–40: *see also*
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date; Contracting State, critical date; foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, critical dates; Institution Rules (IR) (1984); jurisdiction, critical dates for determination; nationality (juridical persons), critical date; nationality (natural persons), critical date
 impossibility of generalization 25.35
 terms of consent to jurisdiction, dependence on 25.48
- CSOB**
 applicable law
 agreement between parties, BIT agreement without express choice of law clause 42.92
 applicable law, agreement between parties, host State law/international law 42.35
 interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.582, 42.5
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 BITs as State's offer 25.429, 25.619
 right to submit disputes provision, effect 25.435
 critical date for determination of jurisdiction 25.39
 excluded classes of disputes, notification 25.936
 exclusive remedy rule, obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.141, 47.111–14
 indirect investment giving rise to jurisdiction 25.89
 insurance indemnity, subrogation 25.373
 "investment" Preamble 14, 25.121 n145, 25.131, 25.149
 contribution to economic development requirement 25.164
 "in the territory" requirement 25.192
 jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.35
 justiciability 25.72
 multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements) 25.390, 25.562–3
 dispute arising directly, whether 25.100
 private investor, government-controlled entity as 25.272
 provisional measures
 disputed jurisdiction and 47.51
 enforcement, domestic courts' role 47.29
 modification of parties' request 47.13
 priority and speed, need for 47.40
 purpose/rights to be protected: exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.112; non-aggravation of dispute 47.141
 responsibility for 47.156
 stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 26.141, 47.111–14
 withdrawal of consent to ICSID jurisdiction, indirect withdrawal 25.619
- Cuba, non-participation** 68.10
- customary international law**
 diplomatic protection 27.1–3, 27.24
 exhaustion of local remedies 26.187
 diplomatic protection and 27.1–3
 reservations (treaties) 68.5
 as source of international law 42.175–7, 42.196, 42.197
 LG&E 42.176
- date of ICSID award**
see also closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38)
 date of dispatch 48.37, 49.10, 49.25–7, 49.34, 51.28, 53.50
 reason for 49.10
 date of signature, relevance 49.7, 49.25, 51.20
 importance 49.10
- death of conciliator/arbitrator: see**
 replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death, incapacity or resignation
- decisions of domestic courts: see** domestic courts, decisions
- default proceedings: see** failure of party to appear or to present case
- denial of benefits clauses** 25.728
- denial of justice, State responsibility for** 26.138
- denunciation (ICSID Convention)**
 amendment of Convention, objection to as ground for 71.1
 by Bulgaria 71.3
 drafting history 72.1
 effect on
 consent to jurisdiction prior to denunciation 25.211, 25.215, 25.477, 25.609–11, 66.7, 71.4, 72.1–11
 denouncing State's rights and obligations: arising from consent to jurisdiction 72.6; under Convention 72.6
 immunities and privileges 71.4
 recognition and enforcement 71.4
 effective date 25.211, 71.3
 nationality requirements and 72.3

- notification to depositary 71.2, 71.3
- notification to signatory States 71.2, 71.3
- six month delay 25.211, 70.5, 71.4
- unconditional nature of right 71.1
- dépeçage* 42.40–1, 42.256
- Desert line*, jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.33
- designation of members**, by Chairman, Secretary-General's advisory role 11.4
- diplomatic property**
 - State immunity from execution 55.61–7
 - UN Convention on the Representation of States in Their Relations with International Organizations of a Universal Character 55.61 n109
 - UN Convention on Special Missions 55.61 n109
 - Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961) 55.61
- diplomatic protection**
 - avoidance of need for as object of Convention
 - Preamble** 21, **Preamble** 28, 25.269, 27.4
 - Calvo Doctrine and 27.3
 - countermeasures and 53.43
 - customary international law and 27.1–3
 - disadvantages **Preamble** 21, 27.2–4
 - exhaustion of local remedies, need for
 - Preamble** 21
 - ILC Draft Articles (2006) 26.1 n1
 - means of exercising 53.43
 - nationality rules
 - in case of revival of right to diplomatic protection 27.26–7, 53.46
 - change of nationality following consent 25.755–8
 - continuous nationality requirement 25.684, 27.1
 - juridical persons 25.694, 25.698
 - relevance to ICSID jurisdiction 25.646–7, 25.684, 25.698, 25.746–9
 - non-availability in case of investor's refusal to consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.455
 - reasons for 27.1
 - requirements 27.24, 27.51–2
- diplomatic protection, exclusion under Convention** 25.285, 25.365
 - absence of practice relating to 27.9
 - applicability
 - annulment proceedings 52.542, 52.544
 - arbitration 27.5
 - conciliation 27.5
 - limitation to specific dispute 27.17
 - settlement award 48.79
 - autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 26.3, 64.14
 - Camuzzi I* 27.9
 - choice between ICSID arbitration and diplomatic protection
 - BITs provisions 27.36–7
 - exclusion of possibility, Model Clauses (BITs) (1969) 27.34–5
 - whether 27.33
 - compliance with award and 26.186
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction and 25.292, 25.476, 27.30–7
 - disputed consent 27.31
 - proposal to allow diplomatic protection until institution of proceedings 27.30
 - unaccepted offer 27.33
 - validity of consent and 27.31–7
 - denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
 - drafting history 27.13–17, 27.30, 27.38–43, 27.44, 53.42
 - effective date: *see* consent to ICSID jurisdiction and *above*
 - enforcement measures and 54.11
 - exclusive remedy rule and 27.5, 54.10
 - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies and **Preamble** 21, 26.186, 27.4, 27.10, 27.33
 - forum selection clause as means of avoidance 27.4 n2
 - ICJ, reference of dispute relating to and 27.23, 27.38, 53.44, 53.46, 64.5, 64.10, 64.14
 - informal diplomatic exchanges 27.44–50
 - BITs provision for 27.50
 - interpretative function of provision 27.44
 - inter-State arbitration and 27.18–22
 - availability, host State's failure to abide by ICSID award 27.20
 - barring clause 27.21
 - BITs provisions 27.18–22, 27.31
 - conflicting decisions, risk 27.21
 - “international claim” distinguished 27.18
 - Model Clauses (BITs) (1969) 27.21
 - obligation to decline jurisdiction 27.6, 27.22
 - proposed Convention clause to protect 27.19–20
 - subrogation 27.22
 - international law, applicability to investment disputes and 42.114, 42.193, 42.194
 - Amco I* 42.194
 - investor's right to seek 26.186

diplomatic protection, exclusion under Convention (cont.)

jurisprudence

AES 27.4 n2*Aguas del Tunari* 27.47–8*Autopista* 25.747, 27.8, 27.45*Banro* 25.748, 27.7, 27.12*Santa Elena* 27.46*SGS v. Pakistan* 27.49

mandatory nature of provision 27.5

nationality, relevance 27.24–9

in case of revival of right to diplomatic protection 27.26–7

non-Contracting State and 25.663, 25.746–9, 27.10–12

dual or doubtful nationality 27.10

exhaustion of local remedies and 27.10

non-ICSID arbitration and 25.228

objections to mention in Convention 27.15–16

obligation of Contracting State 26.186

in case of non-Contracting State 26.186

corresponding obligation of individual 26.186

“or bring an international claim” 27.17

provisional measures in case of improper resort to 27.11

reasons for provision 27.13–14

Executive Directors’ Report 27.13

proposed reference to in Preamble 27.16

recognition/enforcement of award and 54.28, 54.102

resort to diplomatic protection

effect 27.6, 27.11

measures short of 27.7–8

revival of right in case of non-compliance with award 27.38–43, 53.26, 53.42, 54.28, 54.115, 55.7

as alternative to judicial enforcement 27.38–9: counterbalance to State

immunity 27.39, 55.7

BITs provision for 27.42

limitation to implementation of award

27.40, 27.43

nationality and 27.26–7, 53.46

proposed exclusion of provision 27.41

reference to ICJ 53.44, 54.115, 55.7, 64.14

settlement award 48.79

subrogation under insurance indemnity and 27.22

disclosure of documents: *see* evidence, taking of, “call upon parties to produce . . .”**discontinuance of annulment proceedings**

52.26, 52.74–6, 52.493, 53.62

Gruslin 52.26*Joy Mining* 52.26*SPP* 52.26**discontinuance of arbitration proceedings for reasons other than settlement***see also* settlement and discontinuance (AR 43)

costs and expenses, apportionment 61.66

failure to appear or present case (AR 45)

45.57–8, 45.66

failure to make advance payment (AFR

14(3)(d)) 61.54

dispatch of ICSID award: *see* certification and dispatch of ICSID award**dispute:** *see* legal dispute**dispute settlement (investment disputes)***see also* arbitration; conciliation; diplomatic protection; ICJ

disputes between ICSID and Contracting States 64.21

inappropriateness of traditional methods

Preamble 17–21

exclusion of private investors from

international dispute settlement methods

Preamble 21Executive Directors’ Report **Preamble** 20**disputes not arising directly from investment:***see* Additional Facility, applicability**disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator**

14.7, 37.5, 37.42, 52.124–5

annulment of award for improper constitution of tribunal and 57.3

applicability

annulment proceedings 52.549,

57.4–5

Chairman’s appointments 57.7

arbitral tribunal provisions, applicability 34.1

comparable provisions in other international instruments 57.1

drafting history 57.2, 57.7

disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds

ineligibility

constitution of tribunal rules 52.124

nationality grounds 39.9–10, 52.122,

57.43–6

manifest absence of Article 14 qualities

40.15, 40.27, 52.123, 52.124, 57.15–19

drafting history 57.17

jurisprudence: *Amco I* 57.21–2; *Azurix*57.30–1; *GAMI* 57.28–9; *National Grid*

- 57.30 n30; *Saipem* 57.32–3; *Salini v. Jordan* 57.27; *SGS v. Pakistan* 57.28; *Siemens* 57.30–1; *Vivendi I* 14.5, 57.23–5; *World Duty Free* 57.27 n25; *Zhinvali* 57.26
- lack of independent judgment 57.20–34:
 conflict of interests and issue conflict distinguished 57.34
 method of appointment, relevance 37.42
 supervening grounds 57.35–42
 jurisprudence: *Holiday Inns* 56.43, 57.36;
Pey Casado 57.37–8; *Sempra* 57.39–40; *Suez and AGW* 57.41–2
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, procedure** 40.27, 52.125, 58.1–19
 applicability, annulment proceedings 52.127, 52.549, 57.4–5, 58.3
 AR 9 58.8, 58.11
 Chairman’s role 5.4
 CR 9 58.8, 58.11
 drafting history 58.2, 58.4
 informal nature of proceedings 58.10
 jurisprudence 58.12–16
CDC 57.13
Generation Ukraine 58.13
Pey Casado 58.16
Sempra 58.15
Siemens 58.14
Suez and AGW 57.14
Vivendi I 44.7, 57.5
- majority decision of unchallenged members 58.5
 in absence of challenged member/s 58.9
- powers of Chairman
 in case of: challenge to majority of members 58.7; challenge to sole conciliator/arbitrator 58.6
 procedure 52.125, 57.8–14
 replacement: *see* replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following disqualification
 request by party, need for 57.6
 resignation distinguished 58.9
 right of challenged member to furnish explanations 58.10
 Secretary-General’s role 11.4
 suspension of proceedings 58.11
 time limits 14.8, 44.35
 absence of provision for 57.9
 timing 57.8–14
 after constitution 57.8
 AR 9 57.10
 CR 9 57.10
 importance 57.3
- “promptly” 57.10–14: failure as waiver of right to object (AR 27) 57.11
- dissenting opinions:** *see* individual opinions
- domestic courts**
see also appeal from ICSID award, exclusion (ICSID 53(1)), domestic courts and; concurrent reference to domestic courts; exclusive remedy rule; exhaustion of local administrative and judicial remedies; international law/host State law, interrelationship; recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID); stay of proceedings (domestic courts); stay of proceedings (ICSID), domestic court intervention
 as alternative or preliminary to ICSID arbitration 26.44
 arbitration process, independence of 26.3
 autonomy of ICSID proceedings and 26.3, 53.20–2
 Convention, effect of **Preamble** 22
 decisions
 binding on international tribunals, whether 26.138, 26.140, 26.160, 47.121
 ICSID reliance on 26.140
 review by ICSID tribunal 26.44
 enforcement 26.3, 26.174, 54.29
 intervention in ICSID proceedings 26.111
 investor’s home State **Preamble** 19–20
 provisional measures, right to order 26.3, 26.171, 44.3
 review of ICSID award, exclusion 54.85–7
 enforcement of award and 54.81–7, 54.112
 review of non-ICSID award 52.5
 sovereign immunity and: *see* State immunity
 States’ dislike of proceedings in foreign courts **Preamble** 17–20, 26.4
 third country **Preamble** 19–20
 UN Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States (1974) and **Preamble** 17 n11
- dominant nationality test, relevance**
 nationality (juridical persons) 25.662, 25.729, 25.745
 nationality (natural persons) 25.662, 25.668, 25.670–4
- Dominican Republic, signature/ratification** 68.10
- drafting history** 25.689
- dual nationality**
 BITs and 25.668
 membership of *ad hoc* committee and 52.464
 membership of tribunal and 39.10, 52.122, 52.464

Duke Energy

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date 25.501 n667
- evidence, taking of, witnesses 43.82
- exclusive remedy rule 26.15–16
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.111
- legal dispute “arising directly” 25.102
- multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements) 25.561, 25.564
- provisional measures, stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.134

East Kalimantan

- constituent subdivision or agency designation as 25.250, 25.266
- status as 25.246

economic transactions, investment, whether 25.148, 25.202–4**Ecuador**, notification of excluded classes of dispute 25.926, 25.939–40**Egypt**

- consent to ICSID arbitration
- Investment Law 1989 25.410
- Law No. 43: *see SPP*

El Paso

- assignment/succession following institution of proceedings, relevance 25.358
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, BITs as State’s offer 25.449
- legal dispute “arising directly”, general measures 25.111

El Salvador, Investment Law 25.201, 25.391, 25.398, 25.520**Energy Charter Treaty (1994)**

- Additional facility and 25.226
- applicability, permanent residents 25.659
- applicable law provisions 42.36
 - acceptance as implicit agreement 42.86–7
- conciliation/arbitration, choice 25.23
- concurrent arbitration provisions 25.460–1, 26.22
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 - critical date for purposes of jurisdiction 25.510
 - limitations 23.535–6
- consultation or negotiations obligation 25.542
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State 25.810, 25.870, 25.889

- interest 46.44 n48
- “investment” 25.147
 - “in the territory” requirement 25.190
- MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions 25.567
- nationality (juridical persons) 25.722
- recognition/enforcement 54.22
- submission to arbitration, requirements 25.460–1

enforcement of arbitral award: *see* recognition and enforcement of arbitral award**Enron**

- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.29
- applicable law, agreement between parties, implicit agreement, reliance on particular law in submissions before tribunal 42.79
- assignment/succession following institution of proceedings, relevance 25.359
- consultation or negotiations obligation 25.546
- evidence, taking of, witnesses 43.88
- existence of legal dispute 25.45
- “foreign control” test, applicability 25.706
- fork in the road clauses 26.70
- indirect investment giving rise to jurisdiction 25.90
- international law, applicability in investment disputes 42.197
- legal dispute “arising directly” 25.102
- non-pecuniary obligations, tribunal’s power to order 54.78
- parallel treaty and contract claims 26.91
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator without consent 56.44

equitable principles

- see also ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction
- Klöckner I* 42.15

estoppel

- concurrent arbitration provisions and 26.37
- constituent subdivision or agency status, designation 25.244
 - Noble Energy* 25.244
- erroneous statement that BIT in force 25.429
- jurisdiction
 - attempted rebuttal of claim to diplomatic protection and 27.32
 - failure to challenge in due time 25.489, 25.498
 - nationality, failure to challenge 25.657, 25.662, 25.717

- resubmission of dispute after annulment and, new arguments 52.693
- European Community (EC)**, Statement on Investment Protection Principles (1992), consent to ICSID jurisdiction, non-binding reference 25.467
- European Convention on State Immunity** (1972) 55.14, 55.49, 55.85
- evidence, taking of**
- admissibility 43.10–22, 48.4
 - video conference evidence 43.90–1
 - written evidence 43.88–9
 - AR 33 (marshalling of evidence) 43.10
 - AR 34 (evidence: general principles) 43.10
 - “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.30–43
 - AR 38(2) (reopening of proceeding) 43.36–7
 - expiry of time limits and 43.39–43
 - jurisprudence: *AGIP* 43.31, 43.61, 47.34, 47.81; *Azurix* 43.41; *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 43.39; *Champion Trading* 43.33; *Fraport* 43.34; *Klöckner* 43.36; *Noble Energy* 43.34; *Noble Ventures* 43.32; *Siemens* 43.42; *SOABI* 43.35; *Tradex* 43.40; *Vivendi II* 43.43
 - balance between common and civil law approaches 43.71, 44.38
 - burden of proof: *see* burden of proof
 - “call upon parties to produce . . .” 26.122–3, 43.44–67
 - ad hoc* committee’s right 52.556
 - applicable law 43.71
 - “documents or other evidence”: alternative formulae 43.68; AR 34(2)(a) 43.68; documents, examples 43.70; non-ICSID arbitration proceedings and 26.122–3
 - drafting history 43.51, 43.63, 43.68
 - as exclusive right of tribunal 26.164
 - form 43.55–62: action under Article 47, 43.31, 43.61, 47.34, 47.81; AR 19 43.55; AR 34(2) 43.55; AR 37 43.55; experts 43.60; ICSID Secretariat, request to 43.54, 43.60; invitation or request 43.60; procedural order 43.55, 43.58–60, 43.61, 43.119, 43.120, 43.123
 - on initiative of: parties 43.10, 43.44, 43.49–50; tribunal 43.45–8
 - judicial assistance, tribunal’s right to request 26.164, 43.52
 - jurisprudence: *ADF* 43.74; *AGIP* 43.61, 43.66, 47.34; *Aguas del Tunari* 43.79; *Biwater Gauff* 43.62, 43.72–3, 43.80, 47.86–9; *CMS* 43.54; *Duke Energy* 43.57; *Feldman* 43.46; *Fireman’s Fund* 43.76; *Fraport* 26.122–3, 43.48, 43.67; *Generation Ukraine* 43.56; *Impregilo* 43.47; *Noble Ventures* 43.8, 43.71, 43.78; *SOABI* 43.49; *SPP* 43.49; *Tanzania Electric* 43.50; *Waste Management* 43.59, 43.67; *Zhinvali* 43.75
 - parties’ duty to cooperate 43.53–7: AR 34(3) 43.64
 - procedural decision, status 43.64
 - Redfern Schedule 43.80
 - refusal by party to comply, effect 43.63–7, 45.41, 47.34
 - refusal by party to comply, grounds:
 - disproportionate burden 43.71; political or commercial sensitivity/Crown privilege 43.72–6
 - refusal of party’s request for want of precision 43.78–80: IBR Rules 43.77
 - tribunal’s right to call for further 43.44
 - comparable provisions in other international instruments 43.1
 - conciliation proceedings 33.6, 34.13
 - drafting history 43.2–3, 43.6
 - evaluation/probative value 43.104–15
 - credibility of witnesses 43.109–15
 - jurisprudence: *ADC* 43.114; *Azinian* 43.111; *Generation Ukraine* 43.107; *Middle East Cement* 43.106; *Noble Ventures* 43.113; *Plama* 43.112; *Soufraki* 43.105, 43.115; *Tradex* 43.110; *Vacuum Salt* 43.108
 - tribunal’s discretion (AR 34(1)) 43.10, 43.101, 43.104–15, 53.323
 - written testimony 43.86, 43.87
 - “except as the parties otherwise agree” 43.5–9
 - agreed statement of facts 43.7, 43.9
 - agreement on specific rules of evidence 43.7–9; AR 21 43.8
 - proposal to delete exception clause 43.6
 - expenses
 - AR 34(4) 43.26–9
 - expenses incurred as result of one party’s conduct 43.26–9, 43.122
 - experts: *see* experts
 - fact-finding as incidental to judicial function 43.3–4
 - Additional Facility distinguished 43.3
 - failure of party to appear or to present case:
 - see* failure of party to appear or to present case

evidence, taking of (cont.)

- implementing legislation 69.8
- jurisprudence
 - ADF* 43.17
 - Aguas del Tunari* 43.15–16
 - Amco I* 52.301, 52.324–5
 - CDC* 43.21, 52.328, 52.330–1
 - Klöckner II* 52.326–7
 - Lucchetti* 52.332
 - MTD* 43.22
 - SOABI* 43.28
 - SPP* 43.13
 - Tradex* 43.14
 - Wena Hotels* 43.20, 52.328, 52.329
- as preservation measure 43.31
- preservation and production: *see* provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), purpose/rights to be protected, preservation and production of evidence
- probative value: *see* evaluation/probative value *above*
- proposal to transfer provision to Arbitration Rules (AR) 43.2
- right to approach other party's witnesses 43.93
- standards
 - IBA Rules as 43.8, 43.18, 43.77
 - non-compliance as serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure 43.4, 43.19–22, 52.323–32
- supplementary nature of Article 43 provisions 43.10
- tribunal's discretionary powers 43.11–22
 - IBA Rules 43.18
 - relevant factors (including necessity) 43.12–22
- visits and enquiries 43.119–24, 62.18: *see also* proceedings in more than one location
 - amicus curiae* briefs (AR 37(2))/tribunal's discretionary powers: *see amicus curiae* briefs (AR 37(2))/tribunal's discretionary powers
 - AR 37 43.119
 - Contracting State's obligation to accept 43.124
 - expenses 43.27, 43.122
 - inquiry on behalf of tribunal 43.121
 - jurisprudence: *Santa Elena* 43.123; *SOABI* 43.123
 - parties' participation 43.120
 - procedural order, need for 43.55, 43.119, 43.120, 43.123

witnesses

- admissibility of evidence in absence of oral hearing 43.88–92
- compulsion 43.51, 43.54
- credibility 43.109–15
- examination (AR 35) 43.84, 43.86–93: by parties and tribunal 43.83; other than before the tribunal 62.19; waiver (AR 36) 43.85
- immunities and privileges 22.1, 22.2, 43.124
- jurisprudence: *Azinian* 43.93; *Duke Energy* 43.82; *Enron* 43.88; *Fireman's Fund* 43.92; *Tradex* 43.87; *Vivendi II* 43.90–1
- testimony as “other evidence” 43.81–94
- tribunal's right to call directly 43.51, 43.53–4, 43.81
- video conference evidence 43.90–1
- written evidence 43.85–9: notarization, desirability 43.86; probative value 43.86, 43.87
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction** 25.76, 25.80–1, 42.2, 42.13, 42.249–79: *see also* annulment of award, grounds, failure to apply correct applicable law; equitable principles
 - Additional Facility and 42.270
 - Article, 38 (2) of ICJ Statute as basis 42.253
 - dépeçage* 42.256
 - domestic law, relevance of exclusion in 42.274
 - Additional Facility Rules distinguished 42.275
 - drafting history 42.253, 42.260
 - equitable considerations distinguished, *Amco I* 42.16, 42.269, 52.252–6
 - equity/law relationship 42.266–71
 - application of law, admissibility 42.266–8
 - equity within the law distinguished 42.269–71, 52.246–8
 - examples of application 42.208, 42.276–9
 - compensation/costs as principle field 42.279
 - interest and 46.48
 - jurisprudence
 - AAPL* 42.276 n463
 - AGIP* 42.258
 - Atlantic Triton* 42.255, 42.268, 42.278
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* 42.59, 42.208, 42.259, 42.267, 42.277, 42.279, 46.48
 - Klöckner I* 42.269 n456
 - MINE* 42.17, 42.264, 52.199, 52.245
 - MTD* 42.271
 - SOABI* 42.269 n456

Index by Subject

1447

- Tecmed* 42.270
Zhinvali 42.265
- legal/non-legal disputes, relevance of distinction 42.251
- need to give reasons 61.43
- parties' agreement
 as derogation from agreement on applicable law 42.275
 during or on institution of proceedings 42.257–9
- Model Clauses (1993) 42.254
- need for 42.135, 42.137, 42.182, 42.248, 42.249–50, 42.254, 42.260–5: manifest excess of powers and 42.260–5, 52.244
 scope 42.256
- peremptory rules of international law/*jus cogens* and 42.273
- predictability, effect on 42.249
- reasons, need for 42.272, 48.57, 52.349, 61.43
- tribunal as *amiable compositeur* 42.255, 42.258, 42.260
- excluded classes of disputes, notification**
 categories of exclusion/limitation
 “disputes fundamental to the investment itself” 25.105, 25.926, 46.11, 69.9
 exhaustion of local remedies requirement and 25.927
 “exploitation of natural resources” 25.926
 limitation to compensation disputes 25.926
 “minerals or other natural resources” 25.607, 25.926
 “property and real rights upon real estates” 25.926
 “questions pertaining to oil and acts of sovereignty” 25.926
 consent to jurisdiction distinguished 25.515, 25.928–41
 effect of notification on prior consent 25.938
 interpretation of consent clause and 25.934
 possible extension of consent to “excluded classes” 25.930
 specific consent, primacy 25.931
 drafting history 25.921–3, 25.931
 Executive Directors' Report 25.923, 25.924
 “investment”, effect on definition of 25.120, 25.923, 25.935–7
- jurisprudence
Alcoa 25.938
CSOB 25.936
Fedax 25.935
Kaiser Bauxite 25.938
Mitchell 25.937
PSEG 25.932–3
Reynolds 25.938
SPP II 25.929
- legal effect 25.925, 25.932–4
 reason for provision 25.921
 reservations distinguished 25.924, 68.3, 68.4
 desire to avoid 68.3
 Secretary-General's role 11.7, 25.922
 as statement of intent 25.924–5, 46.11, 68.4
- States making
 China 25.926
 Costa Rica 25.927
 Ecuador 25.926, 25.939–41
 Guatemala 25.926
 Jamaica 25.607, 25.926
 Papua New Guinea 25.105, 25.926, 46.11
 Saudi Arabia 25.926
 Turkey 25.926
- timing of notification 25.924
 as withdrawal of consent to jurisdiction 25.607–8, 25.938–41, 45.49, 45.80
 withdrawal of notification 25.927
- exclusion of territories, notification** 11.7, 25.254, 25.477, 25.611
 consent, effect on 25.477, 25.611, 66.7, 70.4, 72.1–11
 drafting history 70.2
 independence of territory, effect 70.9
 subsequent accession of territories 70.9
 list of excluded territories 70.7–8
 nationality (juridical persons) and 25.286
 notice under Article, 70, effectiveness 70.5
 presumption of application of Convention to all of a Contracting Party's territories 70.3
- procedure 70.7
 reasons for provision 70.1
SPP 70.10
 timing
 consent, effect on 70.4
 flexibility 70.4
 withdrawal 70.6
- exclusive jurisdiction** *see also* provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), domestic courts' right to order in light of Article, 26 exclusive jurisdiction rule

- exclusive remedy rule Preamble 22:** *see also*
 concurrent arbitration provisions;
 concurrent reference to domestic courts;
 consolidation of proceedings; domestic
 courts; *ne bis in idem* principle
- applicability
 ancillary claims 46.8
 annulled award 52.663, 53.32, 53.62,
 54.35
 annulment proceedings 52.4, 52.542–3,
 53.32, 53.62
 arbitration 26.1
 conciliation 26.1
 institution of ICSID proceedings, relevance
 26.6
 settlement, following 53.62
 submission to new tribunal 52.663, 53.62,
 54.35
 applicable law, relevance 26.157
 autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and
 26.3, 26.175
 consent to ICSID arbitration
 claim to lack of consent, compatibility with
 rule 26.15–16
 need for 25.476, 26.6–7, 26.34
 as trigger 26.6–7
 critical date 26.2, 26.21, 26.34
 consent to ICSID arbitration 25.476,
 26.6–7, 26.34
 denunciation of Convention, effect
 72.11
 diplomatic protection and 27.5,
 27.11
 dispute relating to, reference to ICJ 64.5
 drafting history 26.111, 52.4
 enforcement measures and 26.149–53,
 26.174, 54.10
MINE 26.149–53
 exclusive nature of ICSID review system
 distinguished 53.19
 exhaustion of local remedies and: *see*
 exhaustion of local administrative or
 judicial remedies
 finding that Centre has no jurisdiction, effect
 26.6
 fork in the road clauses: *see* fork in the road
 clauses
 implementing measures and 69.7
 interim measures 26.174
 international judicial proceedings other than
 ICSID: *see* international judicial
 proceedings other than ICSID
 jurisprudence
Duke Energy 26.15–16
 non-judicial remedies, *Amco I* 26.184
 modification by agreement 26.2, 26.17–19,
 26.37
 motive for
 investors' perception of host State courts as
 unreliable 26.4
 State immunity distortions 26.4
 States' dislike of proceedings in foreign
 courts 26.4
ne bis in idem principle and 53.31–2
 non-ICSID arbitration proceedings and
 25.228, 26.111, 26.114–23
 disclosure of documents and 26.122–3
 failure to protest improper pursuit of
 remedies in non-ICSID forum
 26.114–15, 26.153: costs and expenses,
 effect on 26.114, 26.153
 jurisprudence: *Fraport* 26.122–3;
Lucchetti 26.118; *MINE* 26.115;
Saipem 26.121
 obligation to adopt facts of another tribunal
 and 26.121
 non-judicial remedies 26.184–6
 “administrative or judicial remedies”
 provision and 26.185
 diplomatic protection 26.186
 obligation of domestic court to decline
 jurisdiction 26.132–48
 bankruptcy proceedings 26.141,
 47.111–14
 confirmation of lower court decision
 following award as *novus actus*
interveniens 26.139
 jurisprudence: *Amco I* 26.136–9;
Autopista 26.142–3; *Benvenuti &*
Bonfant 26.133; *CSOB* 26.141,
 47.111–14; *Fraport* 26.148; *Holiday*
Inns 26.135; *LETCO* 26.134;
Tanzania Electric 26.144; *Wena Hotels*
 26.145–7
 legislation implementing Convention and
 69.7
lis pendens 26.133
 penalties for failure 26.134
res judicata effect of award and 26.145
 unity of investment operation and 26.51,
 26.135, 26.155
 obligation of non-ICSID forum to decline
 jurisdiction 26.110, 26.114
 presumption of parties' intention to exclude
 non-ICSID dispute settlement measures
 26.110
 Executive Directors' Report 26.110
 provisional measures as means of preserving,
 26.132, 47.99: *see also* provisional
 measures (ICSID proceedings), domestic

- courts' right to order in light of Article 26
exclusive jurisdiction rule
- pursuit of alternative remedy, disadvantages
26.13
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award
(ICSID) and 54.10
- as rule of interpretation 26.17
- State immunity and 26.4, 26.9–14
- stay of proceedings (ICSID) and: *see* stay of
proceedings (ICSID), exclusive remedy
rule and
- supplementation and rectification option and
49.68–77
- tribunal's right to determine own competence
and 26.154, 47.121
- "unless otherwise stated": *see* modification by
agreement *above*
- waiver 26.136–9
- cooperation in domestic proceedings as
26.54, 26.136: identity of issues/parties,
need for 26.137
- effect on ICSID jurisdiction 26.140
- Executive Directors' Report:** *see under*
individual headings
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies**
- see also* consultation or negotiations
- obligation; excluded classes of disputes,
notification
- "administrative" / "judicial" 26.191,
26.198
- in case of non-Contracting State seeking to
exercise diplomatic protection
26.186
- Contracting States' concerns in respect of
26.5, 26.111, 26.189–90
- proposals to: differentiate between different
types of dispute 26.189; reverse
presumption of arbitration as first resort
26.189
- customary international law 26.187
- diplomatic protection and **Preamble 21**,
26.186, 27.4, 27.10, 27.33
- drafting history 26.5, 26.188–91
- Executive Directors' Report 26.188
- existence of dispute and 25.43
- host State's right to insist on **Preamble 22**,
26.45, 26.188–231: *see also* exhaustion
of local administrative or judicial
remedies, as condition of consent to
ICSID arbitration (BITs provisions)
- non-Contracting State 27.10
- tautologous nature of provision
26.190
- wisdom of so doing 26.229–30
- notification to Centre of requirement
25.927
- as substantive requirement for establishing
breach of international obligation
- denial of justice and 26.138, 26.218,
26.219, 26.227, 26.231
- jurisprudence: *Feldman* 26.221;
Generation Ukraine 26.223–4; *Jan de*
Nul 26.226; *Loewen* 26.222;
Parkerings 26.228; *Saipem* 26.227;
Vivendi I 26.219–20; *Waste*
Management II 26.222, 26.225
- traditional exhaustion of local remedies rule
and 26.187, 26.191
- waiver of Contracting State's right under
Article 26 26.5, 26.187–91
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies, as condition of consent to
ICSID arbitration (BITs provisions)**
23.540, 25.548–9, 26.5, 26.44, 26.45,
26.192–205
- consent to arbitration as cut-off date
26.193
- Costa Rica 26.197
- disadvantages 25.550
- examples 25.548–9
- general notification to Centre 26.194–8
- subsequent consent to arbitration, effect
26.194
- Guatemala 26.198
- investor/host State agreements 26.192,
26.207
- Israel 26.196
- jurisprudence
- AES* 26.217
- Amco I* 26.209
- Benvenuti & Bonfant* 26.208
- Camuzzi* 25.205
- Gas Natural* 25.205, 26.204
- Generation Ukraine* 26.214–15
- IBM* 26.216
- Lanco* 26.192, 26.210
- Maffezini* 25.205, 26.204, 26.211–13
- National Grid* 25.205
- Plama* 26.204
- Siemens* 26.204
- MFN clause, effect 25.550
- period of time for 26.202–5
- restatement of Article 26 rule 26.199
- withdrawal of condition 26.193
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies, as condition of consent to
ICSID arbitration (national legislation
consenting to ICSID arbitration)**
23.540, 26.192, 26.206

exhaustiveness/reasons requirement**(Article 48(3))**

see also annulment of award, grounds, failure to deal with every question submitted

applicability

annulment proceedings 52.566

decisions on costs 52.356, 61.41

dissenting opinion 48.99

ex aequo et bono decisions 42.272, 48.57, 52.349

preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.70, 48.88, 48.91

procedural orders 48.88

provisional measures 48.88, 48.91

rectification, revision or interpretation of award 48.89

settlement and discontinuance 48.69

State immunity from execution, relevance 55.8

stay of enforcement 48.91

conciliation commission recommendations 34.19

exhaustiveness (“every question submitted”) 48.44–53

arguments and evidence on the record, limitation to 48.49

parties’ arguments distinguished 48.48, 52.418–34

relationship with principal issues, need for 48.50

exhaustiveness/reasons

distinction 48.43

interconnectedness 48.42–3

failure to comply

excess of powers *infra petita* 48.47

ground for annulment, whether 48.44, 48.51–3, 49.29, 49.68–77, 52.110

request to decide under Article 49(2) 48.51

jurisdictional decisions 41.51, 41.65–8

jurisprudence

Amco II 48.65

CDC 48.53

Fasla case 48.55

King of Spain’s Award of 23 December, 1906 (Honduras v. Nicaragua) 48.47 n26, 48.55

Klöckner I 48.50

Wena Hotels 48.49, 48.52, 48.66, 49.77

majority decision, obligation to reach and 48.16

parties’ right to modify/dispense with requirement 48.3, 48.56, 52.339

principle of arbitration 48.47

reasons 48.54–68

AR 47(1)(i) 48.57

comparable provisions in other international instruments 48.54; ICJ practice 48.55

criteria for determining sufficiency 48.67–8, 52.433

drafting history 48.56

ex aequo et bono decisions and 42.272, 48.57, 52.349

failure of party to appear and 48.68

supplementation/rectification of award and 49.38

expenses: *see* costs, fees and expenses

experts

appointment or request for 43.13, 43.60

appointment by parties 43.97

direct approach by tribunal 43.54, 43.97

NAFTA provisions 43.96

Arbitration Rules and 43.95

AR 34 (tribunal’s discretion) 43.101

AR 35(3) (declaration) 43.95

costs and expenses, payment 43.28, 61.30

examination 44.94

on financial matters 43.51

ICSID practice 43.69, 43.97–103

immunities and privileges 22.1, 22.2, 43.124

jurisprudence

Aguas del Tunari 43.102

CMS 43.54

Middle East Cement 43.101

SOABI 43.99

SPEG 43.100

SPP 43.13

World Duty Free 43.103

on national or international law 43.69, 43.102–3

reports, parties’ right to comment on 43.98–9

tribunal’s discretion not to appoint (AR 34) 43.101

expropriation, effect on foreign control

25.634, 25.895

fact-finding proceedings

see also evidence

Additional Facility provisions 25.11, 25.29–34, 25.202–9

Fact-Finding (Additional Facility) Rules (1978): *see below*

jurisdictional requirements 25.11, 25.31:

absence 25.210; facts likely to lead to

dispute 25.34; non-Contracting State

25.31–2

Index by Subject

1451

- as pre-dispute process 25.30: Model Clauses (1993) formula 25.34
- requirements, absence 25.210
- Fact-Finding (Additional Facility) Rules (1978), absence of jurisdictional requirements 25.31, 25.210
- facts incidental to legal dispute, eligibility for clarification
 - Article 43 and 25.74
 - drafting history 25.74
 - practical need for 25.74
- suggestions for including specific reference to 25.29
- failure of party to appear or to present case** 25.483, 25.605, 26.3, 36.68
 - agreement on procedure and 44.31
 - annulment proceedings and 45.48, 45.86, 52.562–3
 - appearance without presentation of case 45.23, 45.24
 - “at any stage in the proceedings”
 - AR 42(1) 45.47, 45.48
 - discontinuance of proceedings as terminal date 45.47
 - jurisdictional phase 45.46
 - post-award proceedings 45.48, 45.86: AR 53 45.48
 - registration of request/institution of proceedings distinguished 45.45
 - bad faith and 45.44
 - claimant as defaulting party 45.21–3
 - drafting changes in Convention to reflect possibility 45.22
 - comparable provisions in other international instruments 45.1
 - conciliation proceedings compared 45.7
 - drafting history 45.3, 45.10, 45.22, 45.40, 45.55, 45.77
 - extension of Article 45 to
 - ad hoc* committee proceedings 45.6, 45.48, 45.86
 - resubmission to new tribunal 45.6, 45.48, 45.86
 - “his”/“its”, significance 45.4
 - jurisdictional objections as a preliminary question, relevance 41.77
 - parties’ right to be heard and 49.44
 - presentation of case without appearance 45.24
 - reasons for non-appearance 45.9
 - sanctions 45.71–5
 - absence of provision for 45.71
 - scope of Article 45
 - non-frustration principle 45.2, 45.5
 - protection of noncooperating party 45.2
 - rule of evidence 45.2, 45.3, 45.10
- failure of party to appear or to present case, classification as default** 45.24–38
 - failure to cooperate or cooperate fully 45.24, 45.25, 45.49, 45.52
 - failure to make advance payments 45.24, 45.43
 - AFR 14(3)(d) 45.58
 - failure to meet time limits 45.26–30, 45.51, 45.84
 - failure to participate in Tribunal’s constitution 45.37–8, 45.50, 45.53
- failure of party to appear or to present case, effect**
 - ad hoc* committee’s duty 52.563
 - AR 42 (default) 45.11
 - discontinuance of proceedings (AR 45) 45.56, 45.57–8
 - limitations on 45.66
 - finding in favour of nonappearing party, possibility 45.10, 45.66, 45.69
 - non-compliance with provisions as
 - failure to state reasons 45.8
 - manifest excess of powers 45.8
 - shift of procedural balance 45.12
 - tribunal’s duty to examine
 - jurisdiction/competence (AR 42(4)) 41.52, 45.10, 45.12, 45.13–15, 45.42, 45.67, 45.69
 - merit of parties’ assertions 43.23–5, 45.10, 45.17–20, 45.42, 45.67, 45.69, 48.68
- failure of party to appear or to present case, jurisprudence**
 - AGIP* 45.50
 - AMT* 45.37–8, 45.53, 45.60, 45.64, 45.89, 61.29
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* 45.26, 45.51, 45.60, 45.62–3, 45.73, 45.84, 45.87
 - Goetz* 41.55, 43.25, 45.16, 45.20, 45.31–6, 45.54, 45.60, 45.81, 45.90
 - Kaiser Bauxite* 41.53, 45.14, 45.25, 45.49, 45.60, 45.80
 - LETCO* 41.54, 43.24, 45.15, 45.18–19, 45.25, 45.44, 45.52, 45.60, 45.74, 45.88
 - Scimitar* 45.23
- failure of party to appear or to present case, obligation** 45.39–44, 45.71
 - AR 19 and 34(3) 45.41
 - denial of justice and 45.43
 - ICJ compared 45.39 n46
 - non-compliance with award and 45.43
 - participation in Convention/consent to arbitrate constituting 45.42

failure of party to appear or to present case, obligation (cont.)

- permissive nature of Convention 45.39
- proposed addition of “where it was under an obligation to do so” 45.40

failure of party to appear or to present case, period of grace 45.38, 45.76–90

- AR 42 (default) 45.78–84
- AR 26 (time limits) distinguished 45.83
- extension of time limits beyond 45.30, 45.83–4, 45.87
- Benvenuti & Bonfant* 45.84
- LETCO* 45.84
- fault, relevance 45.77
- obligatory except where party has stated intention not to proceed 45.79–80
- payment of costs 45.58
- purpose 45.76–7
 - avoidance of problems arising from failure of proper notification 45.77
 - flexibility 45.76
- timing of decision, *Benvenuti & Bonfant* 45.87
- timing of notification 45.85–90
- LETCO* 45.88

failure of party to appear or to present case, proceedings in absentia

- award in case of 45.70
- request by other party 45.55–64
 - continued cooperation by nondefaulting party as implied request 45.59
 - for discontinuance of proceedings (AR 44) 45.56: limitations 45.66
 - for finding of jurisdiction and decision on merits 45.56, 45.65–70
 - need for 45.55, 45.57
 - standing 45.56
- tribunal’s discretion 45.61–4, 45.65
 - defaulting party’s likely future behaviour as determining factor 45.61–4
 - reluctance to apply default procedure 45.61–4
- tribunal’s obligation to deal with every question submitted 45.65–70
- questions not explicitly submitted 45.67
- questions submitted by defaulting party 45.66
- range 45.68

Fasla*, reasons, need for 48.55**Fedax***

- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.349
- closure of proceedings 49.19
- constitution of tribunal 37.33

excluded classes of disputes, notification 25.935

indirect investment giving rise to jurisdiction 25.88–9

interest, claim for, applicable law 46.44

“investment” 25.149

criteria 25.154

“in the territory” requirement 25.191

languages 44.67

partial settlement 48.76

federal States

federal clause 69.5

MINE proceedings in US Courts 26.9

recognition and enforcement, 54.92–6, 54.108, 69.5: *see also* recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), as final judgment of domestic court, federal constitutions and

Feldman

evidence, taking of, tribunal’s right to call for 43.46

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.221

interpretation of award 50.4 n3

finality/binding nature of arbitral award

(Additional Facility) 53.5–9, 54.81

AFAR 52(4) 53.6

external review, possibility of 53.6, 53.8–9, 54.15, 54.81

internal review procedures, absence 53.6, 54.15

Metalclad 53.9

finality/binding nature of arbitral award (ICSID) Preamble 33

Additional Facility and: *see* finality/binding nature of arbitral award (Additional Facility)

annulment and, 52.3, 52.15, 52.546: *see also* decision interpreting, revising or annulling award *below*

appeal, exclusion: *see* appeal from ICSID award, exclusion (ICSID 53(1))

applicability

annulment decision 50.13, 52.569

decisions: costs 61.73; relating to jurisdiction 52.63, 53.32, 53.66

procedural orders 53.66

provisional measures 47.15–22, 53.66

settlement award 53.32

autonomy of ICSID process and 53.2, 53.18–32, 53.62

basis of obligations

agreement to arbitrate/consent to

jurisdiction 53.13, 53.34, 53.56 n48

Convention 53.13, 53.34

- denunciation of Convention, effect 72.11
- good faith 53.15
- State's role as designating and appointing authority 53.15
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 53.3
- concepts underlying
- pacta sunt servanda* 53.10
 - res judicata* 53.10, 53.31–2, 53.62
- constituent subdivision or agency 53.14
- decision interpreting, revising or annulling award 50.13, 50.17, 50.28, 52.3, 52.79, 52.569–70, 53.60–6
- applicability: award as interpreted or revised 53.61; suspension because of stay of enforcement distinguished 53.61; award modified by supplementation/rectification 53.64–5; recognition and enforcement of award 53.60; State immunity from execution 53.60
- recognition/enforcement 54.33
- revision 51.6
- drafting history 53.4, 53.11, 53.13, 53.15
- Executive Directors' Report 53.11
- jurisprudence
- Benvenuti & Bonfant* 53.14
 - CMS* 53.17
 - LG&E* 53.17
 - SGS v. Philippines* 53.17
- non-cooperation of party and 45.5
- recognition of award and 54.43–4
- stare decisis* and 53.16–17
- ICJ Statute distinguished 53.16 n20
 - publication of awards and 42.183–7, 48.128
 - risk of inconsistency 53.17
 - third parties and 53.12–13
- Fireman's Fund**
- costs and expenses, "loser pays" 61.37
 - evidence, taking of
 - refusal to produce documents 43.76
 - witnesses 43.92
 - publication of award 48.117
- force majeure**, consent to ICSID jurisdiction and 25.312
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State**
- "control" for purposes of establishing nationality in other contexts distinguished 25.703–7
 - diminishing significance of provision 25.791, 25.887
 - expropriation of foreign control, effect on jurisdiction 25.634, 25.895
 - as extension of scope of ICSID jurisdiction 25.704–6
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, applicability**
- "because", significance 25.829
 - exclusion of foreign control and 25.839
 - joint venture corporations 25.839
 - juridical persons controlled by local nationals 25.826–7, 25.894
 - nationals of non-Contracting State 25.828–30
 - nationals of States not party to investment protection treaty 25.831–2
 - shareholders of multiple nationality
 - all Contracting States 25.833–4, 25.892
 - inclusion of nationals of non-Contracting State, effect 25.834, 25.838
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, critical dates** 25.871–95: *see also* nationality (juridical persons), critical date
- agreement between the parties 25.891–2
 - BITs provisions 25.888, 25.890
 - consent to jurisdiction 25.821, 25.871–86
 - change of control following 25.873–87, 25.892–4, 25.901
 - change of nationality following, *Amco I* 25.875
 - double time test, practicality/rejection 25.752–3, 25.873–4
 - drafting history 25.872
 - expropriation, effect 25.634, 25.895
 - foreign control immediately before dispute, desirability 25.891
 - jurisdiction linked to period during which control existed 25.887
 - relevance if unnamed parent companies accepted as parties 25.887
 - multilateral treaty provisions 25.889–90
 - nationality (natural persons) provisions distinguished 25.873
 - registration of request 25.895
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, form and extent of control** 25.850–70
- adequate control 25.838
 - at one remove 25.854
 - complexity of factors determining 25.850, 25.864
 - decision-making structure and management 25.854–72
 - effective control 25.824, 25.838
 - flexible concept 25.865
 - ICSID clause, relevance 25.820–1, 25.856

- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, form and extent of control (cont.)**
 majority shareholding 25.851
 subsequently lost 25.853
 nationals of Contracting
 States/non-Contracting State, appropriate balance 25.838, 25.865
 power of control and exercise distinguished 25.859–63
 provisions in
 BITS 25.867–8
 multilateral treaties 25.869–70
 national legislation 25.866
 reasonable control 25.865
 sole or main shareholding 25.852
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, indirect control** 25.703, 25.840–9, 25.901
 chain including nationals of Contracting and non-Contracting State 25.842–9
 effectiveness of ICSID jurisdiction and 25.844, 25.848–9
 need for host State to know nationality 25.842
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, jurisprudence**
Aguas del Tunari 25.831–2, 25.847, 25.859–63
Amco I 25.703, 25.816, 25.833, 25.841–2, 25.852, 25.875
Autopista 25.845–6, 25.848, 25.881
Cable TV 25.822, 25.858
Camuzzi I 25.835–7
CMS 25.704
Klöckner I 25.783, 25.817, 25.853, 25.884–7
LETCO 25.819, 25.843, 25.855, 25.876
Sempra 25.835–7
SOABI 25.703, 25.818, 25.830, 25.843–4, 25.854, 25.877
Tokios Tokelés 25.705
Vacuum Salt 25.785, 25.820–1, 25.825, 25.827, 25.838, 25.856–7, 25.878–80, 25.890
Vivendi I 25.882
Vivendi II 25.882
Wena Hotels 25.704
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, as objective requirement/evidence of** 25.638–9, 25.813–25, 41.50
 agreement on nationality and 25.708, 25.815, 25.818–21, 25.825
 rebuttal 25.818, 25.821, 25.825
 drafting history 25.814
 examination of as tribunal practice/obligation 25.815–24
 explicit agreement, need for 25.825
 reference to, desirability 25.785
- foreign investment:** *see* “investment”, “foreign”
 investment requirement
- fork in the road clauses** 26.55–72
 description 26.55
 effect on ICSID jurisdiction 26.72
 example 26.56
 as exception to exclusive jurisdiction rule 26.55
 jurisprudence
 Azurix 26.69
 Champion Trading 26.68
 CMS 26.65–6
 Enron 26.70
 Genin 26.59–60
 LG&E 26.70
 Pan American 26.70
 Sempra 26.70
 SGS v. Pakistan 26.67
 Vivendi I 26.62–4
 parallel treaty and contract claims and, 26.62–6: *see also* parallel treaty and contract claims
 same/identical dispute requirement 26.57–72
- forum prorogatum** 25.481–98
 in case of doubt as to consent 25.483–98
 confirmation or extension of consent 25.485
 Court’s right/duty to raise on own initiative 25.485, 25.498
 cure of defect after institution of proceedings 25.488–98
 failure to appear 25.483, 45.13
 failure to challenge 25.485, 41.49
 definition 25.481
 drafting history 25.481
 ICJ practice 25.481, 36.30
 jurisprudence
 Amco I 25.490
 Klöckner I 25.492–5
 SPP 25.491
 manifest absence of consent and 25.482
- forum selection clause:** *see* choice of forum;
 parallel treaty and contract claims
- France**
 constituent subdivision or agency, *Benvenuti & Bonfant* (French proceedings) 55.117
 provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), domestic courts’ right to order in light of Article 26 exclusive jurisdiction rule, *Atlantic Triton* 26.169–72

- public policy/*ordre public* 54.86,
54.109
- recognition and enforcement 54.53–5, 54.69,
54.86, 54.105, 54.109, 54.114
- State immunity from execution 55.24,
55.42–6, 55.126
- Benvenuti & Bonfant* (French proceedings)
55.43–4, 55.117
- SOABI* (French proceedings) 55.45–6
- Fraport**
- costs and expenses, “loser pays” 61.38
- evidence, taking of
- “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.34
- disclosure of documents 26.122–3
- non-compliance with request for 43.67
- tribunal’s right to call for 43.48
- exclusive remedy rule 26.122–3
- obligation of domestic court to decline
jurisdiction 26.148
- “investment”, “in accordance with host State
law” 25.201
- jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.85
- oral procedure 44.96
- post-hearing submissions 49.14 n11
- frustration:** *see* non-frustration principle
- functions (ICSID):** *see* ICSID functions
- Funnekotter**, travel difficulties of persons
appearing in ICSID proceedings 22.7
- GAMI**, disqualification of conciliator or
arbitrator, grounds, manifest absence of
Article 14 qualities 57.28–9
- Gas Natural**
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies 26.204, 26.205
- “investment”, “in accordance with host State
law” 25.201
- judicial decisions as source of international
law 42.185
- legal dispute “arising directly”, general
measures 25.111
- MFN clause, applicability to dispute
settlement provisions 25.570
- general principles of law:** *see* international
law/general principles of law as
applicable law agreed by parties
- Generation Ukraine**
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
- BITs as State’s offer 25.448
- critical date: applicable law and 25.507
n677; institution of proceedings
25.473
- constituent subdivision or agency, designation
as and State responsibility for acts of
distinguished 25.234
- Contracting State status, critical date
25.220
- costs and expenses, procedural misconduct
and 61.26
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator,
procedure 58.13
- evidence, taking of
- burden of proof 43.107
- evaluation/probative value 43.107
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies 26.214–15, 26.223–4
- “investment”, pre-investment activities
25.180
- representation of parties 44.79
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.25
- Genin**
- applicable law, in absence of agreement
between parties 42.147
- constituent subdivision or agency, designation
as and State responsibility for acts of
distinguished 25.234
- counterclaim arising directly out of the
subject-matter of the dispute 46.70
- fork in the road clauses 26.59–60
- national of another Contracting State,
agreement to treat as 25.773
- supplementation or rectification of award
49.51–3
- Georgia**
- Concession Law 1996 25.408
- Investment Law 1996 25.136–7, 25.399,
25.406–8, 25.418, 25.520, 26.47
- Germany**, State immunity from execution
55.24, 55.47, 55.64, 55.90, 55.126
- Goetz**
- applicable law, agreement between parties,
implicit agreement 42.82
- critical date for determination of jurisdiction
25.38
- failure of party to appear or to present case
41.55, 43.25, 45.16, 45.20, 45.31–6,
45.54, 45.60, 45.75, 45.90
- failure to meet time limits 45.31–6, 45.54,
45.81, 45.90
- international law/host State law,
interrelationship 42.228
- jurisdiction, objections to, Tribunal’s
examination on own initiative 41.55,
45.16
- multipartite proceedings, multiple investors
25.280
- non-pecuniary obligations
- res judicata* and 54.80
- tribunal’s power to order 54.77–9
- settlement agreement 48.77

good faith

- attempt at amicable settlement 23.541–7
- conciliation commission's recommendations and **Preamble** 33
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 - indirect withdrawal, State's breach of own law 25.628–30
 - interpretation 25.589, 25.590
- obligation to ensure non-frustration of object and purpose of Convention 47.154
- undertaking to consider sympathetically
 - request for ICSID jurisdiction 25.438

Gruslin

- discontinuance of annulment proceedings 52.26
- "investment"
 - "in accordance with host State law" 25.201
 - "in the territory" requirement 25.195
- jurisdiction, objections to 25.487, 25.604
- delay in raising 25.487

Guatemala

- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to ICSID arbitration (BITs provisions) 26.98, 26.198
- exhaustion of local remedies requirement 25.927
- notification of excluded classes of dispute 25.926

Guinea, Investment Code 1987 25.518**Hague Convention for the Pacific Settlement of International Disputes (1907)**

- see also* Permanent Court of Arbitration
- "jurisdiction", use as precedent 25.15

headquarters agreement, absence 18.1**Helnan**

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date 25.505
- constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
- existence of legal dispute 25.56
- "investment" 25.127

Holiday Inns

- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, incidental or additional claims "arising directly out of subject-matter of the dispute", jurisdictional requirement distinguished 46.76
- annulment of award, applicability of Convention provisions to, "awards", limitation to 52.65

- assignment/succession of investor's rights and responsibilities 25.337–8, 25.380
- competence of tribunal, Secretary-General's screening role and 41.13
- concurrent reference to domestic courts 26.49–52
 - documents spread over time 26.49–52
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 - critical date 25.601: institution of proceedings 25.472
 - interpretation 25.586
 - irrevocability 25.601
 - validity prior to home State's ratification 25.288
 - writing, need for 25.380
- Contracting State status, critical date 25.216
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds 56.43, 57.36
- exclusive remedy rule, obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.135
- jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.40 n53
- multiple instruments/varying parties
 - dispute "arising directly", whether 25.95, 25.552
 - unnamed parties, ICSID jurisdiction and 25.320–3
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
 - identification of controlling nationality, relevance (IR 2(1)(d)) 25.798
- implicit agreement, possibility of 25.778–9
- provisional measures
 - disputed jurisdiction and 47.49
 - exclusive right of tribunal, whether 26.166
 - non-compliance, effect on award 47.33
 - priority and speed, need for 47.40
 - purpose/rights to be protected:
 - non-aggravation of dispute 47.136;
 - preservation of rights in dispute 47.159, 47.169
 - stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.100–2, 47.171
- replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death 56.29
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator without consent, conditional resignation, effect 56.43

- separability of issues in dispute 26.51, 26.135
- Hong Kong**, application of Convention to 70.10 n7
- IBA Rules on the Taking of Evidence in International Commercial Arbitration** 43.8, 43.18, 43.77
- IBM**
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.216
 - tribunal (ICSID), appointment of nationals 39.31
- IBRC (International Bank for Reconstruction and Development): see World Bank**
- ICC Arbitration Rules (1998)**
- ancillary claims 46.3
 - annulment/non-recognition or enforcement of award 52.6
 - applicable law 42.142
 - arbitrators
 - independence 40.16
 - nationality 39.5
 - number and method of appointment 37.37
 - award
 - delivery to parties 49.2 n3
 - requirements: reasons 48.54; signature 48.34 n20
 - competence, tribunal's right to determine 41.1
 - costs and expenses 59.3 n2
 - advance payment 61.46
 - apportionment 61.1, 61.17
 - fees and expenses (conciliators and arbitrators) 60.1
 - decision by presiding arbitrator in absence of majority 39.7
 - evidence, taking of 43.1
 - ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction 42.253 n425
 - institution of proceedings 36.4
 - interpretation of award 50.1
 - majority decision, failure to reach 48.15 n8
 - non-cooperating parties 45.1
 - place of proceedings 62.2
 - provisional measures 47.1
 - settlement agreements 48.69
 - severability of arbitration clause 25.622
 - vacancy on tribunal 56.11 n9, 56.14 n11
- ICC Rules of Optional Conciliation** 28.5, 61.4 n5
- ICJ**
- access to Preamble 21
 - advisory opinions (contentious proceedings) 64.16–21
 - ICSID status, relevance 64.18–20
 - for settlement of disputes between ICSID and Contracting State 64.21: limitation to 42.183, 64.21
 - ancillary claims 46.3
 - appeal/review role 52.1, 53.23–7
 - award, requirements 48.33 n19
 - delivery to parties 49.2 n2
 - reasons 48.54, 48.55
 - competence of Court, determination by Court 41.1
 - dispute, existence of 25.42
 - evidence, taking of 43.1
 - ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction 42.253
 - exhaustiveness requirement 48.47 n26
 - forum prorogatum* 25.481, 36.30
 - individual opinions 48.93
 - interpretation of award 50.1
 - majority decision, individual opinion and (*Guinea-Bissau v Senegal*) 48.17
 - non-cooperating parties 45.1, 45.12 n10, 45.39 n46
 - provisional measures 47.1, 47.19, 47.48, 47.72
 - revision of award 51.1
 - settlement agreements 48.69
 - Statute provisions as model for ICSID 14.2, 14.10, 36.30, 41.75, 47.1, 47.19, 47.72, 51.1
 - Article 38(1), applicability 42.192
- ICJ–ICSID relationship (ICSID 64)**
- absence of practice 64.5
 - as compulsory jurisdiction clause 64.2–3
 - diplomatic protection and 27.23, 27.38, 53.44, 64.14
 - Executive Directors' Report 27.23
 - legal interest, need for 53.46
 - disputes relating to
 - diplomatic protection 53.44, 64.5
 - enforcement/compliance proceedings 53.44, 64.5
 - exclusive remedy rule 64.5
 - immunities and privileges 64.5
 - non-cooperation with Centre 64.5
 - drafting history 41.10, 41.21, 53.24–5, 64.3, 64.5, 64.6–11
 - enforcement/compliance proceedings 54.28, 64.5, 64.14, 64.15
 - State immunity and 55.7, 64.14
 - exclusion of appeal and 52.451, 64.12–13
 - ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) distinguished 64.13
 - as “matter provided for . . . in treaties and conventions in force” (ICJ Statute) 64.2–3

ICJ–ICSID relationship (ICSID 64) (cont.)

- preliminary rulings 64.7–11
 - autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 64.9
- reservations, admissibility 64.4
 - Turkish declaration distinguished 64.4, 68.4
- tribunal's exclusive right to determine its own competence and 41.9, 41.10, 41.21, 64.7–11, 64.12
 - drafting history 64.7–11: Executive Directors' Report 64.11

ICSID

- Administrative Council: *see* Administrative Council
- administrative structure, criteria, Executive Directors' Report 3.2
- advantages of system **Preamble** 23–30
- annual report: *see* annual report (Centre)
- audit: *see* audit
- budget: *see* budget (ICSID)
- costs: *see* costs, fees and expenses (Centre)
- establishment 1.2
- functions: *see* ICSID functions
- immunities and privileges: *see* immunities and privileges
- legal representative, Secretary-General 11.1
- publications: *see* publications (ICSID)
- representation: *see* Secretary-General, powers and functions, representation of Centre
- seat: *see* seat (ICSID)
- Secretariat: *see* Secretariat
- Secretary-General: *see* Secretary-General, powers and functions
- status: *see* status (ICSID)
- World Bank and: *see* World Bank–ICSID relationship

ICSID Convention

- registration 74.1–3
- universality, consequences for nationality requirements 25.750

ICSID Convention, applicability

- Additional Facility 6.25–6, 66.6
- Contracting State: *see* Contracting State
- disputes between ICSID and Contracting States, exclusion 64.21
- investments arising prior to Convention's entry into force, rejection of proposal to exclude 25.117
- non-ICSID proceedings 11.18
- territorial application: *see* exclusion of territories, notification

ICSID Convention, drafting history

- Preamble** 1–9: *see also under separate headings for specific provisions of Convention*
- Executive Directors' Report **Preamble** 5
- Legal Committee meetings **Preamble** 6–7
- Preliminary Drafts **Preamble** 3–4
- Revised Draft **Preamble** 8–9
- Working Paper **Preamble** 3
- World Bank's agreement to fulfil functions under Convention **Preamble** 9
 - Directors' signature of Convention as indication **Preamble** 9

ICSID Convention, entry into force

- Preamble** 10, 25.211, 25.214, 68.2, 68.6–7
- 14 October 1966 as date of **Preamble** 10, 68.7
- 30-day interval as “limbo” 25.214
- drafting history 68.6

ICSID Convention, implementation measures

- African countries 69.4 n1
- drafting history 69.3
- offer of consent to ICSID jurisdiction distinguished 69.2, 69.9
- in relation to
 - appointment of representatives and panel members 69.8
 - Article 17 payments 69.8
 - exclusion of: classes of disputes 69.9; review of ICSID awards 69.6
 - exclusive remedy rule 69.7
 - federal clause 69.5
 - immunities and privileges 69.8
 - recognition and enforcement 54.28, 54.104, 69.5–6
 - taking of evidence 69.8
- Secretariat list of “Legislative or Other Measures Relating to the Convention” 69.4

ICSID Convention, interpretation

- see also* annulment of award (general), interpretation of Article 52
- authentic languages 25.17 n7, 44.61, 68.11: *see also* languages
- comparison between usage 25.17 n7, 42.62, 42.167–8, 42.202–3, 42.214 n367, 46.72, 52.346, 52.418, 54.64–5, 54.70, **Final Clause** 2
- procedural use, absence of provision in Convention 44.61, **Final Clause** 2
- reconciliation of discrepancies **Final Clause** 1
- clear intent in case of departure from normal practice 26.174

- grammatical interpretation 25.872
- object and purpose as guiding principle
52.18, 52.20, 52.36, 52.54, 52.346,
52.470, 52.471, 52.475
- phrases
- “he” 48.95
- “his”/“its”, significance 45.4
- “on that date” (ICSID 25(2)(b))
25.872
- “or” 26.191
- “or out of other receipts”, avoidance of
explicit reference to World Bank
17.3
- “representation of principal legal systems
and main forms of economic activity”
13.9, 14.9
- “who may be relied upon to exercise
independent judgement” 14.5
- provisions relating to immunities and
privileges of Centre 19.2
- variation of usage within an article/sentence
25.697, 26.185
- VCLT (1969), applicability 25.924, 54.65,
68.5
- ICSID Convention, object and purpose**
- avoidance of need for diplomatic protection
Preamble 28, 25.269, 27.4
- closing of procedural gap in respect of mixed
individual/State disputes 25.4,
25.268–9
- facilitation of private international investment
Preamble 11
- good faith obligation to avoid frustration
47.154
- mutual benefit of investor and host State
Preamble 27–8
Amco I **Preamble** 13
- positive impact of investment on development
Preamble 14, 25.121, 25.153
- possibility of investment disputes arising and
Preamble 15–16
- as principle of interpretation 52.18, 52.20,
52.36, 52.54, 52.346, 52.470, 52.471,
52.475
- promotion of economic investment
Preamble 11
- settlement agreement/discontinuance of
proceedings and 48.80, 48.87
- strengthening of partnership between countries
in the case of economic development
25.121, 25.173: *see also* “investment”,
criteria, contribution to economic
development
- Executive Directors’ Report **Preamble**
12
- ICSID Convention, primacy**
- municipal law and 26.13
- UN Charter and 22.8
- ICSID functions**
- advice on drafting of arbitration and
investment laws 1.6
- collection and dissemination of information,
1.5: *see also* Secretary-General, powers
and functions, information, publication
and dissemination
- communication of documents and information
to parties 1.4
- conferences 1.6
- constitution of commissions and tribunals,
assistance 1.4
- deletion of reference in Article 1(2) to
activities other than facilitation of
conciliation and arbitration 1.3
- model contract clauses 1.4
- panels of conciliators and arbitrators 1.4
- research 1.4, 1.5
- rules and regulations, adoption of, 1.4: *see also*
Administrative Council, powers and
functions
- screening and facilitation of requests
for conciliation or arbitration 1.4,
11.9
- services and facilities, provision **Preamble**
25, 1.4
- ICSID practice, examples** 42.180
- identical tribunals** 26.128–31, 37.35: *see also*
consolidation of proceedings
- cost-effectiveness 26.131
- due process and 26.131
- jurisprudence
- Camuzzi I* 26.129, 37.35
- Pan American* 37.35
- RFCC* 26.128
- Salini v. Morocco* 26.128
- Sempra* 26.129, 37.35
- Suez and AGW* 26.130, 26.205,
37.35
- ILC Articles on State Responsibility**
- applicability to Article 51 revision provisions
51.19
- customary international law and 42.195–7
- ILC Draft Articles on Diplomatic Protection
(2006)** 27.1n1
- ILC Draft Articles on Jurisdictional
Immunities of States and their
Property** 55.50–1, 55.63, 55.69, 55.86,
55.127
- ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure
(1958)**
- ancillary claims 46.3

ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) (cont.)

- annulment of award 52.1, 52.7 n10, 52.105 n151, 52.130 n169, 52.272, 52.279, 52.339
- arbitrators
 - number 37.11
 - parties' failure to appoint 38.3
 - qualities/qualifications 40.16
- award, requirements 48.31 n17, 48.33 n19
 - delivery to parties 49.2 n2
 - reasons 48.54
 - signature 48.34 n20
- competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal 41.1
- continuity of membership, desirability 56.6 n4
- disqualification of arbitrator 57.1 n1
- evidence, taking of 43.1
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction 42.253 n425
- individual opinions 48.93
- interpretation of award 50.1
- non liquet* 42.245
- non-cooperating parties 45.1
- provisional measures 47.1
- resubmission to new tribunal 52.657
- review of arbitral award by ICJ 64.13
- revision of arbitral award 51.1 n2
- settlement agreements 48.69
- stay of enforcement 52.573
- supplementation or rectification of award 49.28 n46
- vacancy on tribunal 56.11 n9, 56.14 n11
- immunities and privileges (Centre)**
 - AFR provisions 6.6
 - Convention provisions, autonomy 18.1
 - dispute relating to, reference to ICJ 64.5
 - immunity from legal process: *see* immunity from legal process (Centre)
 - international legal personality status and 19.1
 - capacities distinguished 19.1
 - legal relevance of Article 19 19.1–2
 - purpose
 - “to fulfil its functions” 19.2: immunities and privileges not serving Centre’s functions, interpretation 19.2
 - territorial application 19.3
- immunities and privileges (communications)**
 - contemporary relevance of provision 23.6
 - documents in transit 23.5
 - participants in proceedings 22.3
 - treatment accorded to other Contracting States, rejection 23.5

immunities and privileges (implementing legislation) 69.8**immunities and privileges (individuals associated with Centre’s work)**

- absence of proceedings involving 21.9
- “as accorded to representatives, officials and employees of comparable rank” 21.02, 21.10
 - waiver by Chairman on recommendation by relevant commission, tribunal of *ad hoc* committee (AFR 32(2)(c)) 22.9
- dispute relating to, reference to ICJ 64.5
- immunity from legal process: *see* immunity from legal process (individuals associated with Centre’s work)
- persons covered 21.1
 - arbitrators on site visits 43.124
 - high officials and other officials, uniformity of treatment 21.10
 - place of proceedings, relevance 62.4
 - travel certificates (AFR 31) 21.11, 22.4, 22.5
 - waiver, by Administrative Council without recommendation (AFR 32(3)(b)) 22.9
 - World Bank compared 21.02
- immunities and privileges (inviolability of archives)**
 - information and publication distinguished 23.1, 23.3
 - UN and Specialized Agencies compared 23.2
 - waiver, absence of provision for 23.3
- immunities and privileges (participants in proceedings) 22.3**
 - communications facilities, rejection 22.3
 - experts 22.1, 22.2, 43.124
 - “immunities and facilities . . . necessary for independent exercise of their functions”, rejection of formulation 22.3
 - jurisprudence
 - Funnekotter* 22.7
 - Tradex* 22.6
 - Libananco* 22.10
 - parties 22.2
 - persons covered
 - experts 43.124
 - witnesses 43.124
 - place of proceedings, relevance 62.4
 - proper functioning of proceedings and 22.2
 - representatives of parties 22.1, 22.2
 - surveillance and 22.10
 - travel certificates 22.4, 22.5
 - travel difficulties 22.5–8
 - travel to and from place of proceedings and stay there, limitation of travelling facilities to 22.4

- witnesses 22.1, 22.2
- immunities and privileges (taxation):** *see* tax privileges
- immunities and privileges (travel),** travel certificates (AFR 31) 21.11, 22.4, 22.5
- immunities and privileges (World Bank)**
immunity from legal process 18.6–7, 20.1–2
personal 21.02
- immunity from legal process (Centre)**
UN and Specialized Agencies 20.4
waiver 20.3
by Secretary-General or Administrative Council (AFR 32(1)(a)) 20.5
in case of counterclaims connected with principle claim in proceedings instituted by Centre 20.3
World Bank position distinguished 18.7, 20.1–2
- immunity from legal process (conciliators and arbitrators)** 21.4
corruption of arbitrator, potential for conflict in parallel proceedings 21.8
diplomatic immunity, rejection of proposal for 21.4
waiver by Chairman (AFR 32(2)) 21.6
- immunity from legal process (individuals associated with Centre's work)** 21.3–9
administrative proceedings 21.3
conciliators and arbitrators 21.4
diplomatic immunity, rejection of proposal for 21.4
criminal prosecution 21.3
functional immunity 21.3
immunity of UN and Specialized Agencies compared 21.3, 21.7
members of *ad hoc* committee 21.4
waiver
in case of counterclaims directly connected with principal claim in proceedings instituted by persons with immunity 21.5
circumstances for: “in interests of Centre” 21.7; unspecified 21.7; where an immunity would impede course of justice 21.7
late addition of provision 21.5
parallel proceedings in *ad hoc* committee and 21.8
- impartiality:** *see* annulment of award, grounds, serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure, lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment; independence of arbitrator; qualities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership), impartiality
- Impregilo**
applicable law, intertemporal rule 25.506
claims on behalf of nationals of non-parties to BIT 25.334
consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date, applicable law and 25.506
constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
evidence, tribunal's right to call for 43.47
existence of legal dispute 25.49 n58
jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.88
parallel treaty and contract claims 26.102–3
request for arbitration
required information 36.41–2: addition of party after registration 36.27
- incapacity of conciliator/arbitrator:** *see* replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death, incapacity or resignation
- incapacity of State to give consent:** *see* investor/host State agreements, invalidity or termination, State's incapacity to give consent
- Inceysa**
consent to ICSID jurisdiction
limitations 25.521–2, 25.534
national legislation as consent or offer 25.391, 25.396–7, 25.415
general principles of law as applicable law 42.179
“investment”, “in accordance with host State law” 25.201, 25.391, 41.7
- independence of arbitrator**
appointment to tribunal from outside Panel and 40.17–24
potential conflict of interest in particular dispute 40.17–24, 57.20, 57.21–34: continuing nature of obligation 19, 40; declaration of professional, business or other relationship with party (AR 6) 40.18–20, 44.36; as objective criterion 40.21; prompt disclosure obligation 56.22; situations possibly giving rise to 40.22–3
right to hold particular political or philosophical views 40.24
UNCITRAL/ICC provisions compared 40.16

independence of arbitrator (cont.)

jurisprudence

Amco I 57.21–2*Canfor* 40.24*Myers* 40.24*Tecmed* 40.24

lack of as ground for disqualification

57.20–34

conflict of interest and issue conflict

distinguished 57.34

India, non-participation 68.8**individual opinions** 48.92–106

alternatives open to arbitrator 48.96–9

applicability

annulment proceedings 48.106,

52.567

preliminary decision on jurisdiction

48.104

procedural orders 48.104

provisional measures 48.104

rectification, interpretation or revision

48.105

resubmission 48.106

comparable provisions in other international

instruments 48.93

concurring opinion 48.92, 48.96

effect on majority in case of dissent on

certain points 48.98

statement of concurrence without reasons,

exclusion 48.97

declaration/statement as 48.92, 48.97

dispatch with award 49.6–7, 49.14

dissenting opinion 48.92, 48.96

advance sight of 48.100

exhaustiveness/reasons requirement

(Article 48(3)) 48.99

statement of dissent without reasons and

48.94, 48.96, 48.99

drafting history 48.94

“he”/“she” 48.95

jurisprudence

Klöckner I 48.103*SPP II* 48.104

majority award, effect on 48.17, 48.98

parties’ right to modify provision, exclusion

48.3, 48.94

procedure

AR 46 time limits and 48.101–3

AR 47(3) 48.100

dispatch of award and 49.6–7, 49.14

State practice 48.92

vote against without explanation

48.96

Indonesia, *Amco I*, proceedings in domestic

courts, denial of justice, whether

26.138

Institute of International Law, Articles on Arbitration between States, State Enterprises or State Entities and Foreign Enterprises (1989) 41.1

non-cooperating parties 45.1

Institution Rules (IR) 36.3, 44.5, 44.39, 44.40

adoption by Administrative Council, required majority 6.21, 7.8

derogation 6.8

intertemporal rule and 44.40

modification by parties 6.7, 6.8

limited scope for 44.13, 44.40

revisions (1984/2003) 36.26,

44.40

rules of procedure distinguished 6.7

scope 44.39

content and registration of request for conciliation or arbitration 6.9, 11.9

Institution Rules (IR) (Provisional) (1967), adoption 6.8**Institution Rules (IR) (1968)** 6.8, 25.687

1

Note A 36.17

Note C 36.13

Note D 36.14

2

Notes A–D 36.15 n216

Note F 36.29 n35

Note K 52.89

Note L 36.15 n216

Note M 36.31 n38

2(3) 44.45

3

Note B 36.33 n39

Note C 36.33 n40

Note D 36.33 n40

5

Notes A–E 36.16 n17

Note E 36.18 n21

6

Note B 36.27 n32

Note C 36.54

7

Note C 44.74

Notes 36.61

Institution Rules (IR) (1984) 6.8, 28.4

1 11.9, 25.20, 36.10, 36.11

1(1) 44.62

1(1)(f) 36.41, 36.43

1(2) 44.26 n24

2 25.35, 25.258, 25.686, 36.24–43, 36.56

2003 amendment 44.40

Note D 36.27 n32

procedural nature 36.38, 36.41–3

- 2(1) 25.915
 2(1)(a) 25.214, 36.26, 36.40
 2(1)(b) 36.9 n11, 36.26, 36.40
 2(1)(c) 25.123, 25.479, 36.9 n11, 36.26, 36.40
 2(1)(d) 25.294–6, 25.743, 25.795, 36.26, 39.8
 2(1)(d)(i) 25.759, 25.795
 2(1)(d)(iii) 25.774, 25.795, 36.40
 2(1)(d)(iv) 25.795
 2(1)(e) 25.61, 25.86, 25.123, 36.26, 52.89, 52.442
 2(1)(f) (2003 addition) 25.632, 36.26, 44.40
 2(2) 25.61, 25.86, 25.379, 25.479, 25.915, 36.28
 2(3) 36.31
 3 36.32, 44.26
 4 36.15
 5 11.9, 36.16
 5(1)(a) 36.18
 5(1)(b) 59.10
 5(2) 36.18
 6 11.9, 36.49
 6(1)(a) 36.60
 6(2) 36.62
 7 11.9, 36.61
 2003 amendment 44.40
 7(b) 44.74
 7(e) 36.59
 8 11.9, 36.64–9
 Note B 36.66
 Note C 36.67
 Note E 36.67
- Institution Rules (IR) (2003)** 6.8, 36.26, 44.40
- insurance against investment risks**
 Inter-Arab Investment Guarantee Corporation 25.364
 Multilateral Investment Guarantee Agency (MIGA) 25.364, 25.372
 subrogation in case of: *see* insurance indemnity, subrogation
- insurance indemnity, subrogation** 25.305, 25.364–73, 27.22
 diplomatic protection and 27.22
 insurer's succession to rights
 BITs provision for 25.364
 host State's agreement to, need for 25.365, 25.366
 subrogation distinguished 25.365
 private insurer's right of subrogation
 agreement of host State, need for 25.367
 functional criteria for determining status 25.367
- procedural problems, possible solutions
 BIT provisions 25.371–2
 CSOB 25.373
 exhaustion of ICSID remedies as
 prerequisite to payment, difficulties 25.368–73
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.370–1
 State, State agency or international organisation, denial of party status 25.270, 25.365–6
 drafting history 25.366
 payment made conditional on pursuit of ICSID remedies, difficulties 25.369–73
- intangibility clause:** *see* stabilization clause
- interest, claim for**
 as ancillary claim 46.43–60
 applicable law 46.44–8
 annulment for failure to apply 46.47
 compensatory interest 46.41
 compound/simple interest 46.53–9
 critical dates 46.50
dies a quo 46.49–51
 Energy Charter Treaty 46.44 n48
ex aequo et bono jurisdiction and 46.48
 “interest” 46.41
 jurisprudence
 ADC 46.50
 Atlantic Triton 46.48
 Autopista 46.46
 Benvenuti & Bonfant 46.48
 CMS 46.55
 Fedax 46.44
 Metalclad 46.57
 Santa Elena 46.56
 SOABI 46.50
 SPP 46.45, 46.54
 Vivendi II 46.59
 Wena hotels 46.58
 NAFTA provisions 46.44 n48
 post-award 46.41, 46.60
 in case of compliance with award subsequently modified 53.65
 post-award interest 46.60
 rate 46.46, 46.52
- interim measures, ad hoc committee's power to order** 52.540
- international judicial proceedings other than ICSID, exclusive remedy rule and** 26.5
- international law**
 experts on, tribunal use of 43.69, 43.102–3
 individuals and 25.269, 42.192–7
 peremptory rules
 applicable law and 42.49, 52.263
 ex aequo et bono jurisdiction and 42.273
 as preferred standard for protection of foreign investment 42.114

- international law/general principles of law as applicable law agreed by parties**
- in absence of its choice 42.104–15
 - absence of provision for in first sentence of Article 42(1) 42.104
 - failure to choose, effect 42.105
 - subjection of municipal law to international law 42.106–15
 - tribunals' preference for international law 42.112
 - waiver of rights under international law, possibility 42.113–15
 - as chosen law 42.96–9, 52.259
 - explicit provision for, desirability 42.103, 42.114
 - customary international law, examples 42.177
 - general principles of law 42.178–82
 - decisions *ex aequo et bono* distinguished 42.182
 - definition 42.178
 - ICSID practice 42.180–1
 - jurisprudence
 - AAPL* 42.99
 - Adriano Gardella* 42.100
 - Inceysa* 42.179
 - LETCO* 42.100, 42.106
 - SPP* 42.107–9
 - Wena Hotels* 42.101
 - lex mercatoria* 42.36
 - as part of chosen domestic law 42.100–3, 52.259
 - relevance under residual rule distinguished 42.67, 42.96, 42.115
 - as supplement to host State law 42.33–6, 42.97–8
 - use in isolation, disadvantages 42.36
- international law/host State law as applicable law in absence of agreement (Article 42(1) residual rule) Preamble 15, 42.2, 42.32, 42.133–244, 52.208–9**
- Additional Facility AR 55 distinguished 42.142
 - compromise nature of provision 42.142
 - drafting history 42.18, 42.169, 42.183, 42.190, 42.192–3, 42.198, 42.200–3, 42.204
 - international arbitral practice distinguished 42.142
 - jurisprudence
 - Amco I* 42.144, 42.152, 42.163, 42.194, 42.210, 42.212, 52.267–9
 - Amco II* 52.201, 52.270
 - Autopista* 42.134
 - Azurix* 42.196
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* 42.133, 42.143, 42.149, 42.208
 - CMS* 42.197
 - Enron* 42.197
 - Genin* 42.147
 - Klöckner I* 42.150–1, 42.165–6, 42.168, 42.209, 52.266
 - LETCO* 42.134
 - LG&E* 42.197, 42.203
 - MCI* 42.148
 - MINE* 26.13
 - Mobil Oil* 42.212
 - Sempra* 42.197
 - SOABI* 42.145–6, 42.149, 42.213
 - SPP* 42.134, 42.135
 - Wena Hotels* 42.136
 - “such rules of international law” 42.192–244
 - applicability to investment disputes 42.192–7: contract as sole source of investor's remedies 42.192–7; enforcement of award and 42.114, 42.193–4; exclusion of diplomatic protection and 42.114, 42.193, 42.194; Executive Directors' Report qualification of applicability of Article 38(1) of ICJ Statute 42.192; proposed exclusion 42.198; State responsibility and 42.195–7
 - “as may be applicable” 42.199–205: English and French texts compared 42.202–3; explanation for inclusion of phrase 42.201; incorporation into host State's law, relevance 42.200
 - “principles” distinguished 42.167–8: drafting history 42.167; English/Spanish and French texts compared 42.167–8, 42.214 n367; inconsistency in usage 42.167
 - proposed limitation to filling gaps in host State law 42.198, 42.206
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.96–115, 42.204–48, 52.265**
- autonomous application of international law 42.236–44
 - in case of violation of international law 42.205, 42.206
 - drafting history 42.204
 - jurisprudence
 - Adriano Gardella* 42.207
 - AGIP* 42.220
 - Amco I* 42.210, 42.212, 42.216
 - Amco II* 42.217–18
 - Autopista* 42.110, 42.224

- Azurix* 42.242
Benvenuti & Bonfant 42.208
CMS 42.240–1
Duke Energy 42.111
Goetz 42.228
Klöckner I 42.209, 42.214
LETCO 42.215
LG&E 42.226, 42.238–9
MCI 42.227
Mobil Oil 42.212
Santa Elena 42.222
Sempre 42.243
SOABI 42.213
SPP 42.219
Tradex 42.221
Wena Hotels 42.223, 42.229, 42.236–7
parallel application 42.206–13, 42.239–44
disadvantages 42.211–13
supplemental/corrective function of
international law 42.110–11, 42.205, 42.214–35
avoidance of *non liquet* and 42.249; *ex aequo et bono jurisdiction* distinguished 42.250
filling of gaps in host State law 42.98, 42.205, 42.206
ICSID practice reviewed 42.229–32
international law, sources for purposes of Article 42(1) residual rule
BITS 42.171–2
AAPL 42.172
intention to include 42.171
by reference to Article 38(1) of ICJ Statute 42.169–70, 42.192
customary international law 42.175–7
Executive Directors' Report 42.169
general principles of law 42.178–82
ex aequo et bono decisions distinguished 42.182, 42.248
Klöckner I 42.181
proof of, need for 42.181, 42.182, 42.248
judicial decisions 42.183–7
ICSID decisions 42.184–7
jurisprudence: *ADC* 42.186; *AES* 42.184; *Gas Natural* 42.185; *Saipem* 42.187; *SGS v. Philippines* 42.184
non-ICSID tribunals 42.183
multilateral treaties 42.171
SPP 42.174
UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1972) 42.174
resolutions and guidelines 42.189–91
General Assembly resolutions 42.189, 42.191
need for incorporation through choice of law agreement 42.191
World Bank Guidelines 42.190
writings 42.188
international minimum standards
desirability 42.112–15
jurisprudence
Amco I 42.114 n196
MINE 44.23
rules of procedure 44.4
as constraint on parties' right to modify 43.22–3
international organisations, as party to proceedings 25.270, 25.365
international tort, investment dispute distinguished, *Amco I* 25.490
internationalization of contract 42.33–6
interpretation of award, *see also* ICSID Convention, interpretation; national legislation, interpretation; stay of enforcement in interpretation of award proceedings; treaties, interpretation, rules and principles
interpretation of award, applicability
conciliation proceedings 33.5
decision on
costs and expenses 61.70; in annulment decision 61.74
interpretation 50.29
supplementation or rectification 54.79
discontinuance order 48.71
disputes concerning interpretation or application of Convention distinguished 50.4
preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.24, 41.73, 50.12
provisional measures 50.12
resubmission 50.13
settlement agreement 48.78
interpretation of award, constitution of new tribunal 50.34–41; *see also* interpretation of award, submission to original tribunal
appointment of arbitrators, from previous tribunal 50.40
AR 51 50.36–7
adoption of same method as for original tribunal, agreement of parties to adopt different method/numbers 50.39
drafting history 50.38
sole/uneven number of arbitrators, need for 50.40
task 50.40

interpretation of award, decision

- annulment 50.29, 52.79
- as “award” 48.6, 48.29, 48.120
- certification and dispatch 49.8, 49.25, 50.26, 50.29
- certified copies of award and 50.26
- finality/binding effect 50.19
- interpretation 50.29
- part of the award, whether, recognition and enforcement 50.28
- publication 48.120
- recognition/enforcement 50.28, 54.33
- requirements 48.29, 48.88
- revision 50.29
- signature 50.26
- supplementation or rectification 50.29

interpretation of award, jurisprudence

- Feldman* 50.4 n3
- Waste Management II* 50.4 n3, 50.12 n18
- Wena Hotels* 50.4, 50.5, 50.6, 50.7–11, 50.17, 50.20, 50.24, 50.37, 50.40

interpretation of award, procedure/requirements

- absence of practice 50.4
- AFR 28(2) 50.26
- as agreed by parties for original proceeding 50.24
- Arbitration Rules (AR)
 - applicability 44.6
 - AR 47 50.26
 - AR 48(3) 50.26
 - AR 50 50.15, 50.23–4
 - AR 53 50.23–4
- certification and dispatch 50.26
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 50.1, 50.19
- costs and expenses 61.63
- date of award 50.26
- dispute relating to existing award 50.5–11
 - actual difference of opinion 50.5, 50.9
 - concrete dispute 50.5
 - implementation of award 50.5
 - on meaning or scope 50.17
 - request outside scope of existing award 50.11
- drafting history 50.2, 50.14, 50.19, 50.25, 50.38
- failure of party to appear 45.48
- finality/binding effect of award and 50.13, 50.17
- identification of precise points needing interpretation 50.16
- individual opinions and 50.26

- interpretation distinguished 51.7
 - notification to other party 50.24
 - other post-award remedies distinguished 20.22, 50.18, 50.19
 - part of the award, whether 50.27–9
 - parties’ right to be heard 50.24
 - request
 - by Contracting State asked to enforce award 50.14
 - by party, need for 50.14
 - receipt and registration 11.9
 - successive requests 50.21, 50.34
 - Secretary-General’s role 50.22, 50.24
 - signature 50.26
 - stay of enforcement and: *see* stay of enforcement in interpretation of award proceedings
 - time limits
 - absence 50.2, 50.19–22, 50.34
 - drafting history 50.19, 50.25
 - other post-award remedies distinguished 50.18, 50.19, 50.22, 50.84, 52.85
 - preparation of decision 50.25
 - provisions in other international instruments distinguished 50.19
 - tribunal’s right to provide on own initiative 50.14
- interpretation of award, submission to original tribunal** 50.30–3, 52.2: *see also* interpretation of award, constitution of new tribunal
- participation by all members of original tribunal, need for 50.32, 50.35
 - reconstitution of tribunal (AR 51) 50.30–1, 50.36
 - obligation to give decision 50.33
 - voluntary nature of participation 50.32–3

investment

- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities: *see* assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities
 - authorization/licensing process, consent to ICSID proceedings and 25.422–5, 25.455, 25.614–17
 - licensing: *see* authorization/licensing *above* as objective requirement 25.154
- investment agreements:** *see* investor/host State agreements, consent to ICSID jurisdiction; investor/host State agreements, invalidity or termination; investor/host State agreements, renegotiation (ICSID jurisdiction)

- “investment”, criteria** 25.152–74
 contribution to economic development
 Preamble 14, 25.158, 25.160, 25.163–74
 flexibility in interpreting, need for 25.174
 political or cultural benefits 25.167–70
 duration 25.153, 25.154
 jurisprudence 25.159–71
 CSOB 25.164
 Fedax 25.154
 Joy Mining 25.160
 LESI cases 25.165
 Malaysian Historical Salvors 25.157, 25.167–70
 Mitchell 25.166, 52.159–62
 Salini v. Morocco 25.154–6, 25.204
 Salini/Salini test 25.171
 mandatory, whether 25.159, 25.167–74
 regularity of profit and return 25.153, 25.157
 risk 25.153, 25.154–5
 substantial financial commitment 25.153, 25.154–5, 25.158, 25.161, 25.204
 proposal for minimum 25.116
- “investment”, definition**
 absence in Convention 25.113, 25.115, 25.121
 arguments in favour of 25.113
 class exclusion (Article 25(4)) and 25.120, 25.921–7, 25.934–7
 double keyhole/double-barrelled test 25.124–7
 Aguas del Tunari 25.124, 25.127
 CSOB 25.125
 Helnan 25.127
 Jan de Nul 25.127
 Joy Mining 25.126
 Kardassopoulos 25.127
 Malaysian Historical Salvors 25.124, 25.127
 Mitchell 25.127
 Salini v. Morocco 25.127
 drafting history 25.113, 25.114
 Executive Directors’ Report (“no attempt to define”) 25.119–20
 “in accordance with host State law” provision, relevance 25.199–201
 Aguas del Tunari 25.201
 “approved project” 25.201
 Bayindir 25.201
 Fraport 25.201
 Gas Natural 25.201
 Gruslin 25.201
 Inceysa 25.201, 25.391
 Kardassopoulos 25.201
 LESI-DIPENTA 25.201
 Plama 25.201
 PSEG 25.201
 Saipem 25.201
 Salini 25.200
 Saluka 25.201
 Tokios Tokelès 25.201
 World Duty Free 25.201
 international tort distinguished, *Amco I* 25.490
 object and purpose of Convention as guide 25.121, 25.153
 CSOB 25.121 n145
 objective meaning 25.123
 suggestions for 25.114
 Working Paper 25.113
- “investment”, definition by consent**
 BITs 25.139–45
 ad hoc nature 25.144
 inclusion of non-exhaustive list of typical rights 25.140
 jurisprudence 25.145: *Fedax* 25.149
 participation in locally incorporated companies, relevance 25.145
 pre-investment activities, Additional Facility and 25.208
 relevance of provision 25.139
 UK Model Agreement 25.141
 US Model BIT 25.142
 contractual agreement 25.129–33, 25.209
 advisability of specific statement 25.130
 ICSID clause as evidence of 25.129–31
 Kaiser Bauxite 25.132
 LETCO 25.133
 Model Clauses (1981) 25.129
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.129
 practice 25.131
 reference in contract to BIT ICSID clause (*CSOB*) 25.131
 limitations on 25.122–8
 multilateral treaty
 Cartagena Free Trade Agreement (1994) 25.147
 Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.147
 MERCOSUR Protocol (1994) 25.147
 NAFTA (1992) 25.146
 procedure in case of doubt
 see also Additional Facility
 ad hoc arbitration 25.209, 25.227–9, 25.302
 Additional Facility 25.209: combined submission clause 25.207, 25.209
 specific statement in contract 25.209

- “investment”, definition (national legislation)**
 divergence from ICSID usage 25.138
 relevance to consent 25.138
 examples 25.134–8
Tradex 25.135–6
Zhinvali 25.137
- “investment”, examples**
 bonds, debentures and debt instruments 25.142
 civil engineering contracts 25.151
 commercial transactions, exclusion 25.120, 25.202
 concessions including turnkey projects 25.140, 25.141, 25.142
 construction contracts 25.118, 25.151, 25.154
 contractual rights 25.148
 economic transactions as 25.148, 25.202–4
 enterprise 25.142
 intellectual and industrial property rights 25.140, 25.141, 25.142
 jurisprudence
CSOB 25.149
Fedax 25.149
Sempra 25.149
 licences, authorizations and permits 25.142
 loans 25.118, 25.142, 25.149
 jurisprudence 25.149
 money claims 25.140, 25.149
 movable and immovable property rights including leases, mortgages, liens and pledges 25.140, 25.141, 25.142, 25.148
 NGO charitable activities 25.157 n218
 outstanding payments 25.118
 pre-investment activities including negotiations, exclusion 25.175–81
 Additional Facility and 25.208
Generation Ukraine 25.180
Mihaly 25.176–7
 pre-investment treaty rights, relevance 25.171, 25.181
PSEG 25.179
Zhinvali 25.178
 range 25.148–51
 shares or stock or other interests in company 25.118, 25.140, 25.141, 25.142, 25.150, 25.792
 indirect 25.150
 locally incorporated company, relevance 25.150, 25.792
 suppliers’ credits 25.118
- “investment”, “foreign” investment requirement** 25.182–7
 drafting history 25.182
 funding from persons not entitled to benefit from ICSID or BIT 25.183
 host State requirement 25.183
 jurisprudence
Amco I 25.183
Olguín 25.184
SIAG 25.184
Tokios Tokelés 25.185
Tradex 25.184
Wena Hotels 25.184
- “investment”, “in the territory” requirement** 25.188–98
 absence of provision in Convention 25.188, 25.197
 BIT provision for 25.189, 25.194
 Executive Directors’ Report 25.188
 jurisprudence
Bayview 25.196
CSOB 25.192
Fedax 25.191
Gruslin 25.195
LESI cases 25.195
SGS cases 25.192–3
Zhinvali 25.195
 NAFTA 25.190, 25.196
 type of investment, relevance 25.197–8
- investor/host State agreements, consent to ICSID jurisdiction** 25.378
 existing disputes 25.382–7
compromis 25.382, 25.384
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.387
 rarity 25.384
 future disputes 25.382–7
 careful drafting, need for 25.385–7
 compromissory clause in investment agreement 25.382, 25.384
 drafting history 25.383–4
 Executive Directors’ Report 25.384
 Model Clauses (1993) 25.385–7
 objections to 25.383
 practice 25.384
 invalidity or termination of agreement: *see* investor/host State agreements, invalidity or termination
 limitations on consent 25.317
 multiple instruments/varying parties: *see* multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements)
- investor/host State agreements, invalidity or termination**
 commission/tribunal’s right to determine 25.621
 commission/tribunal’s right to determine own jurisdiction and 25.620

- investor's lack of authority 25.632
jurisprudence
 Autopista 42.156
 IBM 25.629
State's breach of own law, good faith principle 25.628–30
State's incapacity to give consent 25.625–31
 consent given improperly 25.627
 good faith and 25.628–30
 legal restriction on submission to arbitration 25.627
 statement that requirements met, desirability 25.631
as withdrawal of consent 25.620–4
- investor/host State agreements, renegotiation (ICSID jurisdiction)** 25.78–82
adjustment provision in agreement 25.79
 Adriano Gardella 25.80 n98
disagreement between parties over submission 25.80
legal basis 25.79
 fundamental change of circumstances 25.79
 permanent sovereignty over natural resources 25.79
- Iran-US Claims Tribunal**, applicable law rules 42.142
- Iraq**, non-participation 68.8
- Israel**, exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, as condition of consent to ICSID arbitration (BITs provisions) 26.196
- Italy**, State immunity from execution 55.24, 55.54, 55.64
- ITLOS**, provisional measures, priority and speed 47.38 n56
- Jamaica**, notification of excluded classes of dispute 25.607, 25.926
- Jan de Nul**
consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date 25.504
constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.226
existence of legal dispute 25.54–5
“investment” 25.127
languages 44.68
parallel treaty and contract claims 25.54–5
- joint venture corporations**, foreign control and 25.839
- Jordan**, Investment Promotion Law 1995 25.541
- Joy Mining**
concurrent arbitration provisions 26.41–2
discontinuance of annulment proceedings 52.26
“investment”
 criteria 25.160
 definition 25.126
 legal dispute “arising directly” 25.103
 unilateral undertaking, legal effect 26.42
- judicial assistance, tribunal's right to request** 43.52
provisional measures and 26.164, 43.52
- judicial decisions:** *see* international law, sources for purposes of Article 42(1) residual rule
- jurisdiction**
Additional Facility: *see* Additional Facility Rules (2006)
concurrent: *see* concurrent arbitration provisions; concurrent reference to domestic courts; consent to ICSID jurisdiction, concurrent arbitration provisions
diplomatic protection, effect of resort to 27.6
effectiveness, tribunals' wish to uphold 25.586, 25.848–9, 25.884
fact-finding: *see* fact-finding proceedings
limitation to cases between a State and foreign national 25.4
requirements: *see* Contracting State; jurisdiction, objective requirements; legal dispute
- jurisdiction, basis**
claim for damages or other legal remedy, sufficiency 25.75
consensual nature 25.5, 25.6–7
as derogation from general rules of municipal law 25.580, 25.583
validity of claim, relevance 25.79
- jurisdiction, critical dates for determination** 25.35–40: *see also* nationality (juridical persons), critical date
Contracting State status
 State of investor's nationality 25.35
 State party 25.35
date of consent 25.35
institution of proceedings as 25.36–40, 25.754
 assignment/succession following, relevance 25.356–60
IR 2 25.35

- jurisdiction, critical dates for determination**
(*cont.*)
- jurisprudence
Arrest Warrant Case 25.37
Bayindir 25.38
CSOB 25.39
Goetz 25.38
Holiday Inns 25.472, 25.601
Vivendi II 25.40, 25.357, 25.755
Zhinvali 25.38
nationality requirements 25.35
time of investment 25.35
- jurisdiction, determination**
by commission/tribunal
see also competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal; conciliation commission, competence; jurisdiction, critical dates for determination
invalid or terminated investor/host State agreement and 25.620, 25.621
reference to ICJ and 64.7–11
decisions relating to
as award 41.21, 41.24–9, 48.22, 48.26, 48.40, 54.30–1: “no jurisdiction” finding 41.29, 41.74, 54.31, 54.45
costs and expenses 61.62
interpretation, exclusion 50.12
timing 25.8
designation of constituent subdivision or agency 25.35
limitations on parties’ rights of (treaty shopping) 25.730–40
wording of consent to jurisdiction as determining factor 26.108
- jurisdiction, joinder to merits**
decision forming part of final award 41.25, 41.72, 41.78–85
grounds 41.80–5
jurisprudence
Bayindir 41.89
Fraport 41.85
Impregilo 41.88
Kardassopoulos 41.83
Klöckner I 41.84
Oil Platforms 41.86, 43.117–18, 52.332
Pan American 41.90
Saipem 41.91
Siemens 41.87
SOABI 41.82
Telenor 41.92
Tradex 41.81
prima facie test 41.86–92, 43.117–18
applicability following summary procedure
rejection of objection 41.101
treaty violation as basis of claim and 41.86–92
where objection relates to ancillary claim 41.84
- jurisdiction, objections to** 41.30–55
annulment proceedings and 52.62, 52.63, 52.174
counterclaims 41.31, 41.36–7
Atlantic Triton 41.37
separate treatment 41.72
suspension of proceedings and 41.63
discussion in award, need for 41.51, 41.65–8
“doubts/questions” 41.30
examination of jurisdictional issues on tribunal’s own initiative
contested proceedings 41.43–55, 52.173: AR 41(2) 41.43–4, 45.13; non-exercise of right 41.46–51; objective requirements and 41.50
as corollary to tribunal’s right to determine own jurisdiction 41.44
jurisprudence: *Goetz* 41.55, 45.16; *Kaiser Bauxite* 41.53, 45.14; *LETCO* 41.54, 45.15; *MINE* 41.46; *Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 41.47
uncontested proceedings 41.52–5, 52.173: drafting history 41.43; as duty 41.52, 41.67
exhaustiveness of reasons, need for 48.45
failure of party to raise as consent to jurisdiction, 41.49, 52.174: *see also forum prorogatum*
failure to challenge request, relevance 36.50
finding against jurisdiction
AR 41(5) 41.73
as award 41.73, 54.31, 54.45
costs 41.73
post-award remedies 41.73
joinder to merits: *see* jurisdiction, joinder to merits
possible issues 41.58–9
drafting history 41.58
as preliminary question 41.32, 41.70–3, 41.77–8
AR 41 41.32
incorporation into final award 41.24, 41.78, 48.26, 48.121, 51.4, 52.62
terminology and 41.71: avoidance of “award” 41.71
treatment in early part of award and 41.72

- tribunal's right to decide whether
41.75–6; drafting history 41.75;
procedural economy and 41.76
- procedure 41.60–4
in case of counterclaim 41.63
discretionary nature 41.62
form of decision 41.69–74,
45.70
Secretary-General's screening role and
41.94
summary procedure (AR 41(5)): *see*
summary procedure (AR 41(5)) *below*
suspension of proceedings (AR 41)
41.60–4, 41.70: 2006 revision 41.52;
where objection relates to primary
dispute 41.63
written/oral submissions 41.64
summary procedure (AR 41(5)) 41.93–102,
44.36
advantages/disadvantages 41.102
in case of joinder of jurisdiction and merits
41.96
decision as “award” 41.100
dismissal of objection *prima facie* test,
applicability following 41.101: right of
objection at jurisdictional stage, effect on
41.101
lack of legal merit test 41.98–9
partial upholding of objections
41.99
parties' right to be heard and 41.97
reason for provision 41.94
reasons, need for 41.100: dismissal of
objection and 41.100; reservation of
decision on merits and 41.100
Secretary-General's screening role and
41.94
time scale 41.95
Trans-Global 41.102 n132
- time limits 41.32–42
“as early as possible” 41.32–4
belated objection, effect 41.40–2
counter-memorial, due date for and
25.489, 41.32, 41.35–7, 52.174
delay, effect 25.487, 25.604
facts arising after expiry 41.38–9
jurisprudence: *AIG* 41.41; *Atlantic Triton*
41.37; *Autopista* 52.174 n242; *CSOB*
41.35; *Desert Line* 41.33; *Gruslin*
25.487, 25.604; *Holiday Inns* 41.40
n53; *Vacuum Salt* 41.34; *Zhinvali*
52.174
tribunal's right to decide jurisdiction at any
time and 41.38, 52.173
- tribunal's obligation to consider/decide
41.65–8
distinction 41.65
SPP 41.66
waiver, *Amco I* 25.490
- jurisdiction, objective requirements** 25.5–7
“arising directly” out of investment,
Preamble 16, 25.85, 25.123, 25.139: *see*
also legal dispute as jurisdictional
requirement, “arising directly”
Contracting State: *see* Contracting State,
jurisdictional requirement
critical date for meeting: *see* jurisdiction,
critical dates for determination
designation of subdivision or agency: *see*
constituent subdivision or agency as party
to proceedings, designation
difficulty of determining 25.6
Executive Directors' Report 25.6
foreign control for purposes of treatment as
national of another State 25.638,
25.813–25
investment 25.154
legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement
25.80
legal personality of investor 25.693
national of host State, exclusion 25.668
nationality 25.638–9, 25.657, 41.50
parties' interpretation, relevance 25.6–7
precise definition, need for 25.5–6
settlement agreement prior to institution of
proceedings and 48.75
valid consent 25.6
waiver, exclusion 25.213
- jurisdiction, terminology**
appropriateness 25.15–17
use in Hague Convention for the Pacific
Settlement of Disputes (1907) as
justification 25.15
“competence” as alternative 25.15, 25.17,
25.18, 41.56–7
terminology in Spanish and French texts
25.17 n7, 41.56 n77
tribunal usage 25.17
- definition
absence from Convention 25.14
“power of court or judge to entertain an
action, petition or other proceeding”
25.16
Executive Directors' Report 25.16
- Jurisdictional Immunities of States and their
Property, UN Convention on (2004)**
55.14, 55.21, 55.52–3, 55.63, 55.68,
55.86–91, 55.96, 55.127

justiciability

- capital importing countries' wish to exclude certain political issues 25.68
- expropriation and other governmental actions 25.68–71
 - AAPL* 25.70
 - Amco I* 25.71
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* 25.70
 - CSOB* 25.72
- parties' right to exclude classes of disputes, 25.68: *see also* excluded classes of disputes, notification

Kaiser Bauxite

- applicable law, agreement between parties capacity of State to contract 42.46
 - host State law/international law 42.34, 42.41
- appointment to tribunal by Chairman 38.23
 - from outside Panel 40.9
- excluded classes of disputes, notification 25.938
- failure of party to appear or to present case, period of grace 45.80
- failure of party to cooperate or cooperate fully 45.25, 45.49
- "investment" 25.132
- jurisdiction, objections to, Tribunal's examination on own initiative 41.53, 45.14
- nationality (juridical persons), incorporation or seat as test 25.699
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24
- stabilization clause 42.119
- tax dispute, "arising directly", whether 25.99

Kardassopoulos

- applicable law, agreement between parties, implicit agreement 42.87
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date, non-retroactivity of treaties and 25.507 n677
- constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
- "investment" 25.127
 - "in accordance with host State law" 25.201

Kazakhstan, Law on Foreign Investments, 1995,

choice of forum 26.23

King of Spain's Award, reasons, need for

48.47 n26, 48.55

Klöckner I

- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination incidental or additional claims "arising directly out of subject-matter of the dispute", jurisdictional requirement distinguished 46.77
 - jurisdiction, need for 46.90
- annulment of award
 - grounds, serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure, lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment 52.294–301
 - partial 52.495
 - annulment of award (general), appeal distinguished 52.13, 52.17, 52.21–3, 52.178, 52.214, 52.364–6
 - annulment of award, grounds
 - decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties 42.262–3, 52.245, 52.248–51, 52.257, 52.518
 - exclusion of new arguments on fact or law 52.108
 - failure to deal with every question submitted 52.407, 52.414, 52.420–2, 52.428–30
 - failure to state reasons: absence of reasons 52.350; contradictory reasons 48.59–61, 52.390–2; quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.364–8; reasons as standard requirement 48.60, 49.70, 52.347
 - interpretation of Article 52 52.13, 52.17, 52.21–3, 52.178, 52.214, 52.364–5, 52.514
 - manifest excess of powers 26.30, 42.15, 52.143–4, 52.152, 52.163, 52.169, 52.175–80: failure to apply correct applicable law 42.15, 42.18–19, 42.150–1, 52.197, 52.211, 52.214, 52.266
 - multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.414, 52.517–19, 52.525
 - serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure: allocation of burden of proof and 52.301; failure to deliberate 52.319; lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment 52.294–302; "serious departure"/"fundamental rule" 52.290–1; timely objection, need for 52.335
- applicable law, in absence of agreement between parties
 - host State law 42.150–1: "including its rules on the conflict of laws" (*renvoi*) 42.165–6
- arbitral award, interpretation in accordance with treaty interpretation rules 52.17

- concurrent arbitration provisions 26.25–31
implied limitation of earlier clause 26.30
submissions before Tribunal as consent to jurisdiction 26.28, 26.30
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings 25.246
change of status 25.260–1, 25.317
timing of designation 25.260–1
- costs and expenses 61.39
- counterclaim arising directly out directly out of the subject-matter of the dispute 25.555
- criticism of decision 52.29
- equitable principles 42.15
- evidence, taking of, “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.37
- exhaustiveness/reasons requirement (Article 48(3)) 48.50
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
critical dates, consent/subsequent developments 25.884–7
form and extent of control, majority shareholding subsequently lost 25.853
as objective requirement/evidence of 25.817
- forum prorogatum* 25.492–7, 52.175
- functions 52.492
- individual opinions, time limits 48.103
- international law, sources, general principles of law 42.181
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.209, 42.214
- international law/host State law, “such rules of international law”, “principles” distinguished 42.168
- jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.84
- multipartite proceedings, multiple investors 25.279
- multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements) 25.327, 25.553–7
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
implicit agreement, possibility of 25.783, 25.817
test 25.765
- obligation to annul, whether 52.467–8
- resubmission of dispute after annulment, *res judicata* and 52.684
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings 52.585
- supplementation or rectification of award, annulment as alternative 49.70
- time limits, difficulties 48.103
- Klöckner II***
annulment of award, grounds
failure to state reasons, quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.374–5
interpretation of Article 52 52.23, 52.31, 52.59
serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure: failure to comply with evidentiary standards 52.326–7; failure to deliberate 52.321; lack of impartiality/inequality of treatment, allocation of burden of proof 52.326–7; timely objection, need for 52.336
- annulment of award, request
by both parties 52.42
required information 52.92
- annulment of resubmission decision 52.82
- evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers 52.326–7
- resubmission of dispute after annulment 52.659
procedure, request by one or both parties 52.664
stay of enforcement and 52.700
- Kyrgyz Republic**
Investments Law 2003 25.399
signature/ratification 68.8
- Lanco**
exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.192, 26.210
parallel treaty and contract claims 26.75
- languages**
authentic 25.17 n7: *see also* ICSID Convention, interpretation, authentic languages
Spanish as 68.11
cost implications 44.66
ICSID practice 44.65
jurisprudence
Champion Trading 44.69
Fedax 44.67
Jan de Nul 44.68
Mitchell 44.71
SPP 36.53
Total 44.70
official (AFR 34 (1)) 36.11, 36.14, 36.52, 44.65, 68.11
procedural 44.61–71
inclusion in request 36.33
interpretation/translation 11.10, 44.66
language of request, relevance 36.14, 44.62
parties’ right to agree on one or two languages 44.64

languages (cont.)

request

IR 1(1) 44.62

proceedings distinguished 36.14, 44.62

supporting documentation 36.15,
36.52–3**Laos, non-participation** 68.8**Latin America**

diplomatic protection in 27.15

Calvo Doctrine and 27.3

participation in ICSID Convention 68.9–11

legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement,**“arising directly”** 25.83–112

absence of definition 25.83

activities linked to investment, sufficiency
25.101–3*Duke Energy* 25.102*Enron* 25.102*Joy Mining* 25.103*Mitchell* 25.102*PSEG* 25.102*Saipem* 25.102*Tokios Tokelès* 25.101

ancillary transactions 25.84, 25.93–105

tax dispute 25.97–8

“arising out of or in connection with any
investment”, rejection of formula
25.83

counterclaims 25.84

disputes not arising directly, settlement

procedures, *ad hoc* arbitration

incorporating ICSID Rules/

Secretary-General as appointing authority

25.87

“fundamental to the investment”, notification
of limitation to 25.105

general measures affecting investments

25.106–11

AES 25.109*Camuzzi* 25.111*CMS* 25.107–8*Continental Casualty* 25.110*El Paso* 25.111*Gas Natural* 25.111*LG&E* 25.111*Pan American* 25.111*Sempra* 25.111*Suez et al.* 25.111inclusion of information in request for
proceedings (IR 2(1)(e)) 25.86,
25.123

indirect investment 25.88–92

ADC 25.89*CMS* 25.89*Continental Casualty* 25.90*CSOB* 25.89*Enron* 25.90*Fedax* 25.88–9, 25.100*Siemens* 25.92multiple instruments/varying parties
25.94–6, 25.100–4, 25.552jurisprudence: *CSOB* 25.100; *Holiday**Inns* 25.95, 25.552; *SOABI* 25.96

objective requirement 25.85

parties’ consent, relevance 25.85, 41.50

stipulation of “directness” in case of

existing dispute/future dispute 25.85

AES 25.112*Continental Casualty* 25.112*El Paso* 25.112*Pan American* 25.112*Suez et al.* 25.112

rights and obligations of general

application/arising out of investment

agreement distinguished 25.97–8

tax disputes

Amco I 46.26, 46.80*Amco II* 25.97–8, 46.91*Kaiser Bauxite* 25.99**legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement,**
availability of non-judicial means of
settlement andapplication of principles of equity and
25.81

conciliation 25.76–82

parties’ request for arbitral decision *ex aequo**et bono* 25.76–82

settlement of dispute by parties (AR 43)

25.82

legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement,
conciliation/arbitration, separate
treatment, suggestions for 25.19**legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement,**
critical date 25.48–56

crystallization of new dispute 25.55

events giving rise to dispute and “dispute”

distinguished 25.50–2

jurisprudence

Helnan 25.56*Impregilo* 25.49*Jan de Nul* 25.54–5*Lucchetti* 25.53*Maffezini* 25.51–2*MCI* 25.50*Micula* 25.50*Salini v. Jordan* 25.49

limitation of consent to disputes or claims

arising before entry into force of BIT,

25.49–56: *see also* non-retroactivity

- legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement, “dispute”, definition and requirements** 25.41–56
- actual dispute of immediate interest to parties 25.44–6
 - clearly identified issues 25.44
 - contact between parties 25.43
 - definition (ICJ) 25.42
 - divergence distinguished 25.56
 - exhaustion of other remedies, relevance 25.43
 - jurisprudence
 - AAPL* 25.43
 - AGIP* 25.47
 - Continental Casualty* 25.45
 - Enron* 25.45
 - ICJ 25.42
 - Micula* 25.45
 - Pan American* 25.46
 - measures to remedy, relevance 25.47, 25.75
 - uncertainty as to measure of damages, relevance 25.46
- legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement, fact-finding and**
- see also* fact-finding proceedings
 - incidental to 25.29, 25.74
 - as independent issue 25.29
 - possible exclusion 25.29
- legal dispute as jurisdictional requirement, “legal”**
- claimant’s responsibility for presentation as 25.60–3, 25.81
 - in advance 25.62–3
 - documents, relevance 25.61
 - IR 2(1)(e) 25.61
 - IR 2(2) 25.61
 - Model Clauses (1968) 25.63
 - Model Clauses (1981) 25.62, 25.85
 - Model Clauses (1993) 25.63
 - criteria 25.57–67
 - Alcoa* 25.64
 - Continental Casualty* 25.65
 - legal remedies based on legal rights 25.60, 25.64
 - legal rights and obligations based on agreement 25.64–6
 - Suez et al.* 25.66
 - “dispute of a legal character”, significance of change from 25.58
 - examples of 25.60
 - objective requirement 25.80
 - proposal for definition 25.57–8
 - proposal for deletion 25.57
 - questions of fact 25.75
 - reason for inclusion
 - developing countries’ concerns 25.77
 - exclusion of conflicts of interest 25.59, 25.77
 - exclusion of political or commercial disputes 25.57, 25.122, 25.511
 - Executive Directors’ Report 25.59
 - renegotiation of long-standing agreement as bar to 25.78–81: *see also* investor/host State agreements, renegotiation (ICSID jurisdiction)
 - legal basis for demand and 25.79
- legal status and capacity of investor, applicable law** 25.341, 42.10–12, 42.157–9
- Amco II* 25.341, 42.158
 - Scimitar* 42.159
- legislation:** *see* national legislation
- LESI & Astaldi**
- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.343
 - “investment”
 - contribution to economic development requirement 25.165
 - “in the territory” requirement 25.195
- LESI-DIPENTA**
- “investment”
 - contribution to economic development requirement 25.165
 - “in accordance with host State law” 25.201
 - “in the territory” requirement 25.195
- LETCO**
- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, jurisdiction, need for 46.92
 - applicable law
 - in absence of agreement between parties, finding of absence, need for 42.134
 - agreement between parties: implicit agreement 42.64, 42.76; international law/general principles of law; in absence of its choice 42.106; as part of chosen domestic law 42.100
 - assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.342
 - closure of proceedings 49.19
 - confidentiality of proceedings 48.118
 - constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, designation, dependence of jurisdiction on 25.265
 - Contracting State status, critical date 25.218
 - costs and expenses, procedural misconduct and 43.27, 61.22

LETCO (cont.)

- exclusive remedy rule
 - obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.134: penalties for failure 26.134
- failure of party to appear or to present case
 - duty of tribunal to examine merits of parties' assertions 43.24, 45.18–19
 - effect 43.24, 45.74
 - obligation 45.44
 - period of grace 45.88
 - proceedings *in absentia* 45.60
- failure of party to cooperate or cooperate fully 45.25, 45.52
- failure of party to meet time limits 45.84
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
 - change following consent 25.876
 - critical dates 25.876
 - form and extent of control, decision-making structure and management 25.855, 25.876
 - as objective requirement/evidence of 25.819
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.215
- "investment" 25.133
- jurisdiction, objections to, Tribunal's examination on own initiative 41.54, 45.15
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
 - implicit agreement, possibility of 25.784, 25.819
 - test 25.765
- publication of award, parties' consent to, enforcement proceedings and 48.118
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID)
 - "enforcement"/"execution", failure to distinguish 54.67
 - recognition, as preliminary to enforcement 54.56–60, 54.96, 54.105, 54.114
 - resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24
 - stabilization clause 42.122–3
 - State immunity from execution
 - protected property 55.35–6, 55.65–7
 - waiver 54.67, 55.75
 - supplementation or rectification of award 49.44–5
- LETCO (rectification)**, costs, fees and expenses, rectification of decisions on 61.69

lex fori

- enforcement of award 54.2, 54.47, 54.74, 54.105, 54.110–15, 55.1, 55.6, 55.11, 55.13
- ICSID Convention as 42.13, 42.49
- lex mercatoria** 42.36 n60
- LG&E**
 - applicable law, agreement between parties, BIT agreement without express choice of law clause 42.94–5
 - "award", partial award distinguished 48.27
 - customary international law as source of international law 42.176
 - fork in the road clauses 26.70
 - incidental or additional claims "arising directly out of subject-matter of the dispute" 46.85
 - international law, applicability in investment disputes 42.197, 42.203
 - international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.226, 42.238
 - legal dispute "arising directly", general measures 25.111
 - stare decisis* and 53.17
 - supplementation or rectification of award 49.66–7
- Libanaco**, immunities and privileges (participants in proceedings) 22.10
- Libya**, non-participation 68.8
- lis pendens** 26.133
- lodging fee**
 - level 36.16
 - non-payment, effect 36.16
 - non-refundability 36.16, 36.66
 - renewal of request for arbitration and 36.58
 - requirement for 36.16, 36.66
- Loewen**
 - confidentiality of proceedings/publication 44.109
 - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.222
- Lucchetti**
 - ad hoc* committee, appointment to 52.454
 - ad hoc* committee, decision, majority decision requirement 52.564
 - annulment of award, grounds
 - failure to apply correct applicable law 52.202
 - failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 52.316
 - failure to state reasons, quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.384
 - manifest excess of powers 52.151, 52.170, 52.202

- multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.114
- serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure, failure to comply with evidentiary standards 52.332
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date 25.502–3
- evidence, tribunal's discretionary powers 52.332
- exclusive remedy rule 26.118
- existence of legal dispute 25.53
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 25.773
- shareholders as parties to dispute 25.793
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings 52.585
- Macao**, application of Convention to 70.10 n7
- Madagascar**, Investment Code 1989 25.301, 25.518 n695
- Maffezini**
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date 25.500–1
 - constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
 - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.204, 26.205, 26.211–13
 - existence of legal dispute 25.51–2
 - MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions 25.568–9
 - provisional measures
 - binding effect/legal status 47.18
 - circumstances requiring 47.64
 - financial guarantee/pre-judgment security 47.94
 - priority and speed, need for 47.41
 - purpose/rights to be protected, preservation of rights in dispute 47.161, 47.169
 - supplementation or rectification of award 49.49–50
- majority decision:** *see* arbitral award (ICSID), majority decision
- Malaysian Historical Salvors**
 - confidentiality of proceedings/publication of award 44.108, 48.111
 - “investment” 25.124, 25.127
 - criteria 25.157, 25.167–70
- Manufacturers Hanover Trust**
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, national legislation as consent or offer 25.405
 - constituent subdivision or agency, status as 25.246, 25.266
- MCI**
 - applicable law, in absence of agreement between parties 42.148
 - existence of legal dispute 25.50
 - international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.227
- Memorandum of Administrative Arrangements (1967):** *see* World Bank–ICSID Memorandum of Administrative Arrangements (1967)
- MERCOSUR Protocols**
 - applicable law provisions, acceptance as implicit agreement 42.88
 - concurrent arbitration provisions 25.462, 26.22
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.462
 - foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State 25.810, 25.869
 - “investment” 25.147
 - nationality provisions 25.659, 25.722
 - as source of international law 42.171
- Metalclad**
 - ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.23
 - confidentiality of proceedings/publication 44.115
 - interest, claim for 46.57
- Mexico**, non-participation 68.10
- MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions** 25.567–77
- Energy Charter Treaty (1994) and 25.567
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies obligation 25.550
- jurisprudence
 - Gas Natural* 25.570
 - Maffezini* 25.568–9
 - Plama* 25.573
 - RosInvest* 25.575 n781
 - Salini v. Jordan* 25.572
 - Telenor* 25.574
 - NAFTA (1992) and 25.567
- Micula**
 - existence of legal dispute 25.45, 25.50
 - nationality (natural person) 25.645
- Middle East Cement**
 - ancillary claims, simultaneous determination incidental or additional claims arising out of third party contracts 46.39
 - presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.20
 - applicable law, agreement between parties, BIT agreement without express choice of law clause 42.90

Middle East Cement (cont.)

- applicable law, agreement between parties, implicit agreement 42.83
- evidence, taking of, evaluation/probative value 43.106
- experts 43.101
- fork in the road clauses 26.61

Mihaly

- assignment/succession of investor's rights and responsibilities 25.352–5, 25.361
- competence of tribunal, Secretary-General's screening role and 41.14
- diplomatic protection 25.749
- "investment", pre-investment activities 25.176–7

MINE

- AAA *ex parte* award 26.9, 26.115
 - District Court proceedings to confirm 26.9
 - enforcement 26.14
- ad hoc* committee, decision as "award", reasons, need for 61.72
- annulment of award
 - partial, effect on other parts of award 52.507
- annulment of award (general), appeal distinguished 52.13, 52.18, 52.23, 52.31, 52.33, 52.372
- annulment of award, grounds
 - ad hoc* committee's right to identify new 52.533
 - decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties 42.17, 42.264, 52.199, 52.245
 - exclusion of new arguments on fact or law 52.13, 52.108
 - failure to deal with every question submitted 49.72, 52.409, 52.412, 52.417, 52.424, 52.431
 - failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 44.23, 52.312
 - failure to state reasons: absence of reasons 52.352; contradictory reasons 48.63–4, 52.393–5; quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.372–3, 52.388; waiver, right of 52.340
 - failure to state reasons for costs and expenses 61.42–3
 - interpretation of Article 52 52.18, 52.23, 52.31, 52.33
 - manifest excess of powers 52.154: failure to apply correct applicable law 42.17, 52.213, 52.220, 52.242
 - multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.417, 52.527

- serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure, "serious departure"/"fundamental rule" 44.23, 52.220, 52.282–3
- applicable law, place of proceedings, relevance 42.62 n105
- appointment to tribunal from outside Panel 40.9 n3
- closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38) 49.21
- compliance with ICSID award
 - State immunity and 53.37
 - stay of enforcement and 53.49
- consent clause, ambiguity 25.22
- constitution of tribunal 37.32
- costs and expenses
 - failure to state reasons for 61.42–3, 61.72
 - "loser pays" 61.23
 - procedural misconduct and 61.23
- enforcement of non-ICSID award, prejudgment attachments distinguished 26.151, 26.167
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction, parties' agreement 42.17
- exclusion of appeal to domestic courts 53.21
- exclusive remedy rule 26.9–14
 - attachment proceedings 26.149–52
 - failure to protest improper pursuit of remedies in non-ICSID forum 26.115, 26.153; costs and expenses, effect on 26.115, 26.153
 - obligation of non-ICSID forum to decline jurisdiction 26.115
- failure of parties to file consent to arbitrate or formally request arbitration 26.9
- international law/host state law, interrelationship 26.13
- jurisdiction, objections to, Tribunal's failure to raise on own initiative 41.46
- nationality (juridical persons), agreement between investor and host State 25.711–14
- obligation to annul, whether 52.471–2
- power to confirm award 52.489
- proceedings under US Federal Arbitration Act (FAA) to compel AAA arbitration 26.9
 - Guinea's failure to appear 26.9, 26.115
- provisional measures 26.151–2
 - enforcement, domestic courts' role 47.27
 - exclusive right of tribunal, whether 26.167–8

Index by Subject

1479

- modification, refusal of request 47.60
- non-compliance, effect on award 47.35–6, 47.109
- priority and speed, need for 47.40
- purpose/rights to be protected, exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.109
- stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.106–9, 47.171
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), stay of enforcement and 54.38
- resubmission of dispute after annulment 52.660
 - stay of enforcement and 52.700
- stabilization clause 42.26, 42.37
- State immunity 26.9–14
- State immunity from execution 26.150
- State immunity from jurisdiction, waiver 26.9, 26.10
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
 - circumstances requiring 52.598, 52.610, 52.611, 52.614, 52.624, 52.632–3, 52.654
 - compliance obligation and 52.579
 - discretionary nature 52.594
 - procedure (AR 54), priority of request 52.598
 - security for eventual payment of award 52.632–3
 - termination, partial annulment and 52.654
- supplementation or rectification of award, exclusive remedy, whether 49.72
- MINE (US courts) 62.5**
 - consent clause, place of proceedings 62.5
- Mitchell**
 - ad hoc* committee, appointment to 52.454
 - annulment of award (general), appeal distinguished 52.13, 52.203
 - annulment of award, grounds
 - exclusion of new arguments on fact or law 52.13, 52.203
 - failure to state reasons 25.166:
 - quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.380–1
 - interpretation of Article 52 52.19, 52.40–1
 - manifest excess of powers 25.166, 52.146, 52.159–62: failure to apply correct applicable law 52.203
 - multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.115, 52.530
 - compliance with ICSID award, State immunity and 53.38
 - excluded classes of disputes, notification 25.937
 - “investment” 25.127
 - “investment” (contribution to economic development requirement) 25.166, 52.159–62
 - languages 44.71
 - legal dispute “arising directly” 25.102
 - obligation to annul, whether 52.476
 - stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
 - circumstances requiring 52.610, 52.617, 52.626
 - procedure (AR 54) 52.603
 - security for eventual payment of award 52.640
- Mobil Oil**
 - Arbitration Rules (AR), agreement to use updated version 44.49
 - international law/host state law, interrelationship 42.212
 - proceedings other than at Centre 63.11, 63.25
- Mobil Oil (NZ proceedings)**
 - applicable law, agreement between parties, host State law 42.24
 - appointment to tribunal by Chairman 37.19 n20, 38.26
 - jurisdiction, objections to, tribunal’s failure to raise on own initiative 41.47
 - president of tribunal, nationality 39.18 n15
 - separability of issues in dispute 26.155
 - stay of proceedings (ICSID) by domestic court 26.155–7, 41.17, 69.7
- Model Clauses**
 - purpose and value 25.385
 - revisions to 25.385
- Model Clauses (1968) 25.393 n530**
 - VI 25.769
 - VII 25.316, 25.363
 - IX 25.129
 - X 25.221
 - XI 25.221
 - XII 25.221, 25.228
 - XIII 23.540
 - XIV 46.10 n7
 - XV 46.10 n7
 - XVI 26.18
 - XVIII 37.17 n19
 - XIX 42.118 n201
 - XIX–XXI 42.22
 - XX 42.118 n201
 - XXIII 44.48 n67
 - XXV 46.9
 - XXVI 47.9
 - XXVII 47.9

Model Clauses (1968) (cont.)

XXVIII 48.111

XXIX 35.4

XXX 60.12

XXXI 61.10 n5

XXXII 63.10

Model Clauses (1981)

III 25.221, 25.228

IV 25.62, 25.85, 25.129

V 46.10 n7

VIII 25.769

X 37.17 n19

XI 63.9 n4

XII 60.12

XIII 61.10 n5

XV 26.18

XVII 42.22

XIX 55.103

Model Clauses (1993)

1 25.21, 25.386, 60.12

2 25.21, 25.386, 25.387

3 25.129

“strengthening of presumption . . . of an investment” 25.129

4 25.515, 46.10

5 25.910–11

6 25.293, 25.657, 25.658, 25.709

7 25.769, 25.775, 25.785, 25.787, 25.796

8 25.370–1

9 37.17–20

10 42.22, 42.118

11 42.254

12 26.18

13 26.207

14 26.181, 26.182, 47.9 n14, 55.95,

55.109–10

15 54.9, 55.102

16 44.48

17 44.25

18 61.10

19 63.9

20 25.225

21 25.32, 25.34

22 11.19

Additional Facility and 25.206

conciliation/arbitration choice 25.21

Model Clauses for Use in Bilateral Investment**Agreements (1969)** 25.428, 25.455

n434, 27.21, 27.34–5

Moldova, signature/ratification 68.8**Mondev**, consent to ICSID jurisdiction, interpretation, restrictive/extensive approach 25.591**Mozambique**, Law of Investment 1993

25.523

MTD*ad hoc* committee, appointment to 52.454

annulment of award, grounds

decision *ex aequo et bono* without

agreement of parties 52.247

exclusion of new arguments on fact or law
52.12, 52.108failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera*
pars) 52.315

failure to state reasons: absence of reasons

52.359; contradictory reasons 52.398;

quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.382

interpretation of Article 52 52.35

manifest excess of powers 52.149; failure

to apply correct applicable law

52.220–1

multiple grounds/classification difficulties
52.116

applicable law, agreement between parties,

BIT agreement without express choice of

law clause 42.91

arbitrators’ fees 60.11

costs and expenses 61.39

evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers
43.22*ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction, equitable

considerations distinguished 42.271

national of another Contracting State,

agreement to treat as 25.773

resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.27

shareholders as parties to dispute 25.793

stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
52.588circumstances requiring 52.610, 52.611,
52.619

procedure (AR 54) 52.604

security for eventual payment of award

52.641

suspension and resumption of proceedings

under ICSID 56(1), effect 56.13

multiple instruments/varying parties**(investment agreements)** 25.94–6,

25.100–4, 25.388–91, 25.551–66, 25.598;

see also multiple instruments/varying

parties (investment agreements); parties

to the dispute, complexities in

corporation structure and

ancillary transactions 25.93–105

“arising directly” requirement: *see* legal

dispute as jurisdictional requirement,

“arising directly”, multiple

instruments/varying parties

critical date and 25.468

incorporation of BIT clause into investment

agreement 25.390

- jurisprudence
AGIP 25.328
Amco I 25.324–6, 25.389
CSOB 25.100, 25.390, 25.562–3
Duke Energy 25.561, 25.564
Fedax 25.100
Holiday Inns 25.95, 25.552
Klöckner I 25.327, 25.553–7, 46.77
SOABI 25.96, 25.558–9
Tesoro 25.560, 32.7
- tax dispute 25.97–8
- tribunals' broad approach 25.561–5
 "unity of investment" approach 25.93–105, 25.561–5, 26.51
- municipal law:** *see* domestic courts; international law/host State law, interrelationship; national legislation
- Myanmar**, non-participation 68.8
- Myers**, independence of arbitrator 40.24
- NAFTA (1992)**
 Additional Facility and 25.226
amicus curiae briefs 44.123
 applicable law provisions 42.36
 acceptance as implicit agreement 42.85
 concurrent arbitration provisions 25.458
 Additional Facility 26.22
 ratification of ICSID Convention, dependence on 26.22
 UNCITRAL Rules 26.22
 waiver of right to 26.112–13: *Waste Management I* 26.113; *Waste Management II* 26.113
 confidentiality of proceedings 44.97
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction 25.457–9
 conditions, time limits for request 36.17
 critical date for purposes of jurisdiction 25.510
 limitations 23.535
 place of proceedings and 63.13
 request, requirements 36.21
 consolidation of proceedings and 26.125, 26.126
 consultation or negotiations obligation 25.542
 continuity of nationality requirement 25.756
 experts 43.96
 foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State 25.810, 25.869
 ICSID Secretary-General as appointing authority 11.16
 interest 46.44 n48
 "investment" 25.146
 "in the territory" requirement 25.190
 pre-investment treaty rights, relevance 25.181
 "measures relating to" investors and investments 25.112
 MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions 25.567
 national arbitrators, right to appoint 39.25
 non-compliance with award 53.45
 number and appointment of arbitrators 37.24, 38.27
 place of proceedings 63.13
 presiding arbitrators, roster 12.2 n2, 37.24
 provisional measures 47.10, 47.158
 in domestic courts 26.183
 publication of awards 48.108
 recognition/enforcement of award 54.22
 in case of revision, supplementation/rectification or annulment proceedings 54.101
 as source of international law 42.171
 stay of enforcement 53.55–6
 submission to arbitration, requirements 25.459
- national of another Contracting State**
Preamble 16: *see also* Contracting State; national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as; nationality (juridical persons); nationality (natural persons)
 Additional Facility
 host State not a Contracting State 25.300: BITs 25.301; legislative provision 25.301
 State of nationality not a Contracting State 25.300: BITs 25.301
 consensual element in determining 25.638, 25.762
 critical date for determination 25.35, 25.679–87
 direct access of non-State party to international forum
 advantages 25.269
 objections 25.269
 purpose of Convention 25.268–9
 government-controlled entity as 25.271–6
 identification as such a national, need for 25.289–98, 25.658
 agreement to treat as national of another Contracting State distinguished 25.709
 in arbitration agreement 25.296
 at time of consent 25.290–3: careful drafting, need for 25.291; diplomatic protection and 25.292; Model Clauses (1993) 25.293, 25.709

- national of another Contracting State (cont.)**
- identification as such a national (*cont.*)
 - entities in BIT arbitration not all having nationality of same State party to BIT and 25.297–8, 25.835–7
 - on institution of proceedings 25.290, 25.294–6: “agreement to treat as” and 25.296, 25.795–805, 25.892, 25.900; consequences attached to nationality 25.295; IR 2(1)(d) 25.294–6; refusal of request, possibility 25.294
 - jurisprudence: *Camuzzi I* 25.297, 25.835–7; *Sempre* 25.297, 25.835–7
 - multipartite proceedings
 - multiple host States 25.282
 - multiple investors 25.277–81: *Goetz* 25.280; *Klöckner I* 25.279; number of co-claimants, relevance 25.281
 - single proceedings 25.279
 - natural and juridical persons distinguished 13.11, 25.637, 25.688, 25.752–3, 25.873–4
 - non-compliance, *ad hoc* arbitration 25.302
 - objective requirement 41.50
 - possibility of various nationalities all of Contracting States 25.289
 - private investor, government-controlled entity as 25.271–6
 - Comment to the Preliminary Draft 25.271
 - criteria 25.271–6
 - functional test 25.271–6
 - jurisprudence: *CDC* 25.273; *CSOB* 25.272; *Rumeli Telekom* 25.275; *Telenor* 25.274
 - status as, corporations having seat or registration in territories covered by Article 70 25.286
 - validity of consent to jurisdiction prior to home State’s ratification 25.287–8, 67.2
 - Holiday Inns* 25.288
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as**
- “... because of foreign control”: *see* foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
 - drafting history 25.761–3, 25.896
 - dual/multiple nationality and 25.766
 - exceptional nature of provision 25.777
 - Executive Directors’ Report 25.763
 - “for the purposes of this Convention”
 - ad hoc* committee membership and 25.902
 - applicability to all nationality provisions 25.897–902, 27.29
 - constitution of tribunal and 25.897–902: difficulties 25.900–1; *SOABI* 25.898–9
 - diplomatic protection and 27.24–9
 - drafting history 25.896
 - form of agreement 25.768–74
 - BITs 25.773, 25.807–9
 - compromis* 25.772
 - joint request (IR 1(2)) 25.772
 - jurisprudence: *Aguas del Tunari* 25.773; *Autopista* 25.771; *Genin* 25.773; *Lucchetti* 25.773; *MTD* 25.773; *Tanzania Electric* 25.770; *Vivendi I* 25.773
 - legislation/treaty offer: additional direct agreement, desirability 25.812; need for acceptance 25.811
 - Model Clauses (1968–93) 25.769, 25.775
 - multilateral treaties, offer: Cartagena Free Trade Agreement (1994) 25.810; Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.810; MERCOSUR Protocols 25.810; NAFTA (1992) 25.810
 - national legislation 25.773, 25.806
 - subsidiary agreement, preference for 25.779
 - unambiguous statement, desirability 25.787
- formalities
- agreement between parties to dispute 25.811
 - documentation, submission at time of request (IR 2(2)) 25.774, 25.776: defective documentation, effect 25.774; evidence of nationality distinguished 25.774
 - identification of controlling nationality, relevance (IR 2(1)(d)) 25.296, 25.795–805, 25.892, 25.900: imprecision, effect 25.797–805; Model Clauses (1993) 25.796; multiple nationalities 25.796
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 25.799–800, 25.805; *Cable TV* 25.774; *Holiday Inns* 25.798; *SOABI* 25.801–2, 25.805
 - requirements for consent to jurisdiction distinguished 25.776
- implicit agreement, possibility of 25.775–94, 25.821
- consent to jurisdiction as 25.776, 25.788: limitation to cases of direct agreement between investor and host State 25.790

Index by Subject

1483

- jurisprudence: *Amco I* 25.780–1; *Cable TV* 25.786; *Holiday Inns* 25.778–9; *Klöckner I* 25.783, 25.817; *LETCO* 25.784, 25.819; *Vacuum Salt* 25.785
- purpose of provision 25.760
- foreign investor corporation established under host State 25.764–5
- shareholders' direct protection under investment protection treaties and 25.792–4
- specific provision, desirability 25.775, 25.777
- test
- controlling interest 25.761–3, 25.764
- incorporation/seat 25.764–5; *Aguas del Tunari* 25.765; *Amco I* 25.765; *Autopista* 25.765; *Cable TV* 25.765; *Klöckner I* 25.765; *LETCO* 25.765; *SOABI* 25.765; *Vacuum Salt* 25.765; *Vivendi I* 25.765
- where party status granted to parent companies 25.791
- national of another Contracting State, exclusion**
- nationals of host State 25.633, 25.636, 25.679, 25.893
- in case of dual/multiple nationality 25.664–78
- constituent subdivision/agency as party and 25.767
- nationals of non-contracting State 25.285, 25.636, 25.660
- juridical persons 25.285, 25.741, 25.894
- reasons: difficulties of enforcement of award 25.285; diplomatic protection and 25.285; reciprocity of obligations between host State and home State 25.285
- permanent residents 25.659
- stateless persons 25.660
- National Grid**
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds, manifest absence of Article 14 qualities 57.57 .30 n30
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.205
- national legislation**
- applicable law and
- reference to, relevance 42.63–9
- specific provision 42.23, 42.63
- concurrent arbitration provisions, choice of method as part of licensing process 25.411, 25.422–5
- as consent to ICSID jurisdiction: *see* consent to ICSID jurisdiction, national legislation as consent or offer
- contingent submission 25.223
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, form and extent of control 25.866
- ICSID advice on arbitration and investment laws 1.6
- interpretation, conflict between earlier and later provisions 26.43
- “investment” 25.134–8
- divergence from ICSID usage 25.138
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 25.773, 25.806
- diversity of provision 25.806
- nationality (juridical persons), variety of criteria 25.718
- nationality of arbitrators:** *see* tribunal (ICSID), appointment of nationals, limitations on
- nationality (juridical persons)**
- absence in Convention of provisions for determining 25.696
- agreement between investor and host State 25.696, 25.708–17
- absence of challenge 25.714
- conditions for effectiveness 25.698, 25.710, 25.716:
- deception/misrepresentation and 25.716, 25.800; host State's specific consent 25.716; parties' awareness of circumstances 25.716, 25.717
- control test 25.710
- desirability 25.709
- freedom to determine (First Draft) 25.696, 25.708
- “have agreed should be treated” provision distinguished 25.709
- implicit agreement 25.716–17
- Model Clauses (1993) 25.709
- reasonable connection, sufficiency 25.717
- applicable law 42.9–12
- Article 42, applicability 42.10–12
- diplomatic protection compared 25.694, 25.698; treatment of enemy aliens in time of war compared 25.694
- domestic law 25.689; home State 25.693
- national legislation/treaties 25.723
- BITs provisions
- determinant nature 25.723
- implicit agreement distinguished 25.717
- variety of criteria 25.719–21

nationality (juridical persons) (cont.)

- commission/tribunal's right to raise of own initiative (AR 41(2)) 25.714
- continuity of nationality 25.755–8
- control test (“piercing the corporate veil”) 25.695–7
 - agreement between parties and 25.710, 25.714, 25.717
 - agreement to “treat as” provision distinguished 25.697
 - difficulties in application 25.695
 - non-Contracting State nationals and 25.695
- critical date
 - see also* foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, critical dates
- consent to jurisdiction 25.475, 25.752–9, 25.871
- consent to jurisdiction, change of nationality following 25.755–8: acquisition of nationality of non-Contracting State and 25.757–8; diplomatic protection and 25.755–8; enforcement of award and 25.755–8; nationality of non-Contracting State 25.755–8
- double time test, practicality/rejection 25.752–3, 25.873–4
- drafting history 25.753
- drafting history 25.640, 25.695–6, 25.741
- dual/multiple nationals 25.741–51
 - all of Contracting States 25.743
 - dominant or effective nationality, relevance 25.662, 25.729, 25.745
 - nationality of host State and: agreement on foreign control, need for 25.766; mixed control 25.745; need to establish nationality of another Contracting State 25.751; subdivision or agency as party to dispute 25.675
 - nationality of non-Contracting State, non-exclusive effect 25.744:
 - diplomatic protection and 25.746–9;
 - universality of Convention and 25.750
 - reasonable degree of control test 25.745
 - specific nationality, need to state (IR 2(1)(d)) 25.743
- effective link, need for/denial of benefits clauses 25.728, 25.736
- effective nationality considerations 25.729
- evidence of
 - host State's right to 25.717
 - IR 2(2) 25.759

- expropriation as deprivation of foreign control and 25.634, 25.895
- flexibility, need for 25.698
- foreign control: *see* foreign control
- host State/non-host State, possibility of different treatment 25.697
- incorporation/seat or control as test 25.694–707, 25.718–22, 42.10
 - as “domestic law of Contracting State” 25.695
 - in excluded territories 25.286
- jurisprudence
 - ADC* 25.736
 - Amco I* 25.703
 - Autopista* 25.747
 - Banro* 25.748
 - Barcelona Traction* 25.694, 27.24
 - CDC* 25.715
 - Impregilo* 25.692
 - Kaiser Bauxite* 25.699
 - LESI-DIPENT* 25.691
 - Loewen* 25.756
 - Mihaly* 25.749
 - MINE* 25.711–14
 - Rompetrol* 25.737–9, 25.754
 - Siag* 25.754
 - SOABI* 25.700, 25.703
 - SPP* 25.699
 - SPP II* 25.699
 - Tokios Tokelès* 25.701–2, 25.723, 25.725–35
 - Vivendi II* 25.755
- legal personality, need for 25.689–93
 - BITs provisions 25.693
 - objective requirement 25.693
- legal status and capacity and 42.10, 42.157–9
- multilateral treaty provisions 25.659, 25.722
- national legislation provisions
 - determinant nature 25.723
 - implicit agreement distinguished 25.717
 - variety of criteria 25.718
- national of non-Contracting State, exclusion 25.285, 25.741, 25.894
- natural persons distinguished 13.11, 25.637, 25.688, 25.755–8
 - date of registration requirement, omission 25.688, 25.755–8
- nationality (natural persons)**
 - absence of problems 25.640
 - agreement between investor and host State 25.647, 25.657–8
 - estoppel and 25.657
 - applicable law 25.641–7

Index by Subject

1485

- BITs provisions 25.659
- diplomatic protection rules distinguished 25.646–7
- law applicable to merits distinguished 25.642, 42.9
- law of State of claimed nationality 25.642–5, 42.9, 52.184, 52.206–7: exceptions 25.642, 25.644, 42.9
- change after consent, effect 25.633
- involuntary change 25.633
- continuity of nationality 25.684–7
- diplomatic protection requirements distinguished 25.684
- critical date 25.637, 25.679–87
- change of nationality between relevant dates 25.685, 25.687
- double consent/registration of request test 25.679–87, 25.873, 36.62: application to non-possession of host State nationality 25.681, 25.683; change from date of institution 25.681; change of nationality between request and registration 25.687
- status as Contracting States distinguished 25.682
- drafting history 25.640, 25.641, 25.648–9, 25.661, 25.665–7, 25.680–1
- dual/multiple nationals 25.661–3
- jurisprudence: *Champion Trading* 25.669–71; *Siag* 25.672–4
- nationality of host State, exclusive effect 25.664–78: agreement to contrary, ineffectiveness 25.668; concurrent possession, possibility of 25.5441; dominant or effective nationality, relevance 25.662, 25.668, 25.670–4; Executive Directors' Report 25.667; involuntary acquisition 25.678; relinquishment of nationality before consent 25.676–7; subdivision or agency as party to dispute 25.675
- nationality of non-Contracting State, relevance 25.661–2, 25.744–50: diplomatic protection and 25.663; estoppel and 25.662
- effective link, need for (*Nottebohm* Case) 25.644–5
- failure to challenge 25.657
- evidence of
- agreement between investor and host State 25.657
- certificate of nationality, conclusiveness 25.648–56
- documentary, need for 25.686
- juridical persons distinguished 25.688, 25.752–3, 25.873–4
- jurisprudence
- Micula* 25.645
- Olguín* 25.645, 25.646–7
- Pey Casado* 25.656, 25.677
- Siag* 25.683
- Soufraki* 25.643, 25.644, 25.650–5, 25.715, 52.183–4, 52.224
- Vacuum Salt* 25.684 n905
- nationality of host State, exclusive effect
- involuntary acquisition 25.641: after consent 25.678
- permanent residents
- Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 25.659
- MERCOSUR Protocols 25.659
- renunciation
- effect 25.676–7
- requirements 25.676–7
- stateless persons 25.660
- Tribunal's right to determine own competence and 25.643, 25.652
- natural justice**, rules of procedure and 44.4, 52.193, 52.279
- ne bis in idem principle** 26.31, 26.114
- annulment of ICSID award and 53.32
- ICSID finding of no jurisdiction and 53.32
- negotiations obligation**: see consultation or negotiations obligation
- Netherlands**, State immunity from execution 55.24, 55.64, 55.126
- New Zealand**
- Arbitration (International Investment Disputes) Act 1979 26.155
- stay of proceedings (ICSID) by domestic court
- Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 26.155–7
- national legislation, relevance 26.157
- NGOs**, charitable activities as “investments” 25.157 n218
- Niger**, Investment Code 1989 25.411, 25.523
- Noble Energy**
- assignment/succession of investor's rights and responsibilities 25.343
- constituent subdivision or agency
- designation 25.251: estoppel and 25.244; timing 25.263
- as party to proceedings, approval of consent 25.907, 25.912, 25.914
- status as 25.246
- evidence, taking of, “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.34
- Noble Ventures**
- closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38) 49.18
- costs and expenses, “loser pays” 61.36

Noble Ventures (cont.)

- evidence, taking of 43.8, 43.71
- “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.32
- evaluation/probative value 43.113
- refusal by tribunal of request for 43.78
- oral procedure 44.94 n110
- supplementation or rectification of award 49.64
- non-Contracting State**, possibility of access to
 - Centre machinery 25.212, 25.213
- non-frustration principle**
 - death, incapacity or resignation of conciliator/arbitrator and 56.2, 56.36–7
 - as fundamental Convention principle 37.2, 37.3, 38.1, 45.5
 - object and purpose of Convention 47.154
 - non-cooperation on procedure 44.18
 - provisional measures and 47.16, 47.73–5
- non-interference principle** 26.3, 26.4
- non liquet, prohibition** 42.2, 42.13, 42.245–8
 - closing the gaps 42.246–7
 - rules of chosen legal system and 42.137
 - drafting history 42.245
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction distinguished 42.246, 42.250
- exhaustiveness/reasons requirement and 42.245, 48.45
- failure to make effective choice of law and 42.38, 42.135–7
- ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) 42.245
- majority decision, obligation to reach and 48.16
- non-retroactivity**
 - consent limited to violations of treaty and 25.510–12
 - continuing breach concept and 25.511–12
 - jurisprudence
 - Generation Ukraine* 25.507 n677
 - Tecmed* 25.512
 - Tradex* 25.508
 - legislation 25.508
 - treaties 25.507
- North Korea**, non-participation 68.8

Occidental

- provisional measures
 - binding effect/legal status 47.21
 - circumstances requiring 47.70–1, 47.147
 - disputed jurisdiction and 47.57

- purpose/rights to be protected:
 - non-aggravation of dispute 47.147;
 - preservation of rights in dispute 47.167–8, 47.169

Oil Platforms, jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.86, 43.117–18, 52.332

Olguín

- appointment of arbitrators, modification of nationality provisions 39.21–2
- diplomatic protection 25.646
- “foreign” investment requirement 25.184
- nationality (natural persons) 25.645, 25.646–7
- preparation of awards 49.17
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24
- tribunal (ICSID), appointment of nationals, limitations on 57.46
- oral procedure**: *see* written/oral procedure
- ordre public**: *see* public policy/*ordre public* (domestic); public policy/*ordre public* (international)

pacta sunt servanda principle, irrevocability of consent and 25.598

Pan American

- applicable law, standing 42.11
- consolidation of proceedings 26.127
- existence of legal dispute 25.46
- fork in the road clauses 26.70
- identical tribunals 37.35
- jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.90
- legal dispute “arising directly”, general measures 25.111
- shareholders as parties to dispute 42.11

Panels

- see also* qualities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership)
- CAMCA parallel 12.2 n2
- Executive Directors’ Report 12.3
- NAFTA parallel 12.2 n2
- remuneration 12.7
- replacement in case of death or resignation 15.6
 - effective date 15.6, 16.6
 - period of service 15.6
- Secretariat staff, exclusion 9.6, 40.26
- separate Panels of conciliators/arbitrators consolidated list 12.6, 16.2
- overlapping membership 12.6, 13.3, 16.2
- termination of designation, by designating authority 15.3
- willingness to serve

- appointment as conciliator or arbitrator
distinguished 12.5: Panel member's
refusal of appointment 12.5
confirmation of, need for 12.5: AFR 21(3)
16.4
- Panels, designation**
effective date
date of notification 16.6
expiry of previous Panel member's term of
office 15.6, 16.6
replacement in case of death or resignation
15.6, 16.6
formal requirements
notification to Secretary-General (AFR 21)
13.2, 16.4: Secretary-General's duty to
keep Contracting States informed (AFR
21(4)) 16.5
multiple designations
likelihood 16.3
primacy: designation by State of nationality
16.3; earlier designation 16.3
- Panels, designation of members by Chairman**
5.4, 13.4–6, 40.4, 40.11, 56.32
2008 list 14.12
number of designees
actual (September 2008) 13.6
desirability of shortfall 13.6
potential 12.4, 13.4, 14.4, 14.11
purpose of provision 13.5
requirements 14.9–12
Secretary-General's advisory role 11.4, 13.5
to meet requirements of a particular
proceeding 13.5, 40.11
- Panels, designation of members by
Contracting States** 56.32
alternatives to, rejection 13.1
four per State 13.1, 13.3, 40.4
implementing legislation 69.8
limited usefulness 13.5
nationality of designees 13.10
non-nationals
indication of nationality in list 13.8
limited use of provision 13.8
nationals of non-member States of the
World Bank 13.7
“nationals of other States with . . . some
affinity” 13.7
notification by Secretariat when designation
due 13.3
procedure (AFR 21) 12.2, 16.4
right 13.3
failure to exercise 13.3, 13.5, 14.5
importance of exercise 13.3
scrutiny, absence 14.6
termination 15.3
- Panels, list**
consolidated 12.6, 16.2
maintenance by ICSID 1.4
Secretary-General's role 11.8
periodic publication
availability on ICSID website 12.6
new designations in Annual Report
12.6
Secretary-General's duty to keep Contracting
States informed of status (AFR 21(4))
16.5
- Panels, nationality of members** 13.7–11
designation by Chairman
each to have different 13.10:
representation of principal legal systems
and 13.10
designation by Contracting States 13.7–9
appointment of nationals to tribunals
distinguished 13.9
natural persons, limitation to 13.11
- Panels, period of service (six years)**
alternative suggestions 15.2
Chairman's right of designation and 13.6
continuation of service beyond six years
15.5
designation for less than six years 15.3
expiry, effect 15.5
on membership of commission or tribunal
15.4, 40.12, 56.1, 56.31–4
replacement in case of death or resignation
15.6
“subject to the pleasure” 15.3
- Panels, representation of principal legal
systems and main forms of economic
activity, need for** 13.10, 14.9
in addition to individual qualities and
qualifications 14.9
fair representation of qualified persons from
both investing and receiving countries
14.11
ICJ Statute origin 14.10
importance in view of applicability of
principles of law common to a group of
countries 14.10
sectors covered 14.11
- Papua New Guinea**, notification of excluded
classes of dispute 25.105, 25.926,
46.11
- parallel treaty and contract claims** 25.54–5,
26.73–113: *see also* fork in the road
clauses
BIT jurisdiction clauses, relevance of
distinction 25.531

parallel treaty and contract claims (cont.)

- breach of treaty and breach of contract claims
 - distinguished 26.83–109
 - difficulty of making clear-cut distinction 26.107–8
- crystallization of new dispute 25.55
- generalia specialibus non derogant* and 26.96
- jurisprudence
 - AES* 26.101
 - Azurix* 26.89–90
 - Bayindir* 26.104–6
 - CMS* 26.86
 - Enron* 26.91
 - Impregilo* 26.102–3
 - Jan de Nul* 25.54–5
 - Lanco* 26.75
 - Salini v. Morocco* 26.76–7
 - SGS v. Pakistan* 26.87–8, 26.116–17
 - SGS v. Philippines* 26.93–9
 - Vivendi I* 26.78–85
- parallel proceedings, risks 26.109
- preservation of ICSID jurisdiction 26.83–92
 - dependence on co-existence of treaty claim 26.87–8, 26.116–18
- Parkerings**, exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.228
- partial award**, “award”, whether 48.27
- partial settlement** 48.74
- parties to the dispute**
 - see also* constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings; Contracting State; insurance indemnity, subrogation; national of another Contracting State; State succession (parties to the dispute)
 - consent to jurisdiction, need for 25.303
 - exclusion
 - home State 25.365–6
 - international organisations 25.270, 25.365
 - private status of investor, need for 25.270
 - international organisations, exclusion 25.270
 - investor States, exclusion 25.270
- parties to the dispute, complexities in corporation structure and** 25.304, 25.319–35: *see also* multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements)
 - applicable law 42.11–12
 - claims on behalf of nationals of non-parties to BIT 25.333–4
 - “group enterprise theory” 25.329
 - joint claimants 25.793
 - jurisprudence

- AGIP* 25.328
- Amco I* 25.324–6
- Cable TV* 25.329 n438
- CMS* 25.792, 42.12
- Holiday Inns* 25.320–3
- Impregilo* 25.334
- Klöckner I* 25.327, 25.553–7
- Lucchetti* 25.793
- MTD* 25.793
- Pan American* 42.11
- Sempra* 25.792
- Vivendi I* 25.793
- Zhimvali* 25.330–2
- provision for in consent clauses, importance 25.335
- shareholders 25.150, 25.792–4
 - effect on treatment as national of another country provision 25.792, 25.794
 - treatment of local subsidiaries as foreign national (Article 25(2)(b)) and 25.791–4
 - tribunals’ diversity of approach 25.329–35
 - unnamed parent companies 25.323–35, 25.791, 25.887
- parties to the dispute, parties not named in original consent agreement** 25.303–73
 - insurance indemnity and: *see* insurance indemnity, subrogation
 - proceedings against State where consent given by subdivision or agency 25.304, 25.311–18, 25.920
 - State succession and: *see* State succession (parties to the dispute)
- peremptory rules of international law/ius cogens**, 42.29, 42.273, 52.263: *see also* public policy/*ordre public* (international)
- Perenco Ecuador**, constituent subdivision or agency, status as 25.246
- Permanent Court of Arbitration**
 - as model for ICSID 12.2
 - Optional Rules for Arbitrating Disputes between two parties only one of which is a State (1993) 43.1
 - Optional Rules for Arbitrating Disputes between two States (1993) 43.1
 - as place of ICSID proceedings 63.14–18
- Pey Casado**
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds 57.37–8
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, procedure 58.16
 - nationality (natural person) 25.656, 25.677
 - provisional measures

- binding effect/legal status 47.19
- disputed jurisdiction and 47.52
- financial guarantee/pre-judgment security 47.95–6
- priority and speed, need for 47.42
- purpose/rights to be protected: exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.117–18; non-aggravation of dispute 47.142; preservation of rights in dispute 47.163, 47.169; preservation of rights of third parties 47.174
- stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.117–18
- treaties, interpretation 47.19
- place of proceedings**
 - annulment proceedings 52.573
 - applicable law and 42.62
 - arbitration/conciliation proceedings, identity of provisions 34.1
 - PCA or other appropriate institution, agreements for 11.3
 - visits and enquiries, costs and expenses 61.28
- Plama**
 - competence of tribunal, Secretary-General's screening role and 41.15
 - costs and expenses, procedural misconduct and 43.29
 - evidence, taking of, evaluation/probative value 43.112
 - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.204
 - "investment", "in accordance with host State law" 25.201
 - MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions 25.573
 - provisional measures
 - circumstances requiring 47.67
 - priority and speed, need for 47.44
 - purpose/rights to be protected: exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.130; non-aggravation of dispute 47.132, 47.146; preservation of rights in dispute 47.165–6, 47.169; preservation of rights of third parties 47.176
 - stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.130–3
- Poland**, non-participation 68.8
- post-hearing submissions** 49.14
- pre-hearing conference (AR 21)** 48.81–2
 - agreement on arrangements for 43.29
 - at initiative of
 - parties 48.82
 - Secretary-General 48.82
 - exchange of information/establishment of facts and 43.9
- pre-judgment measures** 55.96
- preliminary procedural consultation (AR 20)** 44.28, 48.11
 - agreement on
 - proceedings other than at Centre 63.7, 63.21
 - use of updated version of Arbitration Rules and 44.50
 - draft provisional agenda 44.29
 - methodology 44.30
- preliminary procedural consultation (CR 20)** 32.6
- prima facie case:** *see* jurisdiction, joinder to merits
- procedural orders**
 - annulment 52.64
 - awards distinguished 43.64, 47.4, 48.26, 48.40, 48.45, 48.88, 48.104
 - in case of parties' failure to cooperate 45.41
 - closure of proceeding 49.14
 - costs and expenses 61.62
 - drafting, Secretary-General's responsibility 11.10
 - finality/binding effect 53.66
 - individual opinions and 48.104
 - non-compliance, effect on costs 61.28
 - publication 48.121
 - reasons, need for 48.88
 - recognition/enforcement 54.30
 - taking of evidence and 43.55, 43.58–60, 43.61, 43.119, 43.120, 43.123
 - tribunal's discretionary powers and 44.55–8, 45.41, 48.26
- proceedings at approved place (ICSID 63(b))**
 - AFR 26, 63.22
 - AR 13(3) 62.12, 63.20
 - CR 13(3) 62.12, 63.20
 - drafting history 63.24
 - proceedings in territory or region of host State 63.524–5
 - Mobil Oil* 63.11, 63.25
 - timing of approval 63.21
 - preliminary procedural consultation 63.21
 - videolink/teleconference 62.22, 63.21
 - World Bank Offices 63.23
- proceedings at the Centre (ICSID 62)**
 - Additional Facility and 62.7–10
 - annulment proceedings 62.6
 - autonomy of ICSID arbitration process and 44.3, 53.22, 62.3
 - determination by tribunal 62.2

- proceedings at the Centre (ICSID 62) (cont.)**
 recognition/enforcement of award and
 62.3
 seat of Centre
 default option **62.12–13**
 as normal venue **62.11–16**
 Secretary-General's role **62.12, 62.15**
 within territory of Contracting State,
 desirability
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction, effect **62.5:**
 MINE (US courts) **62.5**
- proceedings "at the PCA or any other appropriate institution" (ICSID 63(a))**
 Additional Facility and **63.17 n18**
 drafting history **63.14–15**
 "appropriate institution, whether public or private" **63.14–15**
 Executive Directors' Report **63.15**
 payment for **63.17**
 with whom arrangements made **63.10–11, 63.16**
- proceedings in more than one location**
62.17–22, 63.21: see also evidence,
 taking of, visits and enquiries
ad hoc committee **62.20**
 jurisprudence **62.20**
 requirements
 conformity with Article 63 **62.21**
 parties' agreement **62.21**
- proceedings other than at the Centre "if the parties so agree" (ICSID 63) 2.3, 62.12, 63.1, 63.3–13**
 conformity with Article 63 provisions, need for **63.5, 63.10**
 contractual provision **63.11–12**
 determining factors **63.8**
 access to evidence **63.8**
 convenience **63.8**
 neutrality **63.8**
 territory of Contracting State **63.8**
 freedom of choice **63.4–5**
 meeting of commission/tribunal without parties **63.6**
Mobil Oil **63.11**
 Model Clauses (1968) **63.10**
 Model Clauses (1993) **63.9**
 requirements, approval of commission/tribunal **63.5**
 Secretary-General's role **63.19–20, 63.22**
 timing **63.7**
 instrument consenting to ICSID jurisdiction **63.7**
 NAFTA **63.13**
 timing of agreement, preliminary procedural consultation **63.7**
 within territory of Contracting State,
 desirability **62.4, 63.8**
- proportionality**, disclosure of documents and **43.71**
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings)**
ad hoc committee's power to order **52.573**
 interim measures distinguished **52.540**
 commission's power to make
 recommendations **34.19**
 reasons, need to "point out" **34.19**
 comparable provisions in other international instruments **47.1**
 ICJ Statute as model **14.2, 14.10, 36.30, 41.75, 47.1, 47.19, 47.72, 51.1**
 NAFTA (1992) **47.10, 47.158**
 compliance, refusal to comply **26.175**
 diplomatic protection, in case of improper resort to **27.11**
 drafting history **47.3, 47.11, 47.15–16, 47.23–4, 47.72–4**
 as compromise formula **47.3**
 exclusiveness of tribunal's right **26.165**
MINE **26.151–2**
 need for in light of ICSID enforcement mechanism **26.175**
 registration of request for arbitration, relevance **36.63, 47.48**
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), circumstances requiring 47.63–151**
 avoidance of prejudice to merits, importance **47.2, 47.37, 47.157**
 burden of proof **47.64, 47.65**
 hostile propaganda **26.184, 47.137–40**
 jurisprudence
 Azurix **47.66**
 Biwater Gauff **47.68**
 Maffezini **47.64**
 Occidental **47.70–1**
 Plama **47.67**
 Saipem **47.69**
 Tanzania Electric **47.65**
 necessity and urgency **47.2, 47.63–71, 47.87, 47.132**
 risk of harm other than pecuniary **47.147, 47.166, 47.168**
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), decision/recommendations**
 addressees **47.152–6**
 absence of provision **47.152**
 parties, *CSOB* **47.156**
 annulment **52.64, 52.493, 52.540**
 award, whether **47.4, 47.15, 47.18, 48.4, 48.26, 48.40, 48.88, 48.104**
 binding effect/legal status **47.15–22, 53.66**

Index by Subject

1491

- incorporation in agreement between parties and 47.17, 47.110
- jurisprudence: *Biwater Gauff* 47.22; *Maffezini* 47.18; *Occidental* 47.21; *Pey Casado* 47.19; *Tokios Tokelés* 47.20; *Vacuum Salt* 47.17
- use of “order”, significance 47.18, 47.20–2
- compliance obligation, 47.16, 47.25, 47.154: *see also* provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), decision/recommendations, non-compliance
- date 49.27
- enforcement 47.23–30
- by third States 47.25, 47.153–4, 47.170
- domestic courts’ role: 47.24–30: *see also* provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), domestic courts’ right to order; non-binding nature of recommendation and 47.25
- drafting history 47.23–5, 47.31
- jurisprudence: *Atlantic Triton* 47.25 n36, 47.28; *CSOB* 47.29; *MINE* 47.27; *Zhinvali* 47.30
- recognition and enforcement under Article 54 54.30
- interpretation 50.12
- modification or revocation by tribunal (AR 39(3)) 47.14, 47.58–62
- jurisprudence: *City Oriente* 47.62; *MINE* 47.60; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.61
- non-compliance
- costs and 43.66, 47.34
- damages/penalty 47.23, 47.31
- diplomatic protection and 27.6, 27.9, 27.11
- effect on award 47.16, 47.31–6: *AGIP* 47.34; *Holiday Inns* 47.33; *MINE* 47.35–6, 47.109
- State responsibility and 47.25, 47.156
- provisional nature 47.37–52
- publication 48.121
- requirements
- reasons 48.91
- writing 48.40
- revision 51.4
- supplementation or rectification 49.31
- tribunal’s powers
- limited nature 43.66
- measures other than those requested 47.13
- parties’ right to modify or exclude 47.8–10
- to take initiative 47.11
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), disputed jurisdiction and 47.46–57**
- jurisprudence
- Azurix* 47.54
- Bayindir* 47.55
- Biwater Gauff* 47.56
- CSOB* 47.51
- Holiday Inns* 47.49
- ICJ (*Pulp Mills on the River Uruguay*) 47.47
- Occidental* 47.57
- Pey Casado* 47.52
- SGS v. Pakistan* 47.53
- Vacuum Salt* 47.50
- practice in other international fora 47.48
- Secretary-General’s screening role under Article 36(3) and 47.48
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), domestic courts’ right to order in light of Article 26 exclusive jurisdiction rule 26.162–83, 44.3, 47.105**
- abusive proceedings and 26.171
- Additional Facility Rule 46, relevance 26.179–80
- autonomy of ICSID proceedings and 26.175, 62.3
- jurisprudence
- Atlantic Triton* 26.169–72, 47.103–5
- Cable TV* 26.173
- Holiday Inns* 26.166
- MINE* 26.167–8
- parties’ express consent 26.181–3, 55.95
- AR 39(6) [39(5)] 26.176–8, 44.34, 55.95, 55.97
- AR 39 (addition), as confirmation of existing rule 26.177
- Model Clauses 55.95
- NAFTA formula 26.183
- need for 26.175, 26.177
- procedure 26.183
- stipulation in agreement recording consent to ICSID arbitration, need for 26.176, 26.181, 26.183
- potential for abuse 26.175
- pre- and post-judgment attachment distinguished 55.96
- preservation of evidence and 26.165
- scholarly debate 26.174–5
- special nature of ICSID proceedings and 26.175
- State immunity and 55.96
- urgency of matter, relevance 26.174

- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), procedural matters**
- AR 39(1)–(5) 47.6
 - AR 39(6) [39(5)] 26.176–8, 44.34, 47.5–6, 55.95, 55.97
 - costs and expenses 61.62
 - equality of treatment of States and private investors 47.171–2
 - individual opinions 48.104
 - jurisprudence, *CSOB* 47.13
 - parties' right to be heard 47.12, 47.39
 - failure as serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure 47.12
 - priority and speed, need for 47.37–45
 - accelerated procedure 47.39–45
 - ITLOS compared 47.38 n56
 - jurisprudence: *AGIP* 47.40; *Amco I* 47.40; *Atlantic Triton* 47.40; *Azurix* 47.44; *Bayindir* 47.44; *Biwater* 47.44; *CSOB* 47.40; *Holiday Inns* 47.40; *Maffezini* 47.41; *MINE* 47.40; *Occidental* 47.45; *Pey Casado* 47.42; *Plama* 47.44; *Saipem* 47.45; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.43; *Tanzania Electric* 47.41; *Tokios Tokelès* 47.44; *Vacuum Salt* 47.40; *Zhinvali* 47.43
 - priority (AR 39(2)) 47.39
 - request of party 47.11
 - right to make 26.162
 - timing 44.36, 47.5–6
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), purpose/rights to be protected**
- alternative formulae 47.73–5
 - avoidance of irreparable damage 47.66, 47.67, 47.70, 47.71
 - avoidance of self-help or resort to other remedies 47.79
 - compliance with award 47.79, 47.90–8
 - confidentiality of proceedings 47.75, 47.148–51
 - drafting history 47.72–5, 47.157
 - Comment to Preliminary Draft 47.73
 - exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.75, 47.99
 - Amco I* 47.140
 - Atlantic Triton* 47.103–5
 - CSOB* 47.112
 - MINE* 47.109
 - Pey Casado* 47.117–18
 - Plama* 47.130
 - Tokios Tokelès* 47.128–9
 - non-aggravation of dispute 47.75, 47.79, 47.132, 47.135–47
 - AR 39, Note A 47.135
 - bankruptcy proceedings and 47.144–5, 47.146, 47.165–6
 - confidentiality of proceedings and 47.137–40, 47.150–1
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 47.137–40; *Azurix* 47.144–5; *CSOB* 47.141; *Holiday Inns* 47.136; *Occidental* 47.147; *Pey Casado* 47.142; *Plama* 47.132, 47.146; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.143
 - non-frustration of award 47.16, 47.73–5
 - preservation and production of evidence 47.2, 47.68, 47.75, 47.79, 47.80–9
 - Article 43 obligations in respect of evidence and 47.86–9
 - jurisprudence: *Azurix* 47.83; *Biwater Gauff* 43.62, 47.86–9
 - preservation of “respective rights of either party” 26.163, 47.73
 - equality of treatment as between State and private party 47.171–2
 - preservation of rights in dispute 47.75, 49.157–69
 - AR 39(1) and 47.160, 47.162
 - hostile propaganda and 47.160
 - hypothetical questions and 47.161, 47.163, 47.169
 - jurisprudence: *Amco I* 47.160, 47.169; *Azurix* 47.164, 47.169; *Holiday Inns* 47.159, 47.169; *Maffezini* 47.161, 47.169; *Occidental* 47.167–8, 47.169; *Pey Casado* 47.163, 47.169; *Plama* 47.165–6, 47.169; *Tanzania Electric* 47.162, 47.169
 - prejudice to merits and 57.164, 57.169
 - preservation of *status quo* 47.73, 47.157, 47.162
 - relief available, relevance: monetary compensation as appropriate remedy 47.147, 47.166, 47.168; specific performance/restitution 47.167
 - specific dispute as determined by parties' claims and requests for relief 47.165–6
 - specific performance of contract, possibility of 47.162
 - preservation of rights of third parties 47.173–7
 - Azurix* 47.175
 - Pey Casado* 47.174
 - Plama* 47.176
 - Zhinvali* 47.177
 - protected rights
 - absence of provision for 47.72–5
 - parties' obligation to specify (AR 39(1)) 47.75

- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), purpose/rights to be protected/types of measure, jurisprudence**
AGIP 43.31, 43.61, 47.34, 47.81
Atlantic Triton 47.91–3
Azurix 47.77
Bayindir 47.97
Biwater Gauff 47.78, 47.85–9
Maffezini 47.94
Pey Casado 47.95–6
Sempre 47.84
Vacuum Salt 47.82
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), tribunal’s powers**
adequacy 26.174
Arbitration Facility Arbitration Rules distinguished 47.7
Model Clauses 47.9
recommendations, limitation to: *see* provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), decision/recommendations, binding effect/legal status
- provisional measures (ICSID proceedings), types of measure**
absence of provision for 47.72–5
discovery of evidence 26.164, 43.52, 47.76
drafting history 47.72–4
financial guarantee/pre-judgment security 47.76, 47.90–8
parties’ obligation to specify requested measures (AR 39(1)) 47.76
press dealings, refrain from 47.76
specific performance of contract 47.162
specificity, varying practice 47.77
stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.76, 47.99–134
jurisprudence: *Atlantic Triton* 47.103–5; *CSOB* 26.141, 47.111–14; *Duke Energy* 47.134; *Holiday Inns* 47.100–2, 47.171; *MINE* 47.106–9, 47.171; *Pey Casado* 47.117–18; *Plama* 47.130–3; *SGS v. Pakistan* 47.119–25; *Tanzania Electric* 47.115–16; *Tokios Tokelès* 47.128–9; *Vacuum Salt* 47.110; *Zhinvali* 47.126–7
third party interests and 47.126
- PSEG**
ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, incidental or additional claims arising out of third party contracts 46.41
excluded classes of disputes, notification 25.932–3
- experts 43.100
“investment”
“in accordance with host State law” 25.201
pre-investment activities 25.179
legal dispute “arising directly” 25.102
- public policy/*ordre public* (domestic)**
applicable law and 42.48
application of foreign law and 42.48
Arbitration Rules (AR), modification by parties and 44.21
recognition and enforcement of arbitral award and 42.48, 54.83–6, 54.109
- public policy/*ordre public* (international)**
applicable law and 42.49–52, 42.153
peremptory rules of international law 42.49, 42.273
Security Council decisions and resolutions 42.50
applicable rules of law violating 42.49–52, 42.153, 42.273
ex aequo et bono decisions and 42.273
arrangements in violation of Security Council decisions and resolutions 42.50
international law distinguished 42.52
recognition and enforcement of arbitral award and 54.85
World Duty Free 42.51
- publication of award, parties’ consent to**
48.3, 48.107–29
advantages of publication 48.124–8
stare decisis and 48.128
comparable provisions in other international instruments 48.108
confidentiality of proceedings
AR 6(2) (arbitrator’s declaration) 44.98
AR 15 (privacy of deliberations) 44.99–100
information about status of proceedings distinguished (AFR 22 and 23) 44.111–12
measures to protect oral procedure (AR 32(2)) 44.102
medium for publication 44.112
minutes of hearings (AR 20(1)(g)) 44.107
parties’ right to publish memorials 44.100
provisional measures and 47.75, 47.148–51
reasons for 48.107, 48.123–9
decisions of
ad hoc committee 48.120
new tribunal 48.120

publication of award, parties' consent to (cont.)

- decisions other than awards 48.120–1
- preliminary decisions on jurisdiction 48.121
- procedural orders 48.121
- provisional measures 48.121
- rectification, interpretation or revision, decisions on 48.120, 49.78
- drafting history 48.109
- enforcement proceedings and 48.118
- jurisprudence
 - ADC* 44.110
 - Amco I* 44.114, 47.149
 - Biwater Gauff* 44.116–20
 - Fireman's Fund* 48.117
 - LETCO* 48.118
 - Loewen* 44.109
 - Malaysian Historical Salvors* 44.108, 48.111
 - Metalclad* 44.115
 - World Duty Free* 44.121
- non-publication 48.119, 52.26, 52.34, 52.567
- parties' right to publish 48.114
 - partial publication 48.117
 - unilateral publication 48.114
- positive nature of requirement 48.109
- publication by Centre 44.36, 48.110–13
 - AR 48(4) (1984) 48.110, 49.129
 - AR 48(4) (2006) 44.36, 48.110, 48.129
- authorization by parties 48.111: Model Clauses 48.111; Secretary-General's role (AFR 22) 48.112; timing 48.111
- medium 48.113
- sources
 - publication by Centre 48.113
 - publication by parties 48.115–16

publication of information about cases 48.122**publications (ICSID) 1.5**

- inviolability of archives and 23.1, 23.3
- revenue from sale 17.7
- Secretary-General's role 11.14

qualities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership) 40.1, 40.4, 40.14

- adequacy, complaints relating to 14.6
- annulment of award on grounds of absence 52.123, 52.124
- arbitrators appointed from outside Panel 57.16
- availability for appointment 14.6

- competence in law, commerce, industry or finance 14.3, 16.2, 57.18
 - discretion of States 14.6
 - exclusion of Secretary-General, Deputy Secretary-General and ICSID staff 40.26
 - gender, relevance 48.95
 - high moral character 52.123, 52.276, 57.18
 - ICJ Statute origin 14.2
 - impartiality 14.5, 52.276, 52.295
 - importance in context of particular party or dispute 14.5
 - Panel of Arbitrators 14.3, 16.2, 16.3
 - presumption of 57.19
 - qualifications, unspecified 14.2
 - screening process, absence 14.2, 16.4
 - appointment to commission or tribunal distinguished 14.7
 - similarity in both Panels 16.2
 - statement of, need for 14.4
 - States' obligation to seek advice 14.2
 - tribunal membership distinguished 40.17, 57.20
 - “who may be relied upon to exercise independent judgement” 57.18
- quorum:** *see* arbitral award (ICSID), majority decision

ratification, acceptance or approval (ICSID Convention) 68.1, 75.1: *see also*

- signature (ICSID Convention)
- contingent submission in case of future 25.221–3, 25.299
- drafting history, Executive Directors' Report 68.2
- equivalence of terms 68.1
- need for 25.213, 26.22, 66.2, 66.5, 67.1–2, 68.1
 - Additional Facility and 67.2
- notification 68.1
- participation **Preamble** 10, 68.7, 68.8
 - Latin America 68.9–11: Spanish as authentic language and 68.11
- signature as preliminary to 67.7, 68.1
- World Bank as depositary **Preamble** 9, 66.3, 67.9, 68.1, 70.7, 73.1–3, 75.1, Final Clause, 1

reasons: *see* annulment of award, grounds, failure to state reasons;

exhaustiveness/reasons requirement

recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (Additional Facility) 25.12,

- 26.180, 53.5–9, 54.5, 54.12–22, 54.81: *see also* finality/binding nature of arbitral award (Additional Facility); Recognition

- and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards, New York Convention (1958)
- applicable law 25.12, 53.5, 54.5, 62.8
- Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 54.13–21, 62.8
- review of award, possibility of 54.15
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID) Preamble 25, Preamble 33, 26.179–80: see also compliance with ICSID award; recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (Additional Facility); recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (non-ICSID); stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings; stay of enforcement in interpretation of award proceedings**
- automatic nature 54.9
 - parties' right to modify or exclude 54.9
- autonomy of ICSID proceedings, departure from 55.8
- BITs provision for 54.22
- choice of forum
 - freedom 54.26–7
 - location of assets and 54.26, 54.27
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 54.3–6
 - Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 54.4–5
 - Treaty of Rome (1957) 54.6, 54.97, 54.106, 54.110
- conformity of award with international law and 42.114, 42.193–4
 - Amco I* 42.194
- costs and expenses 61.67
- denunciation of Convention and 72.11
- designation of competent courts or other authorities 11.7
- diplomatic protection and 54.11, 54.28
- dispute relating to, reference to ICJ 64.5
- drafting history 54.4, 54.7–8, 54.66, 54.73
- exclusive remedy rule and 54.10
- host State as main beneficiary of provision 54.7, 54.8
- implementing legislation 54.28, 54.104, 69.5–6
- nationality and 27.29
- non-compliance
 - as breach of treaty obligation 54.28
 - ICJ proceedings 54.28
 - implementation obligations and 54.28
- State responsibility and 54.28
- non-cooperation and 45.5
- place of ICSID proceedings, relevance 62.3
- public policy/*ordre public* (domestic) and 42.48, 54.83–6, 54.109
- public policy/*ordre public* (international) and 54.85
- reasons for provision 54.7–8
- stay of enforcement and: *see* stay of enforcement in recognition and enforcement proceedings
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), applicability**
- annulled award 52.569, 52.571, 54.35–6
 - partial annulment 54.36
- award modified by supplementation/rectification 54.34
- discontinuance order 48.71
- final awards, limitation to 54.30
- interpretation, revision or annulment decisions 50.28, 54.33
- non-pecuniary obligations
 - allowability 54.75–80
 - discontinuance of inappropriate practices 54.75
 - enforceability 54.79–80
 - inclusion in settlement agreement 54.77
 - jurisprudence: *Enron* 54.78; *Goetz* 54.77–9
 - possibilities 54.75
 - reinstatement of personnel/employment of local personnel 54.75
 - restitution 54.75
 - specific performance 54.75
- pecuniary obligations 54.5, 54.46, 54.72–80, 54.113: *see also* recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), enforcement
 - Additional Facility awards compared 54.5
 - recognition/enforcement distinguished 54.46
 - preliminary awards incorporated in final award 54.30
 - preliminary decision declining jurisdiction 54.31
 - settlement agreement 25.82, 48.79, 54.32
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), applicable law**
- compliance, method 54.113
- drafting history 54.110–12
 - Executive Directors' Report 54.111

- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), applicable law (cont.)**
 enforcement
lex fori 54.2, 54.47, 54.74, 54.105, 54.110–15, 55.1, 55.6, 55.11, 55.13
 procedural aspects, limitation to 54.112
 recognition
 Convention 54.47
 courts' failure to distinguish 54.114
 State immunity under 55.1, 55.11
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), "Each Contracting State shall recognize..."** 54.23–9, 55.27
 compliance obligations of parties to award distinguished 53.12, 54.23
 drafting history 54.8, 54.24–5
 Executive Directors' Report 54.25
 failure to comply as breach of Convention 54.28
 nationality requirements and 54.26
 "shall enforce the pecuniary obligations" 55.27
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), enforcement**
 applicable law, *lex fori*, host State as forum 55.111–14
 domestic courts' role 26.3, 26.174, 53.39 n36, 54.29, 54.87
 in case of annulled award 52.571
 enforcement measures, need for as breach of Article 53 compliance obligation 53.35–6
 nationals of non-Contracting State as parties 25.285
 pecuniary obligations, reasons for limitation to 54.73–4
 State immunity and 64.14
 waiver 26.182
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), "enforcement"/"execution", failure to distinguish** 54.64–71
 comparison of different language versions 54.64–5, 54.70
 domestic court practice 54.67–8, 54.71
 interchangeability 54.70, 54.114
 jurisprudence
LETCO 54.67
SOABI (French proceedings) 54.68
 scholarly debate 54.69
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), as final judgment of domestic court** 41.22, 54.44, 54.88–91
 drafting history 54.88–9
 Executive Directors' Report 54.89
 federal constitutions and 54.92–6, 69.5
 drafting history 54.92
 United States 54.93–8
 position in hierarchy, relevance 54.90
 State immunity from execution and 54.91, 55.2
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), finality/nonreviewability and** 54.81–7, 54.112
 drafting history 54.82–5
 jurisprudence
Benvenuti & Bonfant (French proceedings) 54.86, 54.109
SOABI (French proceedings) 54.86
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), procedure** 54.97–105
 applicability to recognition 54.45
 certified copies of award 54.98–9
 subsequent stay of execution, courts' duty to check 54.99
 designation of competent authorities 54.2, 54.106–9
 drafting history 54.106
 federal State practice 54.108
 manner of compliance 54.108–9:
 difficulties arising from 54.109
 States complying (April 2008) 54.197
 drafting history 54.97
 executive control of proceedings 55.24
 implementing measures 54.104
 nexus/"connection with underlying claim" requirement 55.50–4
 original action, legality of requirement for 54.95, 54.105
 simplified procedure 54.105
 simultaneous proceedings in several countries 54.103
 avoidance of double satisfaction 54.103
 partial payment in different States 54.103
res judicata considerations 54.44, 54.103
 standing 54.102
 diplomatic protection and 54.102
 State on behalf of constituent subdivision or agency 54.102
 succession, problems caused by 54.102
 third parties 54.102
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), recognition** 54.42–63
 applicable law, Convention 54.47
 definition 54.42
 effect 54.44, 54.47
 jurisprudence
AIG 54.61–3, 55.118

- Benvenuti & Bonfant* (French proceedings) 54.50–2, 54.86
LETCO 54.56–60, 54.96, 54.105, 54.114
SOABI 54.53
SOABI (French proceedings) 54.53–4
 need for 54.45
 preliminary decision declining jurisdiction 54.45
 obligation 55.6
 as preliminary to enforcement 54.43, 54.49, 54.51, 55.6
 in absence of assets 54.49
 procedure 54.42
res judicata and 54.43–8
 State immunity and 54.48, 54.50–63, 55.6
- recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (non-ICSID)** 25.228
 domestic courts 26.149–53, 52.5
MINE 26.149–53, 26.167
 prejudgment attachments distinguished 26.151, 26.167
- Recognition and Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards, New York Convention (1958)**
 annulment of award 52.130 n170, 52.271 n414, 52.278 n417, 52.338 n520
 stay of enforcement and 52.576 n832, 52.627
 applicability
 Additional Facility awards 54.5, 54.13–21, 62.8
 commercial transaction 54.18–19
 foreign arbitral awards 54.20–1
 in State not party to ICSID Convention 54.5
 grounds for refusal to recognize/enforce 52.6, 52.118 n163, 54.14–15
 ICSID Convention, relationship with 54.4–5
 limiting declarations 54.16–18
rectification of award: *see* supplementation or rectification of award
Redfern Schedule 43.80
regional centres 2.1
registrar, Secretary-General 11.1
registration: *see* request for arbitration
renvoi, 42.53–5, 42.161–6: *see also* applicable law, in absence of agreement between parties, host State law, “including its rules on the conflict of laws” (*renvoi*)
- reopening of proceedings:** *see*
 closure/reopening of proceedings
- replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death, incapacity or resignation**
 in accordance with original method 56.15–19
 AR 11 56.17–19, 58.18
 drafting history 56.17–18
 original failure of party to make appointment and 56.17–19
ad hoc committee
 absence of provision in Convention 52.548–52, 57.4–5
 distinguished 56.4
 conciliation commission, by member of Panel 12.4, 13.5
 death 15.4, 15.6, 56.28–30
 Adriano Gardella 56.30
 AMT 51.32 n17
 Holiday Inns 56.29
 drafting history 56.3
 incapacity
 definition 56.20: circumstances calling for resignation distinguished 56.20
 special procedure 56.20–1: Arbitration Rules (1984) 56.21
 jurisprudence, *MTD* 56.13
 non-frustration principle 56.2, 56.36–7
 resignation: *see* resignation of conciliator/arbitrator
 suspension of proceedings (AR 10) 56.9
 resumption (AR 12) 56.10–13: effect 56.13; repeat of oral proceedings solely at request of new conciliator/arbitrator 56.12
- replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following disqualification** 58.17–19
 AR 11 58.18
 AR 12 58.19
 CR 11 58.18
 CR 12 58.19
 drafting history 58.17
 replacement following death, incapacity or resignation compared 58.18–19
- representation of parties** 44.72–9
 “agents” 44.75
 AR 18 44.73, 44.75
 inclusion
 award (AR 47(1)(d)) 44.77
 request 36.33, 44.74
 jurisprudence
 Generation Ukraine 44.78
 Scimitar 44.79
 legal qualifications, desirability 44.72
 practice of using lawyers 44.76
 scope of authority, need to indicate 44.75

Repsol

- ad hoc* committee, appointment to 52.454
- annulment of award, grounds
 - manifest excess of powers, failure to apply correct applicable law 52.222
 - serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure: “serious departure”/“fundamental rule” 52.281; standing limits, violation 52.333
- annulment, grounds, manifest excess of power 52.136, 52.147, 52.164, 52.182
- annulment, request for, exhaustion of procedural remedies as political imperative 52.45
- constituent subdivision or agency
 - designation as 25.250
 - status as 25.246
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, changes to administrative structure 25.318
- delay/refusal to pay advances, effect on costs 52.104, 61.40
- res judicata*, administrative decision and 52.182
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
 - circumstances requiring 52.610, 52.613
 - procedure (AR 54) 52.605
 - security for eventual payment of award 52.605, 52.637–9
- request for arbitration**
 - see also* Institution Rules (IR) Additional Facility and 36.7
 - defects in, relevance 36.38
 - documentation, relevance 25.61
 - drafting history 36.5, 36.19, 36.23
 - drafting, importance 36.34
 - Executive Directors’ Report 36.11
 - initiative 36.9–10
 - constituent subdivision or agency 36.9
 - investor’s right of without authorization from home State 36.9
 - joint request (IR 1) 36.10, 36.25, 36.28
 - as part of written procedure 44.84, 44.85
 - procedure 36.11–13
 - renewal
 - lodging fee, need for 36.58
 - requirements as for original request 36.58
 - right to following refusal 36.58
 - time limits 36.17
 - NAFTA provisions 36.17
 - parties’ agreement 36.17
- request for arbitration, required information** 36.22–31, 44.85
 - approval of consent by subdivision or agency 25.479, 25.915
 - “arising directly” requirement, information relating to 25.86, 25.123
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, evidentiary documentation, need for 36.28
 - correction 36.37
 - evidence of authority for consent (IR 2(1)(f)) 25.632, 36.26, 44.40
 - evidence of consent 25.437, 25.479, 25.915
 - identity of parties 25.36, 25.214, 25.258
 - intervention/addition after registration of request 36.26 n31
 - informal consultation with Centre 36.35–7, 36.65–7
 - Tokios Tokelès* 36.66–7
 - Institution Rules (IR) as vehicle for determining 36.23
 - instruments recording consent 25.379
 - investor’s nationality 25.294, 25.686, 25.743, 25.759
 - documentation showing agreement to treat as national of another Contracting State 25.774, 25.776
 - IR 1 36.11
 - IR 2 36.24–43
 - IR 2(f) (2003 addition) 44.26, 44.40
 - jurisprudence
 - Cable TV* 36.39–40
 - CMS* 36.27
 - Impregilo* 36.27, 36.41–2
 - Scimitar* 36.27
 - SPP* 36.26 n31
 - SPP II* (jurisdiction) 36.26 n31
 - Vacuum Salt* 36.27, 36.51
 - Vivendi II* (jurisdiction) 36.27, 36.43
 - legal nature of dispute 25.61
 - nationality of investor 39.8
 - non-compliance, effect 36.39–43
 - optional information 36.32–4
 - parties’ agreement on number and appointment of arbitrators 36.32, 36.33, 37.16
 - procedural agreements 36.33: place and language 36.33
 - representation of parties 36.33, 44.74
 - procedural nature 36.38–43
 - proof distinguished 36.27, 36.51
 - purpose of provision 36.38
 - scope of provision 36.22
 - variety of proposals 36.23
 - prima facie* proof 36.23
 - waiver, exclusion 36.25
- request for arbitration, requirements**
 - approval of home State, rejection of proposal 36.9

- copies
 - requisite number 36.15
 - transmission to respondent (IR 5) 36.18–20: as opportunity to settle 36.20; respondent's right to choose whether to respond 36.20
- lodging fee 36.16, 36.58, 59.8–9
 - non-payment, effect 36.16
- NAFTA provisions 36.21
- official language, use of 36.11, 36.14, 36.52–3, 44.62
 - effect of choice on language of proceedings 36.14, 44.62
- parties' agreement to modification 36.21
- supporting documentation (AFR 30) 36.15, 36.28
 - language 36.15
- request for arbitration, Secretary-General's role**
 - archive 11.8
 - basis of decision 36.48–56
 - consequences 36.62
 - documentation, relevance 36.28, 36.52
 - drafting history 36.44–5, 36.48, 36.57
 - effect 36.20
 - finality of decision 36.57–9
 - lodging fee, determination 36.16
 - notification 36.60–1
 - parties' representatives as addressees 44.74
 - timing (AR 6(1)(a)) 36.60
 - provisional measures and 36.63, 47.48
 - refusal 25.214, 36.54–5
 - "manifestly" outside jurisdiction 25.259, 25.479, 25.759, 36.2, 36.54, 52.141, 52.172
 - rarity/examples 36.55
 - renewal of request, right of 36.58
 - registration 36.48–63
 - determination of jurisdiction distinguished 36.40, 36.59
 - effect of decision 36.59, 44.40
 - obligation 36.56, 52.95
 - respondent's right to challenge request 36.50
 - effect on right to challenge jurisdiction 36.50
 - screening 36.44–70
 - competence, tribunal's right to determine and 36.59, 41.9, 41.11–15, 47.48, 52.141, 52.172
 - dependence on provision of all required information 36.25
 - designation as constituent subdivision or agency and 25.259
 - finding of conformity, rejection of proposal for 36.48
 - ICC Rules compared 36.4
 - jurisprudence: *Holiday Inns* 41.13; *Mihaly* 41.14; *Plama* 41.15
 - nationality of investor and 25.759
 - nature of role 25.214, 41.94, 52.141
 - presumption of accuracy of information 36.51
 - provisional measures 47.48
 - purpose of provision 36.45–6: Executive Directors' Report 36.45
 - as replacement for *prima facie* proof requirement 25.61, 36.23, 36.44: joinder of objections to jurisdiction and merits 41.86–92
 - requests for annulment, revision, resubmission or interpretation distinguished 36.8, 52.667
 - resubmission to new tribunal 52.667
 - summary procedure (AR 41(5)) and 41.94
 - time required for 36.56
 - translation of supporting documentation and 36.52–3
 - SPP* 36.53
 - transmission of copies to respondent 36.18–19
 - tribunal's exclusive right to determine its own competence and preliminary nature of Secretary-General's role 41.11–15, 47.48, 52.141, 52.172: Executive Directors' Report 41.12
 - request for registration:** *see* request for arbitration
 - res judicata**
 - administrative decision and 52.182
 - concurrent arbitration provisions 26.31
 - exclusive remedy rule and 26.145
 - failure to recognize as ground for annulment 52.165–6
 - finality/binding nature of award and 42.76, 53.10, 53.31–2
 - new facts and 52.695
 - non-pecuniary obligations and 54.80
 - partial annulment and 52.497–9, 52.674–82
 - recognition of award and 54.43–8
 - desirability as protection against proceedings in another Contracting State 54.44, 54.103
 - resubmission of dispute after annulment and 52.10, 52.674–88, 52.695
 - reservations (ICSID)** 25.924
 - absence of provision for 68.3–5
 - exclusion of classes of dispute as alternative 68.3
 - admissibility, Article 64 (ICJ) and 64.4, 68.4

reservations (ICSID) (cont.)

- applicable law
 - customary law 68.5
 - VCLT (1969) 68.5
- Article 64 declaration distinguished 68.4
- notification of excluded classes of dispute distinguished 68.4

reservations (treaties)

- customary international law 68.5
- VCLT (1969) 25.924

resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.22–7

- grounds 56.22
 - absence in Convention/Rules of Procedure 56.22, 56.40
 - conflict of interests 56.22
- jurisprudence
 - ADC* 56.25
 - Azurix* 56.24
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* 56.26
 - Continental Casualty* 56.24
 - Generation Ukraine* 56.25
 - Kaiser Bauxite* 56.24
 - LETCO* 56.24
 - MTD* 56.27
 - Olguín* 56.24
 - Salini v. Jordan* 56.24
 - SOABI* 56.24, 56.26
 - Tokios Tokelès* 56.26
 - World Duty Free* 56.24
- procedure (AR 8) 56.23, 56.39–40
 - disqualification of conciliator/arbitrator (ICSID 58) distinguished 58.9

resignation of conciliator/arbitrator without consent, replacement from Panel 56.35–44

- conditional resignation, effect 56.43
- drafting history 56.16–17, 56.36
- exceptional nature of procedure 56.15, 56.19, 56.35–6
 - limitation to party appointments 56.38
 - reason for 56.35–6: continuity of membership 56.37; non-frustration 56.36–7
- jurisprudence
 - Enron* 56.44
 - Holiday Inns* 56.43
- nationals or co-nationals, eligibility 56.42
- powers of, Chairman 37.3, 56.41–2
- procedure
 - failure to reach agreement, effect 56.40
 - notification to other members of commission or tribunal or Secretary-General 56.39

- refusal of consent, effect 56.41
- time limits 56.42

resubmission of dispute after annulment 11.9, 52.569, 52.656–700

- admissibility of
 - new arguments 52.546, 52.692–3: estoppel and 52.693
 - new claims 52.689–92: claims not considered by first tribunal 52.692
- annulment, decision on
 - finding of invalidity 52.10
 - interpretation of Article 52 50.13
 - scope 52.10: annulled part of award 52.510, 52.689
- Arbitration Rules (AR), applicability 44.6
- competence of tribunal, determination by new tribunal 41.4
- constitution of new tribunal
 - in accordance with provisions for constitution of original tribunal 52.668: modification by parties 52.669
- counterclaims, relevance 46.66
- decision as “award” 48.2, 48.25, 48.90
 - annulment 52.81–2, 52.493
 - certification and dispatch 49.8, 49.25
 - interpretation of Article 52 50.12
 - revision 51.5
 - supplementation or rectification 49.30
- discretionary nature 52.662
- drafting history 52.656–7, 52.675
- failure of parties to appear or present case 45.6, 45.48, 45.86
- ILC Model Rules on Arbitral Procedure (1958) as model 52.657
- individual opinions 48.106
- jurisprudence
 - Amco II* 46.27–8, 46.66, 46.91, 52.165–6, 52.658, 52.664, 52.671, 52.673, 52.675–8, 52.685–8, 52.690–2, 52.694
 - CMS* 52.684
 - Klöckner I* 52.684
 - Klöckner II* 52.659, 52.664
 - MINE* 52.660
 - Vivendi II* 52.672, 52.679–82, 52.695
- procedure
 - AR 55 52.665–7
 - time limits, absence 52.666
- res judicata* and 52.10, 52.165–6, 52.674–88
 - legal effect of reasoning of *ad hoc* committee 52.663, 52.683–8
 - new facts and 52.695
- Secretary-General’s role 11.9, 52.665–7
 - request for arbitration distinguished 36.8, 52.667

Index by Subject

1501

- status of parties, change of status 52.670–3
 State succession and 52.670
- review of award:** *see* appeal from ICSID award, exclusion (ICSID 53(1)); finality/binding nature of arbitral award (ICSID); recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), finality/nonreviewability and
- revision of award, applicability**
 annulment proceedings 51.6, 51.8, 52.79, 52.545, 52.546, 52.568
 award by new tribunal after annulment 51.5
 conciliation proceedings 33.5
 decision
 on costs 61.70
 on interpretation 50.29
 preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.24, 41.73, 51.4
 on supplementation or rectification 51.6, 54.79
 discontinuance order 48.71
 settlement award 48.78
- revision of award, decision on**
 annulment 52.79, 52.493
 as “award” 48.6, 48.29, 48.89, 48.105, 48.120
 certification and dispatch 49.8, 49.25
 decision on interpretation compared 50.27–9, 51.25
 inclusion on certified copy of award 51.39
 individual opinions and 48.105
 publication 48.120
 requirements 48.29, 48.88
- revision of award (general)**
see also stay of enforcement in revision of award proceedings
 comparable provisions in other international instruments 51.1
 definition 51.1
 drafting history 51.2, 51.14, 51.17, 51.23–4, 51.26
 interpretation distinguished 51.7
- revision of award, grounds**
 error of law 51.17
 failure to decide all issues 51.17
 new fact: *see* revision of award, new fact
- revision of award, jurisprudence**
AMT 51.3, 51.29, 51.40
Siemens 51.12, 51.29, 51.41
- revision of award, new fact**
 burden of proof 51.18, 51.24
 critical date (applicant), completion of presentation of case 51.21
 critical date (tribunal), signature and transmission of award to Secretary-General 51.20
 duty of parties to bring to attention of tribunal 51.21
 fact arising after completion of award 51.19
 law distinguished 51.17
 liability to affect award decisively and 50.18, 51.14, 51.16
 affect on reasons and 51.18
 fact affecting damages 50.18
 fact affecting legal position of parties 51.18
 ICJ jurisprudence, 51.18 nn10 and 11
 non-existence of decisive fact as 51.16
 need for 43.38, 51.10, 51.16
 new document as 51.16
 relating to jurisdiction or merits 50.18
 unknown to tribunal or applicant 51.10, 51.14, 51.19–24
 attribution by analogy with ILR Articles on State Responsibility 51.19
 ignorance of other party, relevance 51.22
 negligence of applicant and 51.10, 51.14, 51.23–4
- revision of award, procedure and administrative matters**
 Arbitration Rules (AR)
 applicability 44.6
 AR 50 51.9–14
 AR 53 50.23–6, 51.15
 costs and expenses 61.63
 failure of party to appear 45.48, 45.86
 individual opinions 48.105
 request by party, need for 51.8
 required information (AR 50) 51.30
 date of discovery of new fact 51.10, 51.13, 51.30
 identification of award 51.10, 51.13, 51.14
 points on which change sought 51.10
 Secretary-General’s role 11.9, 51.8–12, 51.14, 51.20, 51.31
 request for arbitration distinguished 36.8
 right to initiate 51.8
 stay of annulment proceedings pending 51.12, 51.41
 termination of tribunal’s activity, need for 51.4
 tribunal’s right to undertake on own initiative 51.8
- revision of award, request for**
 existence of dispute, relevance 51.7
 receipt and registration 11.9
 refusal, grounds 51.10, 51.14

revision of award, submission to original tribunal 51.2–3, 51.32–3annulment distinguished 51.3, 52.2
jurisprudence*AMT* 51.32*Siemens* 51.32

preference for 51.3

revision of award, time limits 51.2–3, 51.26–31

deferral 49.83–5

drafting history 51.26

relevant dates

date of award 51.13, 51.27: dispatch
51.28discovery of new fact 51.10, 51.13, 51.27,
51.30extension in case of supplementation or
rectification 49.81–5, 51.28, 53.59

signature of award 48.37, 49.10

time limits for other post-award remedies
distinguished 51.11, 52.85**Reynolds**, excluded classes of disputes,
notification 25.938**RFCC**

identical tribunals 26.128, 26.129

non-publication 52.26, 52.34, 52.567

rejection of request for 52.34

Rompotrol, nationality (juridical persons)
25.737–9**RosInvest**, MFN clause, applicability to dispute
settlement provisions 25.575 n781**Rules of Procedure**: *see* Additional Facility
Arbitration Rules; Additional Facility
Conciliation Rules (2006);
Administrative and Financial Regulations
(AFR); Arbitration Rules (AR);
Conciliation Rules (CR)**Rumeli Telekom**, private investor,
government-controlled entity as 25.275**Russia**, signature/ratification 68.8**Saipem**consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations
25.539constituent subdivision or agency, designation
as and State responsibility for acts of
distinguished 25.234disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator,
grounds, manifest absence of Article 14
qualities 57.32–3

exclusive remedy rule 26.121

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies 26.227

“foreign” investment requirement 25.186

“investment”, “in accordance with host State
law” 25.201judicial decisions as source of international
law 42.187

jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.91

legal dispute “arising directly” 25.102

provisional measures, circumstances requiring
47.69**Salini v. Jordan**constituent subdivision or agency, designation
as and State responsibility for acts of
distinguished 25.234disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator,
grounds, manifest absence of Article 14
qualities 57.27

existence of legal dispute 25.49

MFN clause, applicability to dispute
settlement provisions 25.572

resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24

Salini v. Moroccoconsent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations
25.527constituent subdivision or agency, designation
as and State responsibility for acts of
distinguished 25.234, 25.235

identical tribunals 26.128

“investment” 25.127

criteria/*Salini* test 25.154–6, 25.171,
25.204“in accordance with host State law”
25.200

parallel treaty and contract claims 26.76–7

Salukaancillary claims, simultaneous determination,
jurisdiction, need for 46.95

counterclaims 46.67, 46.81

“investment”, “in accordance with host State
law” 25.201**Santa Elena**applicable law, applicable rules of
international law 42.22

diplomatic protection, exclusion 27.46

evidence, taking of, visit to scene 43.123

existence of dispute, measures to remedy
dispute, relevance 25.75

interest, claim for 46.56

international law/host State law,
interrelationship, applicable rules of
international law 42.222

rectification 49.46–8

supplementation or rectification 49.46–8

costs and expenses 49.48, 61.63

Saudi Arabia, notification of excluded classes of
dispute 25.926

Scimitar

- constituent subdivision or agency, status as 25.246
- failure of claimant to appear 45.23
- legal status and capacity of investor, applicable law 42.159
- representation of parties 44.79
- request for arbitration, required information, addition of party after registration 36.27

screening: *see* request for arbitration, Secretary-General's role, screening

seat (ICSID)

- place of conciliation/arbitration distinguished 2.3, 62.13
- regional centres 2.1
- relocation, possibility of 2.1, 2.2
 - on decision of Administrative Council 2.1
- two-thirds majority requirement 7.8
- waiver of State immunity and 26.9, 26.10
- World Bank Headquarters 2.1–5, 36.12, 62.13
 - relocation, possibility of 6.2

Secretariat

- costs and expenses: *see* costs, fees and expenses (Centre)
- exclusion from arbitration and conciliation Panels 9.6
- high officials
 - concern about proliferation of high officials 9.1
 - other officials, uniformity of treatment 21.10
- personal immunities and privileges 21.1
 - high and other officials, uniformity of treatment 21.10
- personal immunity from legal process, waiver by Secretary-General (AFR 32(1)) 21.6
- staffing 9.5
- tribunal's powers in respect of 43.60

Secretaries to commissions, tribunals and *ad hoc* committees

- appointment 59.11
- attendance at proceedings 44.102
- certification and dispatch of decisions on jurisdiction 49.8
- costs and expenses 59.11
 - advance payment, responsibility for 61.48

Secretary-General, acting 10.7–9

- in case of vacancy, absence or inability to act of Secretary-General and any Deputy Secretaries-General 10.9

- Deputy Secretary-General 10.7–8
- determination of order: by Administrative Council in advance 10.7–8; by Secretary-General 10.7; by seniority 10.8; Financial Regulation, 9 (1) 10.8; on proposal of Chairman 10.8

Secretary-General, powers and functions

- Additional Facility 11.15, 25.31
- conciliation/arbitration proceedings 25.202, 25.224
- fact-finding proceedings 25.210
- administrative and advisory nature 11.1
- advisory
 - ad hoc* committee, designation of members 11.4
 - conciliation and administrative Panels, designation of members 11.4
 - disqualification of conciliators and arbitrators 11.4
- amendment of Convention, communication of proposed text to members of Administrative Council 11.4, 65.3
- appointing authority in non-ICSID arbitrations 11.2, 25.227, 25.229, 25.302
- appointment to *ad hoc* committee 11.5, 11.8, 52.454
- audit 11.6
- budget
 - execution 11.6
 - preparation and submission to Administrative Council 11.6
- conciliation or arbitration proceedings
 - administrative arrangements 11.10
 - appointment of Secretary 11.10
 - approval of agreement under Additional Facility 11.15
 - as channel of communication 11.11
 - costs and expenses 11.12
 - draft procedural orders 11.10
 - non-ICSID proceedings: *see* arbitration (non-ICSID), Secretary-General as appointing authority
 - place of proceedings, arrangements for 63.22
 - provision of translations, interpretation and duplication 11.10, 44.66
 - request for: *see* request for arbitration, Secretary-General's role
 - Secretary of Tribunal's responsibilities 11.12
 - convening of meeting of Administrative Council 7.3, 11.4
- costs and expenses
 - advance payment 61.48, 61.52, 61.54

Secretary-General, powers and functions*(cont.)*

- fees and expenses, determination of 11.12, 60.3–7, 60.13
- distribution through Convention 11.1
- exclusion of classes of dispute, notification 11.7, 25.922
- Executive Directors' Report 11.1
- information, publication and dissemination 11.14
- legal representative 11.1
- non-exhaustive nature of Article 11 11.2
- principal officer of Centre 11.1
- publication of award/information relating to proceedings 44.111, 48.112
- recording of
 - conciliation and arbitration Panels, lists 11.8, 13.2
 - designations of constituent subdivisions and agencies 11.7, 25.259
 - designations of courts or other competent authorities 11.7
 - implementing measures 11.7
 - information relating to signature, ratification, entry into force, notice of denunciation and implementation of Convention 11.7
 - maintenance of archive of documents 11.8
 - notification of exclusion of territories 11.7
 - requests for conciliation or arbitration 11.8, 11.9
- registrar 11.1
 - authentication of awards, certification of copies and dispatch to parties 11.9, 49.3–9, 49.14, 49.37, 54.98–9
 - receipt and registration of requests for:
 - annulment of award 11.9, 52.83–6, 52.95–104, 52.586; conciliation or arbitration 11.9; interpretation of award 11.9, 50.22, 50.24; resubmission of dispute after annulment 11.9, 52.665–7; revision of award 11.9, 51.8–12, 51.14, 51.20, 51.31; supplementation or rectification of award 11.9, 49.34, 50.22
 - representation of Centre 11.1
 - signature of agreements 11.3:
 - Memorandum of Administrative Arrangements with World Bank (1967) 11.3; for provision of facilities under Article 63(a) 11.3
 - screening of requests: *see* request for arbitration, Secretary-General's role, screening

sources

- Additional Facility Rules 11.2
- Administrative and Financial Regulations (AFR) 11.2
- Arbitration Rules (AR) 11.2
- Conciliation Rules (CR) 11.2
- Convention 11.2
- Institution Rules (IR) 11.2
- staff
 - appointment 11.1, 11.5
 - conditions of service 11.5
 - direction 11.5
 - disciplinary measures 11.5
 - dismissal 11.5
 - waiver of immunity of
 - Centre (AFR 32(1)(a)) 20.5
 - staff (AFR 32(1)) 21.6
 - written procedure 44.84, 44.92
- Secretary-General/Deputy Secretaries-General**
 - Deputy Secretaries-General
 - 1999–2013 9.4
 - concern about proliferation of high officials 9.1
 - Executive Directors' Report 9.1–2
 - limitation to one 9.1–2
 - regional appointments 9.1
 - panel membership, exclusion 40.26
 - personal immunities and privileges 21.1
 - personal immunity from legal process, waiver by Chairman (AFR 32(2)) 21.6
 - Secretaries-General, 1967–2008 9.3
 - tax privileges 24.4
- Secretary-General/Deputy Secretaries-General, conditions of service**
 - determination by Administrative Council
 - 6.17
 - on election 6.17
 - dismissal, grounds, absence from Convention 10.1
 - period of service 10.1, 10.2, 10.3
 - first election 10.3
 - six years 10.3
 - proposals by Chairman of Administrative Council 10.2
- Secretary-General/Deputy Secretaries-General, election** 6.2
 - Administrative Council's role 10.1
 - Chairman of Administrative Council's role
 - Administrative Council's freedom of action and 10.1
 - nomination of candidates: *see* nomination of candidates by Chairman of Administrative Council *below*

- proposals relating to period of office, waiver of restriction on other employment and conditions of service **10.2**
- Secretary-General's independence and **10.1**
- nomination of candidates by Chairman of Administrative Council **5.4, 10.1, 10.2–3**
- “after consulting the members of the Administrative Council” **10.1**: procedure **10.3**
- number of candidates **10.1, 10.3**
- qualifications, absence from Convention **10.1**
- required majority **7.8**
- transition arrangements, Executive Directors' Report **10.1**
- Secretary-General/Deputy Secretaries-General, incompatibility of office** **10.2, 10.4–6**
- employment with
- Permanent Court of Arbitration **10.4**
 - World Bank **10.4, 10.6**
- political function **10.5**
- waiver of restriction, exclusion **10.5**
- waiver of restriction **10.4**
- Chairman's concurrence, need for **10.4**
 - political function **10.4**
 - proposals for **10.2**
- World Bank, General Counsel/senior legal officer **10.6**
- Security Council decisions and resolutions, obligation to observe** **22.8, 42.50**
- SEDITEX I**, constitution of commission **29.7**
- SEDITEX II**
- conciliation commission
 - constitution **29.9**
 - failure to reach agreement **34.35**
 - procedure **34.16**
 - conciliation commission, recommended terms of settlement **34.21**
- SEMOS**
- costs, fees and expenses, parties' agreement, clarity, need for **61.14**
 - stabilization clause **42.126**
- Sempra**
- ancillary claims **46.14**
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator grounds **57.39–40**
 - procedure **58.15**
 - foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, consolidation of interests of entities not all having nationality of same State party to BIT **25.297, 25.835–7**
 - “foreign control” test, applicability **25.706**
 - fork in the road clauses **26.70**
 - identical tribunals **26.129, 37.35**
 - international law, applicability in investment disputes **42.197**
 - international law/host State law, interrelationship **42.243**
 - “investment” **25.149**
 - legal dispute “arising directly”, general measures **25.111**
 - provisional measures, preservation and production of evidence **47.84**
 - shareholders as parties to dispute **25.792**
- separability of issues in dispute** **26.31**
- Holiday Inns* **26.51, 26.135**
 - Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) **26.155**
- separate opinions: see individual opinions**
- settlement and discontinuance (AR 43)** **48.69–87: see also** consultation or negotiations obligation; discontinuance of annulment proceedings; discontinuance of arbitration proceedings for reasons other than settlement
- annulment and **52.74–6, 52.493, 53.62**
 - at unilateral request of party (AR 44) **25.603, 48.83**
 - comparable provisions in other international instruments **48.69**
 - diplomatic protection, revival **48.79**
 - discontinuance at request of party (AR 44) effect **48.84**
 - orders noting, annulment and **48.83–4, 52.74–6**
 - discontinuance order (AR 43(1)) **48.70–6, 51.32 n17, 52.26**
 - annulment **48.71**
 - award, whether **48.71**
 - interpretation **48.71**
 - reasons, need for **48.71**
 - recognition and enforcement **48.28, 48.71**
 - rectification **48.71**
 - revision **48.71**
 - discontinuance of proceedings, absence of provision in Convention **48.70**
- ICSID practice **48.86–7**
- incorporation in award (AR 43(2)) **48.71, 48.72–80**
 - advantages **54.32**
 - agreement prior to institution of proceedings and **48.75**
 - confidentiality of awards **48.87**

settlement and discontinuance (AR 43)*(cont.)*

- costs, fees and expenses, apportionment
48.71, 48.73, 48.77, 61.11, 61.65
- interpretation and 48.78
- non-compliance 48.79
- partial settlement 48.74, 48.76
- recognition and enforcement 25.82, 48.79,
54.32
- rectification 48.78
- revision 48.78
- tribunal's right to refuse 48.72:
discontinuance order as alternative
48.72
- jurisprudence: *Fedax* 48.76; *Goetz*
48.77; *Tanzania Electric* 48.74
- majority of cases resolved by **Preamble**
29, 34.22
- object and purpose of Convention and
48.80, 48.87
- partial settlement, status 48.74:
incorporation into award 48.74
- pre-hearing conference (AR 21(2))
48.81–2
- reasons, need for 48.69
- withdrawal of request for arbitration and
36.68
- severability of arbitration clause** 25.310,
25.450, 25.622–4
- Seychelles**, signature and ratification of
Convention 67.8
- SGS v. Pakistan**
 - competence, tribunal's right to determine own
41.18
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date
25.499
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations
25.529
 - consultation or negotiations obligation
25.545
 - diplomatic protection, exclusion 27.49
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator,
grounds, manifest absence of Article 14
qualities 57.28
 - domestic court decisions, effect
47.121
 - exclusive remedy rule, tribunal's right to
determine own jurisdiction and
26.160–1
 - fork in the road clauses 26.67
 - "investment", "in the territory" requirement
25.193
 - parallel treaty and contract claims 26.87–8,
26.116–17

- provisional measures
 - disputed jurisdiction and 47.53
 - modification or revocation by tribunal (AR
39(3)) 47.61
 - priority and speed, need for 47.43
 - purpose/rights to be protected 47.143
 - stay of proceedings in domestic
courts/injunction against 26.159–61,
47.119–25
 - stay, domestic court intervention 26.159–61
- SGS v. Philippines**
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations
25.530
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date
25.473, 25.507 n677, 25.511
 - non-retroactivity of treaties and 25.507
n677
 - "investment", "in the territory" requirement
25.194
 - judicial decisions as source of international
law 42.187
 - parallel treaty and contract claims 26.93–9
 - procedure, tribunal's discretionary powers
44.57
 - stare decisis* and 53.17
- Siag**
 - critical date 25.683, 25.754
 - dual/multiple nationals 25.672–4
 - "foreign" investment requirement 25.184
 - nationality (natural persons) 25.683
- Siemens**
 - ancillary claims, simultaneous determination,
incidental or additional claims arising out
of third party contracts 46.42
 - applicable law, agreement between parties,
implicit agreement 42.84
 - applicable law, jurisdiction 42.6
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations
25.530
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator,
grounds, manifest absence of Article 14
qualities 57.30–1
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator,
procedure 58.14
 - evidence, taking of, "at any stage of the
proceedings" 43.42
 - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial
remedies 26.204, 26.205
 - indirect investment giving rise to jurisdiction
25.92
 - jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.87
 - revision of award
 - stay of annulment proceedings pending
51.12, 51.41

- submission to original tribunal 51.32
 - time limits and 51.29
- signature (ICSID award)**
 - on decisions other than awards 48.39, 48.41
 - interpretation of award 50.26
 - limitation to those voting for award 48.34
 - need for 48.34–8
 - omission 49.15
 - time limits
 - AR 46 48.36, 48.101–3, 49.11–24
 - AR 47 48.35
- signature (ICSID Convention)**
 - see also* ratification, acceptance or approval (ICSID Convention)
 - 18 March 1965 Final Clause 1
 - accession distinguished 67.7
 - effect 25.213, 67.1
 - Executive Directors' Report 67.6
 - non-Members of World Bank 6.2, 67.3–8
 - Administrative Council's role 6.2, 67.7
 - drafting history 67.3–4
 - parties to the ICJ Statute 67.5
 - Seychelles 67.8
 - Switzerland 67.5, 67.8
 - notification 67.9
- SOABI**
 - ancillary claims, simultaneous determination
 - incidental or additional claims arising out of third party contracts 46.36
 - presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.21
 - applicable law
 - in absence of agreement between parties 42.145–6, 42.149
 - agreement between parties, timing 42.58, 42.77 n135
 - appointment to tribunal by Chairman 37.31
 - n33, 38.7, 39.27–30
 - closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38) 49.21
 - concurrent reference to domestic courts 26.53
 - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, interpretation, restrictive/extensive, whether 25.589
 - constitution of tribunal 37.34
 - costs and expenses
 - expert 43.28, 61.30
 - procedural misconduct and 43.28
 - evidence, taking of
 - “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.35
 - at party's request 43.49
 - visit to scene 43.123
 - experts 43.99
 - foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
 - critical date 25.843, 25.877
 - form and extent of control 25.854
 - indirect control 25.703, 25.843–4
 - nationals of non-Contracting State, exclusion 25.830
 - as objective requirement/evidence of 25.818
 - “foreign” investment requirement 25.184
 - interest, claim for 46.50
 - international law/host state law, interrelationship 42.213
 - jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.82
 - multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements) 25.558–9
 - dispute “arising directly”, whether 25.96
 - national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
 - constitution of tribunal and 25.898–9
 - identification of controlling nationality, relevance (IR 2(1)(d)) 25.801–2, 25.805
 - test 25.700, 25.765
 - nationality (juridical persons), incorporation or seat as test 25.700, 25.703
 - recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID), State immunity and 54.53
 - resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24, 56.26
- SOABI (French proceedings)**
 - recognition and enforcement of arbitral award (ICSID)
 - “enforcement”/“execution”, failure to distinguish 54.68
 - finality/nonreviewability and 54.86
 - recognition as preliminary to enforcement 54.53–5
 - State immunity and 54.53–5
 - State immunity from execution 55.45–6
- Somalia**, Foreign Investment Law 1987 25.399
- Soufraki**
 - ad hoc* committee, appointment to 52.454
 - ad hoc* committee, decision, majority decision requirement 52.564
 - annulment of award (general), appeal
 - distinguished 52.17, 52.19–20, 52.22, 52.36, 52.37, 52.38

Soufraki (cont.)

- annulment of award, grounds
 - failure to state reasons: absence of reasons 52.358; quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.383
 - interpretation of Article 52 52.17, 52.19–20, 52.22, 52.36
 - manifest excess of powers 52.140, 52.150, 52.158: failure to apply correct applicable law 52.184, 52.204–7, 52.223–4, 52.243
 - multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.116
 - arbitral award, interpretation in accordance with treaty interpretation rules 52.17
 - evidence, taking of, evaluation/probative value 43.105, 43.115
 - nationality (natural persons) 25.643, 25.644, 42.9, 52.224
 - agreement between investor and host State 25.715, 52.206–7
 - obligation to annul, whether 52.477
 - stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings 52.585
 - supplementation or rectification of award 49.65
- South Africa**, non-participation 68.8
- sovereign immunity**: *see* State immunity
- Spain**, State immunity from execution 55.64
- Spanish**, as authentic language 68.11
- Specialized Agencies, Convention on Privileges and Immunities**, applicability to Centre 18.1
- SPP**
- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination incidental or additional claims arising out of third party contracts 46.38
 - presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.25
 - annulment of award, limitation to “awards” 52.66
 - annulment of preliminary decision on jurisdiction 41.26
 - applicable law
 - in absence of agreement between parties, finding of absence, need for 42.134, 42.135
 - agreement between parties: implicit agreement 42.65–7, 42.76; international law/general principles of law, in absence of its choice 42.107–9; third State law 42.28

- appointment of arbitrators, modification of nationality provisions 39.20
- Arbitration Rules (AR), agreement to use version in force at time of request 44.51
- assignment/succession of investor’s rights and responsibilities 25.345–8
- competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal in case of concurrent arbitration provisions 41.19
- competence, tribunal’s right to determine own 41.19
- conciliation/arbitration, choice at time of consent to jurisdiction 25.26
- concurrent arbitration provisions
 - precedence 26.40
 - stay of proceedings by one tribunal while other decides its jurisdiction 26.38–9
 - validity, relevance 26.34–40
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 - acceptance of offer, need for 25.421, 26.34
 - after institution of proceedings 25.491
 - limitations 25.519
 - national legislation as consent or offer 25.26, 25.400–4, 25.491
- costs and expenses, “loser pays” 61.21
- counterclaim arising directly out of the subject-matter of the dispute 46.88 n123
- criticism of decision 52.29
- discontinuance of annulment proceedings 52.26
- evidence, taking of, at party’s request 43.49
- evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers 43.13
- expert opinion, request for 43.13
- findings of fact, adoption of findings of another forum 26.40
- ICC proceedings 26.35
 - annulment of award by French courts 26.36, 26.40
- interest, claim for 46.45, 46.54
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.219
- jurisdiction, objections to, tribunal’s obligation to consider/decide 41.66
- nationality (juridical persons), incorporation or seat as test 25.286, 25.699
- request for arbitration
 - required information, addition of party after registration 36.26 n31
 - translation of documentation 36.53

- state responsibility for acts of officials
42.108–9
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
52.592
 procedure (AR 54) 52.599; priority of request 52.599
 security for eventual payment of award 52.634
- stay of proceedings (domestic courts)
41.19
- UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1972) as source of international law
42.174
- withdrawal of consent to ICSID jurisdiction
25.615–16
- SPP II**
- applicable law (interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction) 25.583, 42.4
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 interpretation: restrictive/extensive approach 25.590; tribunal's right to determine own competence and 41.5
- excluded classes of disputes, notification
25.929
- individual opinions, preliminary decision on jurisdiction 48.104
- nationality (juridical persons), incorporation or seat as test 25.286, 25.699
- request for arbitration, required information, addition of party after registration 36.26
n31
- Sri Lanka**, Greater Colombo Economic Commission Law 1978 25.252
- stabilization clause**
- applicable law 42.121
 in case of agreement 42.117–28
- applicable law and, in absence of agreement
42.160
- description 42.117
- jurisprudence
 AGIP 42.120–1
 Atlantic Triton 42.26
 CMS 42.127
 Duke Energy 42.128
 Kaiser Bauxite 42.119
 LETCO 42.122–3
 MINE 42.124–5
 Semos 42.126
- Model Clauses (1993) 42.118
- object and purpose 42.26, 42.41, 42.117
- selective use 42.119
- staff**
- appointment 11.5
- conditions of employment, coordination with World Bank 11.5
- disciplinary measures 11.5
- dismissal 11.5
- State agency**
 see also constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings
 public body status, functional test 25.367
- State immunity**
 pre-judgment and post-judgment measures distinguished 55.96
 provisional measures, enforcement of award distinguished 26.182
- State immunity from execution**
 act of State doctrine 55.34
 constituent subdivision or agency, difficulties 55.120
 evolving concept 55.12, 55.14, 55.17–18
 codification attempts 55.14–15
 in own courts 55.114
 sources of law relating to 55.15–16
 State practice 55.17–71, 55.114
- State immunity from execution, constituent subdivision or agency** 55.115–27
- Canada 55.125
 criteria 55.120–1
 France 55.126
 Germany 55.126
 ILC Draft Articles 55.127
 Netherlands 55.126
 Switzerland 55.126
 United Kingdom 55.124
 United States 55.122–3
- State immunity from execution, criteria**
 ICSID jurisdiction, special nature of and 55.5, 55.20
 nature/purpose test 55.23–5, 55.56–9
 State immunity from jurisdiction as link 55.19–20, 55.84
 re-examination of merits and 55.20, 55.22
 waiver of immunity from jurisdiction and 55.89
- State immunity from execution, international instruments relating to**
- European Convention on State Immunity (1972) 55.14, 55.49, 55.85, 55.91
 ILC Draft Articles 55.50–1, 55.63, 55.69, 55.86, 55.127
 UN Convention on Jurisdictional Immunities (2004) 55.14, 55.21, 55.52–3, 55.63, 55.68, 55.86–91, 55.96, 55.127

State immunity from execution, non-derogation

- applicability
 - “award” (Article 53(2)) 53.60
 - Convention as jurisdictional link 55.27
 - discontinuance order 48.71
 - jurisdictional immunity, exclusion 55.5
 - law in force in forum state, limitation to 55.13–16
 - recognition of award 55.6
- drafting history 55.3–4, 55.9–10
 - Executive Directors’ Report 55.4
 - reasons for inclusion 55.10
- enforcement of award 55.1–2, 55.13, 64.14
- MINE* 26.150
- recognition and 54.48, 54.50–63, 55.6
- settlement and 55.8
- as weakness of ICSID arbitral process 55.8

State immunity from execution, protected property

- bank accounts 55.57–9, 55.63–7
- burden of proof 55.28
- central banks/monetary authorities 55.69–71, 55.78, 55.80, 55.82, 55.90, 55.92
- diplomatic property 55.61–7, 55.80, 55.83, 55.90, 55.92
- jurisprudence
 - AIG* 54.61–3, 55.38–9, 55.70–1, 55.118
 - Benvenuti & Bonfant* (French proceedings) 55.43–4
 - LETCO* 55.35–6, 55.65–7
 - SOABI* (French proceedings) 55.45–6
 - Switzerland* 55.48
- link between underlying claim and property under execution 55.29
- military property 55.68, 55.80, 55.82, 55.83, 55.90, 55.92
- sea-going ships, treaty provisions 55.55
- specially protected property 55.60–71

State immunity from execution, provisional measures in domestic courts and

- 55.94–8
- exclusive remedy rule and 55.96
- waiver 55.97–8
- desirability 26.182, 55.98

State immunity from execution, State practice

- 55.17–71
- Australia 55.41, 55.68, 55.92
- Austria 55.64
- France 55.42–6
- Germany 55.47, 55.64, 55.90
- Italy 55.54, 55.64

- Netherlands 55.64
- Spain 55.64
- United Kingdom 55.37–9, 55.54, 55.64, 55.69–71
- United States 55.30–6, 55.65–9

State immunity from execution, waiver

- 26.182, 55.72–110
- applicable law 55.100
- arbitration clause/agreement to arbitrate, whether 55.21, 55.74, 55.81, 55.87–8
- provision in 55.72–6
- whether 55.21, 55.74, 55.87–9
- commercial property waiver, purpose 55.91
- conditions and limitations 55.76, 55.77–93
- drafting 55.99–110
 - clarity, need for 55.97
 - ICSID Model Clauses (1981) 55.103
 - ICSID Model Clauses (1993) 55.109–10
- exclusion of provision in Convention 55.9–11
- explicit waiver, desirability 55.82, 55.83, 55.84
- general principles 55.93
- international instruments relating to
 - European Convention on State Immunity (1972) 55.85, 55.91
 - ILC Draft Articles 55.86
 - UN Convention on Jurisdictional Immunities (2004) 55.86–91, 55.96
- LETCO* 55.75
- limited use of possibility 55.99
- participation in Convention as 55.75
- provisional measures in domestic courts 55.94–8
- recognition proceedings 54.48
- waiver of immunity from jurisdiction and 55.89

State immunity from execution, waiver, State practice

- Australia 55.83
- Canada 55.82
- United Kingdom 55.79–81
- United States 55.77–8, 55.91, 55.92

State immunity from jurisdiction

- 26.9–14, 26.150
- commercial activities 26.9, 26.10
- distorting effect 26.4
- domestic court proceedings and **Preamble** 19
- UN Convention on Jurisdictional Immunities (2004) 55.14, 55.21, 55.52–3, 55.63, 55.68, 55.86–91, 55.96, 55.127

- waiver, agreement to ICSID arbitration as 26.9–12
- State responsibility**
- for acts of constituent subdivision or agency compliance/binding effect of award and 53.14–15, 55.116
 - designation as party distinguished 25.233–7, 53.15
 - for acts of judiciary 47.25, 47.156
 - for acts of officials 42.10–19
 - applicable law 42.108
 - attribution in context of Article 51 revision 51.19
 - changes to administrative structure of subdivision or agency 25.315
 - for compliance with provisional measures 47.25, 47.156
 - customary international law and 25.233, 42.196, 42.197
 - for denial of justice 26.138
 - domestic law, relevance 47.25
 - ICSID arbitration, applicability of international law rules on 42.195–7
 - ILC Articles on State Responsibility 25.233, 42.195–7, 51.19
 - necessity and 42.197
 - for non-compliance with award 53.13
 - recognition/enforcement of award and 54.28
 - SPP* 42.108–9
- State succession**
- see also* State succession (parties to the dispute)
 - consent given by predecessor, effect on 25.304, 25.306–10
 - examples of 25.306
 - recognition/enforcement of award and 54.102
- State succession (parties to the dispute)** 25.304, 25.306–10: *see also* State succession
- in case of ratification subsequent to independence/merger 25.310
 - critical date for consent, relevance 25.310
 - severability of consent clause and 25.310
 - territorial nexus, relevance 25.310
 - in case of selective declaration of continuation 25.309
 - in case of universal succession 25.309
 - in respect of territories outside area of investment 25.309
 - former constituent subdivisions designated under Article 25(1) 25.308
 - formerly dependent States notified under Article 70 25.308
 - ICSID practice 25.307 n401
 - submission to new tribunal and 52.670
- State succession (treaties)**
- ICSID practice 25.307 n401
 - selective succession 25.309
 - territorial criterion 25.309, 25.310
 - territories covered by specific extension 25.308
 - unilateral declaration of willingness to continue 25.307
 - universal succession 25.309
 - Vienna Convention on Succession of States in respect of Treaties (1978) 25.307
- stateless persons, exclusion** 25.660
- status (ICSID)**
- see also* immunities and privileges (Centre)
 - autonomous 18.4: *see also* autonomy of ICSID arbitration process
 - World Bank–ICSID relationship and 18.2, 18.6–7, 64.19–20
 - capacity to
 - acquire and dispose of property, non-exercise 18.5
 - contract, publishing contracts 18.5
 - institute legal proceedings, non-exercise 18.5
 - specific provisions 19.1
 - to be sued 18.6–7
 - Convention provisions
 - international and domestic legal personalities distinguished 18.2
 - need to distinguish from World Bank as reason for inclusion 18.2
 - as sole applicable treaty provisions 18.1
 - Conventions on the Privileges and Immunities of the UN and Specialized Agencies compared 18.3
 - Executive Directors' Report 18.4
 - ICJ advisory proceedings and 64.18–20
 - name
 - decision to omit “the” 1.2
 - spelling of “Centre” 1.2
 - specialized agencies distinguished 18.1, 18.3, 64.18–20
 - in United States 18.1 n3
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings**
- 51.3, 52.3, 52.573–655, 52.696–700, 53.51, 53.54, 54.38–40
 - circumstances requiring 52.594, 52.609–26, 52.698
 - absence of provision for 52.609

stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings
*(cont.)*circumstances requiring *(cont.)*jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.610; *CDC*52.610, 52.611, 52.618, 52.625; *CMS*52.610, 52.611, 52.620–3; *MINE*52.610, 52.611, 52.614, 52.624; *Mitchell*42.626, 52.610, 52.617, 52.626; *MTD*52.610, 52.611, 52.619; *Repsol* 52.610,52.613; *Wena Hotels* 52.616

specification by parties, need for 52.609

compliance obligation and 52.578–81

discretionary nature of power 52.575,

52.593–4, 52.698

drafting history 52.574–7

enforceability during period between

application and constitution of *ad hoc*

committee 52.576, 53.48; Convention

on the Recognition and Enforcement of

Foreign Arbitral Awards (1958) 52.576

n832

Preliminary Draft 52.573

provisional measures, rejection 52.573,

52.627

ILC Model Rules of Arbitral Procedure (1958)

as basis 52.573

jurisprudence

Amco I 52.548, 52.629–30*Amco II* 52.631, 52.700*CMS* 52.588, 52.606, 52.651, 52.655*Klöckner I* 52.585*Klöckner II* 52.700*Lucchetti* 52.585*MINE* 52.579, 52.632–3, 52.654*MTD* 52.588*Soufraki* 52.585*SPP* 52.634*Vivendi I* 52.585*Vivendi II* 52.700

modification 52.588

procedure (AR 54) 52.582, 52.586,

52.595–608

ad hoc committee/tribunal's right of

initiative 52.586, 52.590

entry into force 49.27, 52.608

jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.597; *Amco II*52.600; *Azurix* 52.607; *CDC* 52.602;*CMS* 52.606; *MINE* 52.598; *Mitchell*52.603; *MTD* 52.604; *Repsol* 52.605;*SPP* 52.599; *Wena Hotels* 52.601

notification of stay (including provisional),

modification or termination 52.583,

52.608, 52.698: certified copies of awards

(AFR 28(2)) and 52.608

priority of request 52.595–607, 52.698

request, need for 52.581, 54.100

requirements 52.595: opportunity to

parties to present case 52.596; request

by one of parties 52.586–7, 52.698

provisional stay 52.583–5, 53.48

automaticity 52.583, 52.699, 53.54:

NAFTA 53.56, 54.101

in case of partial annulment 52.653,

52.696–7, 52.699

continuation of stay, request: standing

52.587; time limits for determining

52.612

extension to award as a whole 52.584

notification (AR 54(2)) 52.583, 52.608

standing 52.584

termination 52.582, 52.586, 52.588–9,

53.57

reasons, need for 48.91

security for eventual payment of award

52.627–49

absence of provision for 52.627

advantages of requirement for 52.647–8

Convention on the Recognition and

Enforcement of Foreign Arbitral Awards

(1958) 52.627 n907

jurisprudence: *Amco I* 52.629–31; *Amco II*52.631; *Azurix* 52.643–6; *CDC*52.636; *CMS* 52.642; *MINE*52.632–3; *Mitchell* 52.640; *MTD*52.641; *Repsol* 52.605, 52.637–9; *SPP*52.634; *Wena Hotels* 52.635

termination of stay, effect 52.652

submission to new tribunal and 52.700

termination 52.589, 52.650–5, 53.57

automaticity on date of award/decision

52.650, 52.696

partial annulment and 52.653–5, 53.57

waiver by agreement, *SPP* 52.592**stay of enforcement in interpretation of award**
proceedings 50.2, 50.11, 50.42–5,

52.577, 53.51, 53.52, 53.59, 54.38–40

annulment proceedings distinguished 50.43,

52.577

certified copies of award and 50.45

discretionary 50.19

drafting history 50.42

partial stay 50.45

procedure

AR 54 50.44

request by party, need for 50.45, 54.100

tribunal's right to grant on own initiative

50.45

provisional stay 50.43

termination on date of decision on

interpretation 50.45

- termination/modification at request of either party 50.45
- tribunal's exclusive power 50.43
- stay of enforcement in recognition and enforcement proceedings** 54.37–41, 54.99–101
 - Executive Directors' Report 54.39
 - expectation of stay, relevance 54.40, 54.100
 - MINE* 54.38
 - NAFTA 54.101
 - relevant factors 54.41
- stay of enforcement in revision of award proceedings** 51.2, 51.3, 52.574–655, 53.51, 53.53, 53.59, 54.38–40
 - annulment/interpretation proceedings distinguished 51.3, 51.35
 - automaticity
 - NAFTA 53.56, 54.101
 - on request of applicant 51.34, 51.35, 51.37, 53.53
 - certified copies of award and 51.39
 - discretionary power of tribunal 51.34, 51.35, 51.38
 - drafting history 51.34
 - partial 51.37
 - procedure
 - AR 54 51.36
 - notification to parties 51.39–40: *AMT* 51.40
 - provisional stay 51.3, 51.34, 53.48
 - refusal of application for revision 51.37
 - requirements
 - hearing of both parties 51.39
 - request of party 51.38, 54.100
 - termination or modification 51.38
 - with decision on revision 51.39
- stay of proceedings (domestic courts)**
 - obligation 26.154–61
 - provisional measures and 47.76, 47.99–134
 - tribunal's right to determine own competence and 41.16–20
 - Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 41.17
 - SGS v. Pakistan* 41.18
 - SPP* 41.19
- stay of proceedings (ICSID)**
 - domestic court intervention 26.154–61
 - applicable law, relevance 26.157
 - as breach of Convention obligations 26.157
 - national legislation, relevance 26.157
 - nationality of tribunal president, relevance 26.157
 - tribunal's right to determine own competence and 26.154, 26.160–1
 - exclusive remedy rule and 26.119–20, 26.154–61, 41.17, 69.7
 - Bayindir* 26.119–20
 - Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 26.154–7, 41.17, 69.7
 - SGS v. Pakistan* 26.158–61
 - failure to make advance payments for fees and expenses and 61.49, 61.54
 - tribunal's right to determine own competence and 41.16–20
- stay of proceedings (non-ICSID forum)**
 - in case of concurrent jurisdiction 26.38
 - obligation of non-ICSID forum 26.6, 26.10
- subrogation in case of insurance indemnity:**
 - see* insurance indemnity, subrogation
- Suez and AGW***
 - amicus curiae* briefs 44.125–6
 - disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator grounds 57.41–2
 - procedure 57.14
 - identical tribunals 26.130, 37.35
 - procedure, tribunal's discretionary powers 44.58
- Suez et al.***
 - amicus curiae* briefs 44.125–6
 - "legal dispute" 25.66
 - "arising directly" 25.111
- summary procedure (AR 41(5)):** *see*
 - jurisdiction, objections to, summary procedure (AR 41(5))
- supplementation or rectification of award**
 - agreement of parties relating to 49.64–5
 - annulment as alternative: *see* annulment of award, grounds, failure to deal with every question submitted, supplementation or rectification and
 - applicability
 - annulment proceedings 49.30, 50.13, 52.568, 52.569, 61.74
 - conciliation proceedings 33.5
 - costs, fees and expenses 49.44, 61.68–9
 - decision on: interpretation 50.29; supplementation or rectification 54.79
 - examples 49.40–1
 - limited usefulness 49.77
 - preliminary decisions 41.24, 41.73, 49.31
 - provisional measures 49.31
 - resubmission 49.30
 - settlement agreement 48.78
 - Arbitration Rules (AR), application 44.6

supplementation or rectification of award
(*cont.*)

- award, as part of 48.6, 48.105, 49.78–80
- annulment and 52.77–8, 52.493
- certification and dispatch (AFR, 28 (2)) 49.8, 49.25, 49.37, 49.78, 49.80
- compliance with Article 48 requirements 48.29
- compliance with award and 53.51, 53.64–5
- inclusion on certified copy of award 49.37
- interpretation 54.79
- publication 48.120, 49.78
- revision 51.6, 54.79
- supplementation or rectification 49.79
- comparable provisions in other international instruments 49.28
- costs, fees and expenses of proceedings, rectification of decisions relating to, 49.44, 61.68–9: *see also* costs, fees and expenses (apportionment: arbitration proceedings), supplementation, interpretation and rectification proceedings
- date of
 - as date for purposes of revision and annulment requests 49.81–5
 - dispatch of decision 49.82
- discontinuance order 48.71
- distinguished from
 - appeal/review 49.28
 - interpretation, revision or annulment 49.33
- drafting history 49.29, 49.38, 49.69
- exclusive remedy, whether 49.68–77, 52.402
- exhaustiveness/reasons requirement (Article 48(3)) 48.29, 48.45, 48.89, 49.43, 52.401–2
- individual opinions 48.105
- jurisprudence
 - Amco I* 49.42–3, 49.71, 49.85
 - Amco II* 49.42, 52.78
 - Genin* 49.51–3
 - Klöckner I* 49.70
 - LETCO* 49.44–5, 61.69
 - LG&E* 49.66–7
 - Maffezini* 49.49–50
 - MINE* 49.72
 - Noble Ventures* 49.64
 - Santa Elena* 49.46–8
 - Soufraki* 49.65
 - Vivendi II* 49.54–63, 49.73–6
 - Waste Management II* 49.31 n51
 - Wena Hotels* 48.52, 49.77
- location of provision 49.1, 50.3

- omissions and errors 48.43, 49.38–41
 - accidental omissions and errors, limitation to 49.40–1, 49.69, 49.71
 - calculation of costs 49.44–5
 - clerical, arithmetic or similar error, limitation to 49.40, 49.43, 49.47, 49.56, 49.61, 49.62, 49.77
 - exhaustiveness requirement and 49.29, 49.38, 49.68–77, 52.401–2, 52.407
 - issues not addressed by parties 49.52–3
 - “material” error 49.50
 - matters touching on merits, exclusion 49.41, 49.56, 49.61, 49.67, 49.70, 49.77
 - summary of arguments 49.48, 49.49
- oral submissions, need for 49.51
- original tribunal, limitation to 49.36
 - decision by correspondence 49.36
- parties’ right to be heard (AR 49(3)) 49.35, 49.44
- reasons for provision 49.29, 52.400
- recognition/enforcement 54.34
- request by party
 - need for 48.45, 49.33, 49.34
 - receipt and registration 11.9
 - required information 49.33
- revision/appeal distinguished 49.45, 49.73–6
- right to be heard (*audiatur et altera pars*) and 52.311
- Secretary-General’s role 49.34
 - refusal to register 49.34
- stay of enforcement and 53.51, 53.59
- supplementation and rectification
 - distinguished 49.39, 50.33 n29
- time limits
 - AFR 29 49.34
 - AR 46 49.37
 - AR 49 49.32, 49.34, 49.37, 52.308
 - date of award 48.37, 49.10
 - deferment 49.10
- Switzerland**
 - provisional measures (domestic courts), consent to ICSID arbitration as waiver, *MINE* 26.168
 - signature and ratification of Convention 67.5, 67.8
 - State immunity from execution 55.24, 55.48, 55.126
 - MINE* 26.150
- Tajikistan**, non-participation 68.8
- Tanzania**, National Investment (Promotion and Protection) Act 1993 25.134

Tanzania Electric

- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, presentation of ancillary claim, time limits 46.22
- applicable law, agreement between parties, host State law 42.25
- constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, timing of designation 25.262
- evidence, taking of, at party's request 43.50
- exclusive remedy rule, obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 26.144
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State 25.823
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 25.770
- identification of recognized nationality 25.803, 25.805
- partial settlement 48.74
- provisional measures
 - circumstances requiring 47.65
 - priority and speed, need for 47.41
 - purpose/rights to be protected, preservation of rights in dispute 47.162, 47.169
 - stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.115–16

tax disputes

- “arising directly”, whether
 - Amco I* 46.26, 46.80
 - Amco II* 25.97–8, 46.27–8, 46.80, 46.91
 - Kaiser Bauxite* 25.99
- tax privileges (Centre)** 24.1, 24.2
- comparison with Articles of Agreement of World Bank and IMF 24.2
 - local taxes and rates for actual services 24.2
 - “operations and transactions” 24.2
 - tax exemption, reason for 24.2
 - UN and Specialized Agencies distinguished 24.2 n1

tax privileges (conciliators, arbitrators and members of *ad hoc* committees)

- in country of nationality, World Bank and IMF Articles of Agreement as model 24.3
- fees and expense allowances under Article 60, limitation to 24.6
- parties to proceedings, exclusion 24.6
- tax exemption distinguished 24.5, 24.6
- tax liability in country of
 - fiscal domicile 24.5
 - nationality 24.3
 - residence 24.6

tax privileges (participants in proceedings) 24.1, 24.6**tax privileges (persons permanently associated with Centre's work)**

- Chairman and members of Administrative Council, restriction to expense allowances 8.2, 24.3
- Secretary-General and Deputy Secretary-General 24.4

Tecmed

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date 25.512
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction, equitable considerations distinguished 42.270
- independence of arbitrator 40.24
- non-retroactivity, continuing breach concept 25.512

Telenor

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations 25.539
- jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.92
- MFN clause, applicability to dispute settlement provisions 25.574
- private investor, government-controlled entity as 25.274

Tesoro

- conciliation, purpose 34.10
 - conciliation commission
 - constitution 29.8
 - objection to competence 32.6–7
 - procedure 34.14–15
 - recommended terms of settlement 34.21
 - multiple instruments/varying parties (investment agreements) 25.560, 32.7
- Thailand**, non-participation 68.8

time limits: see under separate headings such as ‘supplementation or rectification of award’**Togo**, Investment Code 1990, 25.541**Togo Electricité**, conciliation commission, constitution 29.10**Tokios Tokelès**

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations 25.530
- “foreign control” test, applicability 25.705
- “foreign” investment requirement 25.185
- individual opinions, preliminary decision on jurisdiction 48.104
- “investment”, “in accordance with host State law” 25.201
- jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.39
- legal dispute “arising directly” 25.101
- nationality (juridical persons) 25.701–2, 25.723, 25.725–35

Tokios Tokelès (cont.)

- provisional measures
 - binding effect/legal status 47.20
 - priority and speed, need for 47.44
 - purpose/rights to be protected, exclusive nature of ICSID proceedings 47.128–9
 - stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.128–9
 - resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.26
 - withdrawal of request for arbitration 36.66–7

Total, languages 44.70

Tradex

- applicable law, intertemporal rule 25.509
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 - BITs as State's offer 25.429
 - critical date 25.480
 - effectiveness principle 25.593
 - limitations 25.525
 - national legislation as consent or offer 25.395, 25.417, 25.508, 25.525, 26.43
- evidence, taking of
 - "at any stage of the proceedings" 43.40
 - evaluation/probative value 43.14, 43.110
 - tribunal's discretionary powers 43.14
 - witnesses 43.87
- "foreign" investment requirement 25.184
- international law/host State law, interrelationship 42.221
- "investment" 25.135–6
- jurisdiction, joinder to merits 41.81
- non-retroactivity 25.508
- travel difficulties of persons appearing in ICSID proceedings 22.6

Trans-Global, summary procedure (AR 41(5)) 41.102 n132

transparency: *see* confidentiality of proceedings, transparency, balance with; publication of award, parties' consent to; publication of information about cases

travel certificates (AFR 31) 21.11, 22.4, 22.5

travel difficulties of persons appearing in

ICSID proceedings 22.5–8

UN sanctions and 22.8

treaties

- amendment, VCLT (1969) 66.4 n2
- implementation 69.1
- interpretation, rules and principles
 - ordinary meaning/object and purpose, priority 47.19
 - Pey Casado* 47.19
 - travaux préparatoires* as aid 47.19
- non-retroactivity 25.507
- registration
 - effect of non-registration 74.2

obligation 74.1–2

reservations: *see* reservations (ICSID); reservations (treaties)

State succession and: *see* State succession (treaties)

third parties and 19.3

treaty-based jurisdiction: *see* BITs; fork in the road clauses; parallel treaty and contract claims

Treaty of Rome (1957), recognition and enforcement of arbitral award 54.6, 54.97, 54.106, 54.110

treaty shopping 25.730–40

tribunal (ICSID)

see also conciliation commission; identical tribunals

as *amiable compositeur* 42.255, 42.258, 42.260

communication with parties, Secretary-General's role 11.11

disqualification: *see* disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator

fees of members: *see* costs, fees and expenses (conciliators and arbitrators)

procedural discretion 44.55–8

replacement

see also replacement of conciliator/arbitrator following death, incapacity or resignation

AR 7 37.52–3, 56.6

by member of Panel 12.4

voting methods: *see* arbitral award (ICSID), majority decision

tribunal (ICSID), appointment of nationals,

limitations on 37.19, 38.26: *see also*

tribunal (ICSID), appointment to, by Chairman, nationals/co-nationals, exclusion

agreement of parties to sole or each arbitrator 39.23–31

2003 Arbitration Rules and 44.35

agreement to each and every arbitrator, need for 39.24–9, 44.35

all arbitrators having nationality of respondent State 39.31

appointment by Chairman under Article 38, exclusion 39.26

appointment by neutral official under Article 37, exclusion 39.26

Article 37 agreement on constitution of tribunal distinguished 37.31, 39.23

NAFTA provisions and 39.25

appointment of president and

appointment of arbitrator by: Chairman 39.18; neutral official 39.18

Index by Subject

1517

- in case of parties' agreement 39.18
- comparison with
 - ad hoc* committee provisions 39.4
 - conciliation provisions 39.4
 - UNCITRAL/ICC 39.5, 39.7
- conciliation commission distinguished 57.43
- determination of nationality 39.8, 57.45
 - Article 25(2)(b) agreement to treat as and 39.8
 - IR 2(1)(d) 39.8
- developing countries, under-representation 39.11
- diversity requirement, absence 39.11
 - ICJ compared 39.11
- jurisprudence
 - Astaldi* 39.31 n25
 - IBM* 39.31
 - Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 39.18
 - Olgúin* 57.46
- "majority" provision 39.12–22
 - 3-person tribunal 39.12–15
 - agreement on constitution of tribunal, relevance 39.17
 - alternative proposals 39.1
 - compromise nature of provision 39.3
 - drafting history 39.1–2
 - dual/multiple nationality and 39.10
 - justification for 39.7
 - non-compliance, effect 39.9
 - order of appointment, relevance: AR 1(3) 39.13–22; 3-person tribunal 39.12–15; 5-person tribunal 39.16
 - purpose of provision 39.2: Executive Directors' Report 39.6
- obligatory nature of provision 39.19
 - modification of Arbitration Rules and 39.18–22: *Olgúin* 39.21–2; *SPP* 39.20
- parties agreement on composition of tribunal (Article 37) distinguished 37.31
- tribunal (ICSID), appointment to**
 - see also* tribunal (ICSID), composition, number of arbitrators
 - acceptance, need for 37.10, 37.47–51, 38.18
 - form 37.50
 - non-acceptance, new appointment in case of 37.51: time limits 37.51
 - by agreement of parties
 - replacement of arbitrator before date of constitution 56.5
 - third arbitrator: Article 37(2)(b) default formula 37.42; *Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 37.19 n20, 38.26
 - by Chairman 12.4, 13.5, 37.3, 37.30, 38.4, 38.7
 - 90 day time limit for constitution of tribunal and 38.4, 38.5–8: difficulty of meeting 37.9, 38.8; extension or reduction by agreement 38.5
 - acceptance by appointee, need for 38.18
 - in case of failure of: appointing authority to make appointment 38.4; parties to agree on joint appointment 38.4, 38.19; party-appointed arbitrators to agree on third arbitrator 38.4, 38.19; party to make appointment **Preamble** 34, 5.4, 38.4, 38.19
 - in case of failure to meet time limits: *see, also* day time limit for constitution of tribunal and *above*
 - in case of: refusal of appointment 37.51; resignation without consent 5.4, 37.3, 56.41–2
 - consultation by Chairman with both parties, need for 38.12–14, 40.10: in case of uncooperative party 38.14; party-appointed arbitrators and 38.13; procedure 38.14
 - Fedax* 37.33 n36
 - frequency of resort to 38.4, 38.22
 - importance of provision 38.1
 - limitations on choice: 37.3, 38.21: *see also* nationals/co-nationals, exclusion *below*; appointments by agreement of parties distinguished 38.26, 38.27, 40.8; membership of Panel of Arbitrators, need for 38.21, 38.25, 40.1, 40.2, 40.8–13
 - nationals/co-nationals, exclusion 38.21, 38.24–7, 39.18, 40.10, 57.44–5: applicability to all members of tribunal 38.25; conciliation commission distinguished 38.24; NAFTA provisions distinguished 38.27; purpose of provision 38.24; replacement following resignation without consent 56.42
 - obligation to appoint 38.15–18: designation of president 38.20; range of possibilities 38.19–21
 - parties' behaviour, relevance, *SOABI* 38.7
 - request by one or both parties 37.8: AR 4 38.10; need for 38.9–11; required information 38.11
 - Secretary-General's role 38.11, 38.16, 38.18
 - time limits 38.17, 40.10

tribunal (ICSID), appointment to (cont.)

by neutral official

choice as: Chairman: *see* by Chairman
above; *ex officio* designation 37.23;
possibilities 37.22–3; risk of refusal
37.23; Secretary-General 37.24

president 37.21

sole arbitrator 37.18

third arbitrator 37.19

by party-appointed arbitrators 37.20

drafting history 38.2

expiry of membership of Panel and 15.4

public service nature 60.9

refusal, right of 12.5, 37.49, 60.10

fees, relevance 37.49

Secretary-General's role 11.4, 37.27

**tribunal (ICSID), appointment to from
outside Panel 12.4, 13.5**

appointment by

Chairman 13.5: Articles 37 and 38

appointments distinguished 40.8;

designation to Panel and 40.11; expiry

of term of office on Panel, effect 40.12;

Kaiser Bauxite 40.9; *MINE* 40.9 n3

neutral official chosen by parties as

appointing authority 40.7

parties 40.1–3: parties' freedom of choice
and 40.4–7

Article 14 qualities, need for 57.16

drafting history 40.2

exclusion of conciliator or arbitrator in same

dispute (AR 1(4)) 35.2, 40.25, 52.669

exclusion of Secretary-General, Deputy

Secretary-General and ICSID staff

40.26

Executive Directors' Report 40.3

independence of arbitrator and: *see*

independence of arbitrator, appointment

to tribunal from outside Panel and

**tribunal (ICSID), appointment to/constitution,
jurisprudence***Fedax* 37.33*Joy Mining* 37.22*MINE* 37.32*Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 37.19 n20,
38.26, 39.18 n15*SOABI* 37.31 n33, 37.34, 38.7, 39.27–30**tribunal (ICSID), composition and method of
constitution, parties' agreement 37.7,**37.15–35: *see also* tribunal (ICSID),

composition, number of arbitrators

actual appointments distinguished 37.31–4

ad hoc agreement (AR 2) 37.7, 37.25–35

appointment of third member by two

party-appointed members 37.20

binding nature 37.28

BITs provisions 37.24

communication of agreement to

Secretary-General 37.29

identical tribunals for related cases: *see*
identical tribunals

information to be provided at or about time of

request for arbitration 36.32, 36.33,
37.16

Model Clauses (1993) 37.17–18

NAFTA provisions 37.24

nationality requirements (Article 39) and
37.31, 39.23

neutral official as appointing authority

sole arbitrator 37.18

third member of tribunal of three 37.19

new tribunal to interpret award and 50.40

prior agreement 37.16, 37.17–24

Model Clauses (1993) 37.17–20

**tribunal (ICSID), composition and method of
constitution, parties' failure to agree
(Article 37(2)(b) default formula)
37.27–8**

drafting history 37.42

frequency of use of provision 37.46

procedure (AR 3) 37.39–45, 39.17,

39.20

expedition 37.41

modification by parties 37.43

time limits 37.40

Secretary-General's role 37.45

third arbitrator

agreement of parties, need for 37.42

as president 37.38: obligatory requirement
37.38

timing of resort to 37.28, 37.36–7, 37.46,

38.11

parties' extension of time limits 37.37,
37.40UNCITRAL/ICC provisions compared
37.37**tribunal (ICSID), composition, number of
arbitrators**comparable provisions in other international
instruments 37.11

sole arbitrator 37.11–13

uneven 37.11–14

modification by parties, exclusion 37.11

tribunal (ICSID), constitutioncompletion of process (AR 6) 37.10, 37.34,
37.52, 56.5

“composition shall remain unchanged” (ICSID

56(1)) 37.10, 56.5–13: *see also*

replacement of conciliator/arbitrator

following death, incapacity or resignation

- continuity of membership, desirability 56.5–6, 56.31, 56.37
- drafting history 56.31
- temporary inability of arbitrator to work 56.8
- ICSID assistance 1.4
- principles underlying
 - Executive Directors' Report 37.4
 - non-frustration of object and purpose of Convention 37.2, 37.3, 38.1, 45.5
 - parties' agreement 37.15–16
 - parties' freedom of choice 37.2, 38.3, 40.5: appointment of arbitrators from outside Panel and 40.5
- proper constitution, importance 37.5
 - annulment and 37.5
 - statement of valid constitution 37.5
 - validity of consent to jurisdiction, relevance 41.6–8
- replacement of arbitrator
 - AR 7 37.52–3
 - by agreement of parties 37.52–3, 56.6
 - prior to completion of constitution process 37.52–4, 56.6
- time limits
 - 90 days after notice of registration 38.5–8:
 - difficulty of meeting 37.9, 38.8;
 - extension/reduction by parties 38.5
 - appointment by Chairman in case of failure to meet: *see* tribunal (ICSID), appointment to, by Chairman
 - AR 2 37.27–8
 - “as soon as possible after registration of request” 37.6–9: AR 1 37.6;
 - extension by parties 37.8
 - date of registration as trigger 36.62, 37.8
 - usual timescale 37.9
- veto, right of 37.42
- tribunal (ICSID), president**
 - appointment by
 - Chairman 38.20
 - neutral official 37.21
 - non-attendance at session, effect 48.13
 - avoidance of party appointed member as 37.21, 37.38
 - in case of parties' failure to agree on number and method
 - “third arbitrator” as 37.38
 - waiver, exclusion 37.38
 - clear designation, need for 37.21
 - criteria 37.21
 - nationality, relevance 39.18
 - Mobil Oil* (NZ proceedings) 39.18 n15
 - stay of proceedings 26.157
 - roster 12.2 n2, 37.24
- tribunal (ICSID), qualities/qualifications of arbitrators 12.4**
 - definition by reference to Article 14(1) 40.1, 40.2, 40.14–15, 52.123
 - independence: *see* independence of arbitrator
- tribunal (ICSID), resignation**
 - conflict of interest 56.43
 - failure to sign declaration of professional, business or other relationships as resignation 40.18
 - without consent 5.4
- tribunal (ICSID), role and obligations**
 - see also* competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal; jurisdiction
 - examination of domestic nationality law 42.9
 - findings of fact 26.40
 - adoption of findings of another forum 26.40, 26.121
- Tunisia**
 - Encouragement of Investment in Tourism Law 1986, 25.399
 - Industrial Investment Code 1987, 25.399
- Turkey**
 - declaration relating to Article 64, 64.4, 68.4
 - notification of exclusion of classes of dispute 25.926
- Uganda**
 - consent to ICSID arbitration, statutory provisions 25.27
 - Investment Code 1991, 25.411, 25.523
- umbrella clauses 25.537, 26.94, 26.108**
- UN Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States (1974) Preamble 17 n11**
- UN Charter obligations, primacy 22.8**
- UNCITRAL**
 - arbitration under, ICSID Secretary-General as appointing authority 11.16
 - default option 26.20
 - right to choose 26.22
- UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules (1976)**
 - ad hoc* arbitration agreements and Preamble 25
 - ancillary claims, simultaneous determination 46.3
 - applicable law 42.142
 - arbitrators
 - independence of parties 40.16
 - nationality 39.5
 - number and method of appointment 37.11, 37.37, 38.3

UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules (1976) (cont.)

- award
 - delivery to parties 49.2 n3
 - requirements: reasons 48.54; signature 48.34 n20; writing 48.31 n17
- competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal 41.1
- confidentiality of proceedings 44.97 n115
- costs of proceedings 59.3 n2
 - advance payment 61.46
 - apportionment 61.1
 - “loser pays” 61.17
- decision by president of tribunal in absence of majority 39.7
- disqualification of arbitrator 57.1 n1
- evidence, taking of 43.1
- ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction 42.253 n425
- fees and expenses (conciliators and arbitrators) 60.1
- institution of proceedings 36.4
- interpretation of award 50.1
- majority decision, failure to reach 48.15 n8
- non-cooperating parties 45.1
- place of proceedings 62.2
- provisional measures 47.1
- publication of awards 48.108
- severability of arbitration clause 25.622
- supplementation or rectification of award 49.28 n46
- vacancy on tribunal 56.11 n9, 56.14 n11

UNCITRAL Conciliation Rules 28.5, 34.31 n30, 35.3

- costs of proceedings, apportionment 61.4 n5

UNCITRAL Model Law (1985)

- annulment/non-recognition or enforcement of award 52.6, 52.118 n163, 52.130 n170, 52.271 n414, 52.278 n417, 52.338 n520
- arbitrator, disqualification 57.1 n1
- arbitrators
 - independence 40.16
 - nationality 39.5
 - number and method of appointment 37.11, 37.37, 38.3
- award
 - delivery to parties 49.2 n3
 - requirements: reasons 48.54; signature 48.34 n20; writing 48.31 n17
- competence of tribunal, determination by tribunal 41.1
- decision by president of tribunal in absence of majority 39.7
- evidence, taking of 43.1
- interpretation of award 50.1
- non-cooperating parties 45.1

- place of proceedings 62.2
- provisional measures 47.1
- settlement agreements 48.69
- supplementation or rectification of award 49.28 n46
- vacancy on tribunal 56.14 n11

unilateral submission of dispute, acceptability 25.435**unilateral undertaking, legal effect 26.42****United Kingdom**

- State Immunity Act 1978 /State immunity from execution 54.61–3, 55.14, 55.37–9, 55.54, 55.62, 55.64, 55.69–71, 55.79–81, 55.118
- separate entities 55.124

United States of America

- act of State doctrine 55.34
- consent to ICSID arbitration, “agreement to arbitrate in another country”, whether 26.9, 26.11
- Convention on the Settlement of Disputes Act 1966, 54.93–6
- Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA) 26.9, 26.11, 26.12, 55.14, 55.29–36, 55.62, 55.65–9, 55.77–8
- 1988 Amendment in relation to foreign arbitral awards 55.32–3
- international agreements, precedence 26.13
- political subdivision or agency or instrumentality of foreign State 55.122–3
- MINE* proceedings 26.9–13, 26.115, 62.5
- recognition and enforcement 54.56–60, 54.92–6, 54.105, 54.114
- implementing legislation 69.5
- State immunity from execution, waiver 55.77–8, 55.91, 55.92
- State immunity from jurisdiction
 - see also* Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA) *above*
 - waiver, agreement to ICSID arbitration as 26.9–12
 - status of ICSID, under International Organizations Immunities Act 18.1 n3
- “unity of investment” approach 25.93–105, 25.561–5, 26.51, 26.135
- unjust enrichment 52.692
- Vacuum Salt**
 - choice of forum 26.48
 - closure/reopening of proceedings (AR 38) 49.21

- evidence, taking of
 evaluation/probative value 43.108
 tribunal's discretionary powers 43.12
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State
 critical dates 25.821, 25.878–80, 25.890
 form and extent of control: decision-making structure and management 25.856–7; effective control 25.838
 juridical persons controlled by local nationals, exclusion 25.827
 as objective requirement/evidence of 25.820–1, 25.825
- jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 41.34
 national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
 implicit agreement, possibility of 25.785
 test 25.765
- nationality (natural persons) 25.684
 n905
- non-attendance of president at a session, effect 48.13
- provisional measures
 binding effect/legal status 47.17
 disputed jurisdiction and 47.50
 incorporation of recommendations in agreement between parties 47.17
 preservation and production of evidence 47.82
 priority and speed, need for 47.40
 stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.110
- request for arbitration
 accuracy of information 36.51
 required information, addition of party after registration 36.27
- videolink/teleconference** 62.22, 63.21
- Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961)** 55.61
- Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969)**
 amendments 25.941 n1244, 53.30, 66.4 n2
 applicability
 BITs 25.941
 ICSID Convention 25.924, 52.17, 52.346 n531, 54.65, 68.5
 non-retroactivity of treaties 25.507 n677
 reservations 25.924, 68.5
- Viet Nam**, non-participation 68.8
- visits and enquiries:** *see* evidence, taking of, visits and enquiries
- Vivendi I** 26.81–5
 annulment of award
 partial annulment, parties' right to request 52.72, 52.503, 52.508
 time limits, requirement to provide detailed grounds and 52.444–5
 annulment of award, grounds
 failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 52.314
 failure to state reasons: absence of reasons 52.355; quality/sufficiency of reasons 52.377, 52.388
 interpretation of Article 52 52.19, 52.32
 manifest excess of powers 26.83–4, 52.139: *infra petita* 52.168
 multiple grounds/classification difficulties 52.528
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, limitations 25.528
- constituent subdivision or agency, designation as and State responsibility for acts of distinguished 25.234, 25.236
- costs and expenses 61.39
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator
 grounds, manifest absence of Article 14 qualities 14.5, 57.23–5
 procedure 44.7, 57.5
- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.219–20
- foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, critical dates 25.882
- fork in the road clauses 26.62–4
 national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 25.773
 test 25.765
- obligation to annul, whether 52.474
- parallel treaty and contract claims 26.78–85
- shareholders as parties to dispute 25.793
- stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings 52.585
- Vivendi II**
 annulment of award, grounds, interpretation of Article 52 52.24
 assignment/succession following institution of proceedings, relevance 25.357
 costs and expenses, procedural misconduct and 61.32
 critical date for determination of jurisdiction 25.40, 25.357, 25.755
 evidence, taking of
 “at any stage of the proceedings” 43.43
 witnesses 43.90–1
 foreign control for purposes of treatment as national of another State, critical dates 25.882
 interest, claim for 46.59
 request for arbitration, required information 36.27, 36.43

Vivendi II (cont.)

resubmission of dispute after annulment

res judicata and 52.679–82

status of parties, change in 52.672

stay of enforcement and 52.700

revision/appeal distinguished

49.73–6

supplementation or rectification of award

49.54–63

voting: *see* Administrative Council, voting;

arbitral award (ICSID), majority decision

Waste Management I, NAFTA concurrent

arbitration provisions, waiver of right to

26.113

Waste Management II

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 26.222, 26.225

interpretation of award 50.4 n3, 50.12 n18

NAFTA concurrent arbitration provisions,

waiver of right to 26.113

supplementation or rectification 49.31 n51

Wena Hotels

annulment of award, interpretation of Article 52 52.19, 52.32

annulment of award, grounds

failure to deal with every question submitted

48.52, 49.77, 52.410–12, 52.432

failure to hear other party (*audiatur et altera pars*) 52.313

failure to state reasons: absence of reasons

52.354; quality/sufficiency of reasons

52.376

manifest excess of powers 52.136, 52.137,

52.145: failure to apply correct applicable

law 52.215–18

multiple grounds/classification difficulties

52.417

serious departure from fundamental rule of

procedure, failure to comply with

evidentiary standards 52.329

“serious departure”/“fundamental rule”

52.285

annulment of award, request, required

information 52.93

applicable law

in absence of agreement between parties,

finding of absence, need for

42.136

agreement between parties: implicit

agreement, reliance on particular law in

submissions before tribunal 42.78;

international law/general principles of

law, as part of chosen domestic law

42.101

constituent subdivision or agency, designation

as and State responsibility for acts of

distinguished 25.234

costs and expenses 61.39

evidence, tribunal’s discretionary powers

43.20, 52.328, 52.329

exclusive remedy rule, obligation of domestic

court to decline jurisdiction 26.145–7

exhaustiveness/reasons requirement (Article

48(3)) 48.49, 48.52, 48.66, 49.77

“foreign control” test, applicability 25.704

“foreign” investment requirement 25.184

interest, claim for 46.58

international law/host State law,

interrelationship 42.223, 42.229,

42.236–7

interpretation of award 50.4, 50.5, 50.6,

50.7–11, 50.17, 50.20, 50.24, 50.37,

50.40

res judicata effect of award 26.145

stay of enforcement in annulment proceedings

circumstances requiring 52.616

procedure (AR 54) 52.601

security for eventual payment of award

52.635

Western NIS, consultation or negotiations

obligation 25.547

withdrawal of consent to ICSID jurisdiction

by agreement (AR 43 and 44) 25.603,

48.83–5

drafting history 25.596

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial

remedies and 26.193

indirect withdrawal

acquisition of host State nationality

25.633

administrative changes to constituent

subdivision or agency 25.315

denunciation of Convention 25.211,

25.215, 25.609–11, 66.7, 72.2–3

exclusion of territories 25.611

expropriation leading to deprivation of

foreign controls 25.634,

25.895

good faith principle 25.628–30

invalidity or termination of investor/host

State agreement 25.620–4

investor’s lack of authority 25.632

national legislation, changes to 25.618

notification of excluded classes of dispute

(Article 25(4)) as 25.607–8, 25.938–41,

45.49, 45.80

State’s incapacity to give consent

25.625–31

termination of treaty offer 25.619

- withdrawal of designation or approval in respect of constituent subdivision or agency 25.267, 25.612–13, 25.908
 withdrawal of investment authorization 25.614–17
 withholding of agreement on procedure, exclusion 44.18
 irrevocability of consent **Preamble** 33, 25.267, 25.419, 25.475, 25.596–606, 66.7
 in case of constituent subdivision or agency 25.602
 critical date 25.475, 25.599–602
 decision to include specific statement of principle in Convention 25.596
 delayed objection to jurisdiction 25.604
 Executive Directors' Report 25.597
 new limitations and conditions 25.606
pacta sunt servanda principle 25.598
 Preamble 25.597
 prior to acceptance of offer 25.941
 refusal of party to cooperate, effect 25.605, 45.5
 tribunal's right to determine own competence and 41.5
 jurisprudence
 Alcoa 25.607
 CSOB 25.619
 Gruslin 25.604
 Holiday Inns 25.601
 IBM 25.629
 SPP 25.615–16
 withdrawal of BIT offer distinguished 25.450
withdrawal of request for arbitration 36.64–70
 discontinuance of proceedings and 36.68
 effect on consent to ICSID jurisdiction 36.67, 36.68
 IR 8 36.64
 lodging fee, non-refundability 36.16, 36.66
 registration, effect 36.20, 36.64
 settlement as basis 36.65
 time limits 36.20, 36.64
 unilateral 36.66
 in case of joint application 36.66
 withdrawal of consent to jurisdiction distinguished 36.68
witnesses: *see* evidence, taking of, witnesses
World Bank
 Board of Governors, Finance Ministers of countries concerned 4.2
 capacity to be sued in respect of ICSID 18.6–7, 20.2
 headquarters 2.2
 immunities and privileges: *see* immunities and privileges (World Bank)
 non-Members
 representation on Administrative Council 4.1–4
 signature of ICSID Convention 6.2, 67.3–8
 President
 absence 5.3
 acting President 5.3
 ex officio Chairman of Administrative Council 2.5, 5.1–4
 inability to act 5.3
 vacancy 5.3
World Bank Guidelines on the Treatment of Foreign Direct Investment (1992)
 Preamble 15 n10
 applicable law, as 42.42
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction, non-binding reference 25.466
 as source of international law 42.190
World Bank–ICSID Memorandum of Administrative Arrangements (1967)
 Preamble 31–2, 2.5, 62.14, 64.19
 Executive Directors' Report 6.15, 17.4
 financial undertakings 17.5–6
 signature 11.3
 text 6.16 n11
World Bank–ICSID relationship **Preamble** 31–2, 6.14–16
 Administrative Council: *see* Administrative Council
 amendment of ICSID Convention and 66.3
 autonomous status of ICSID and 18.2, 64.19–20
 Centre costs, responsibility for: *see* costs, fees and expenses (Centre), World Bank responsibility for
 compliance with award and 53.40
 as depositary for ICSID Convention **Preamble** 9, 66.3, 67.9, 68.1, 70.7, 73.1–3, 75.1, **Final Clause** 1
 legal ties **Preamble** 32, 2.4–5, 4.1–4
 advantages 2.4, 4.3
 conflict of interest 2.4
 place of ICSID proceedings and 63.23
 Secretary-General/Deputy Secretaries-General, dual role 10.4, 10.6
 staff conditions of employment, coordination 11.5
 World Bank as seat 2.1–5, 6.2, 36.12, 62.13

World Duty Free

- applicable law, agreement between parties, third State law 42.31
- confidentiality of proceedings/publication 44.121, 47.150–1
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds, manifest absence of Article 14 qualities 57.27 n25
- experts 43.103
- “investment”, “in accordance with host State law” 25.201
- provisional measures, purpose/rights to be protected 47.150–1
- public policy/*ordre public* (international) 42.51
- resignation of conciliator/arbitrator 56.24

written/oral procedure 44.80–96

- division 44.81
 - application to incidental or subsidiary procedure 44.83
 - balance between common and civil law approaches 44.38
 - modification by parties 44.81
- jurisprudence
 - Fraport* 44.96
 - Noble Ventures* 44.94 n110
- oral hearings 43.12, 43.14, 44.93–6
 - AR 32 44.93, 44.102
 - post-hearing submissions 44.95–6
 - private nature/attendance at (AR 32(2)) 44.36, 44.101–6, 47.151: *see also* confidentiality of proceedings purpose 44.94
- timing of decisions on 44.86
- written procedure
 - number of rounds 44.89
 - pleadings 44.86–92
 - request and related procedure as part of (AR 30 and 31) 44.84, 44.85
 - submission, definition 44.91
 - time limits: AR 26 44.87; extension 44.88

Yemen

- choice of forum 26.46
- Investment Law 1991, 25.223, 25.399, 26.46
- ratification of ICSID Convention 26.46

Zaire, Investment Code 1986, 25.806**Zhinvali**

- ancillary claims, simultaneous determination, incidental or additional claims arising out of third party contracts 46.40
- annulment of award, grounds, decision *ex aequo et bono* without agreement of parties 42.265
- applicable law (interpretation of consent to ICSID jurisdiction) 25.584
- claims on behalf of nationals of non-parties to BIT 25.330–2
- concurrent reference to domestic courts 26.47
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction
 - limitations 25.520
 - national legislation as consent or offer 25.406–8, 25.418
- costs and expenses, procedural misconduct and 61.25
- critical date for determination of jurisdiction 25.38
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds, manifest absence of Article 14 qualities 57.26
- evidence, taking of, refusal to produce documents 43.75
- “investment”
 - national legislation 25.137
 - pre-investment activities 25.178
- jurisdiction, objections to, time limits 52.174
- provisional measures
 - enforcement, domestic courts’ role 47.30
 - priority and speed, need for 47.43
 - purpose/rights to be protected, preservation of rights of third parties 47.177
 - stay of proceedings in domestic courts/injunction against 47.126–7